



This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at <http://books.google.com/>





ALD. Educ T 1118.745.875 13

HARVARD COLLEGE LIBRARY



**FROM THE
AMERICAN ANTIQUARIAN SOCIETY
BY EXCHANGE OF DUPLICATES**

March 22, 1918



3 2044 102 853 900

Pickson
Recreation Room
No. 7.
Lunenburg

Her University
Class '75

Handwritten text, possibly a signature or a list of items, consisting of several lines of cursive script.

A

GREEK GRAMMAR,

FOR THE

USE OF LEARNERS.

By E. A. SOPHOCLES, A. M.

ELEVENTH EDITION.

HARTFORD.

H. HUNTINGTON, 180 MAIN STREET,

1845

Edw. T 1118.45.815 B



American Antiquarian
Society, Worcester.

Entered according to Act of Congress, in the year 1838, by
H. HUNTINGTON, Jun.,
in the Clerk's office of the District Court of the District of Connecticut.

P R E F A C E.

THE materials, of which this compendious Grammar is composed, have been drawn from the best sources.

The examples given in the Syntax are taken from the following classic authors : — Homer, Hesiod, Pindar, Æschylus, Sophocles, Euripides, Aristophanes, Theocritus; Herodotus, Thucydides, Xenophon, Lysias, Isocrates, Æschines, Demosthenes, Plato, Aristotle.

Those rules, which should be first read and which should be committed to memory, are printed in the largest type (as § 136. 1).

E. A. S.

NEW HAVEN,

October 20th, 1839.

CONTENTS.

PART I. LETTERS AND SYLLABLES.

	Page		Page
The Greek Alphabet	1	Accent	14
Vowels	4	Enclitics	15
Diphthongs	5	Contraction	17
Breathings	6	Craais	18
Consonants	6	Elision	19
Euphonic Changes	7	Syncope, Metathesis, and Aphoresis	19
Movable Consonants	11	Punctuation	20
Syllables	12	Pronunciation	20
Quantity of Syllables	13		

PART II. INFLECTION OF WORDS.

Parts of Speech	23	Augment	84
Noun	23	Syllabic Augment	84
First Declension	24	Temporal Augment	86
Second Declension	27	Augment of Compound Verbs	87
Third Declension	30	Verbal Roots and Terminations	88
Synocopated Nouns of the Third Declension	36	Indicative Mood	88
Contracts of the Third Declension	37	Subjunctive Mood	92
Indeclinable Nouns	42	Optative Mood	93
Anomalous Nouns	42	Imperative Mood	94
Defective Nouns	43	Infinitive Mood	95
Adjectives	45	Participle	95
Adjectives in <i>ος</i>	45	Perfect and Pluperfect Passive and Middle	96
Adjectives in <i>ως</i>	45	Aorist Passive	99
Adjectives in <i>ης</i>	49	Accent of Verbs	100
Adjectives in <i>ης</i> and <i>ις</i>	49	Formation of the Tenses	101
Adjectives in <i>ης, ις, υς, ους, υς, ως, υς</i>	49	Present Active	101
Adjectives of one ending	54	Imperfect Active	105
Compound Adjectives	54	First and Second Perfect Active	106
Anomalous and Defective Adjectives	55	First and Second Pluperfect Active	108
Degrees of Comparison	57	First and Second Future Active	108
Comparison by <i>τις, τες</i>	57	First and Second Aorist Active	110
Comparison by <i>ων, ιων</i>	58	Present and Imperfect Passive	112
Anomalous and Defective Comparison	59	Perfect Passive	112
Numerals	61	Pluperfect Passive	113
Cardinal Numbers	61	First and Second Aorist Passive	114
Ordinal Numbers	63	First, Second, and Third Future Passive	115
Numeral Substantives, Adjectives, and Adverbs	64	Present, Imperfect, Perfect, and Pluperfect, Middle	116
Article	64	First and Second Future Middle	117
Pronoun	65	First and Second Aorist Middle	117
Personal Pronoun	65	Contract Verbs	118
Reflexive Pronoun	67	Verbs in <i>αι</i>	124
Possessive Pronoun	68	Anomalous Verbs	125
Interrogative Pronoun	68	Adverb	126
Indefinite Pronoun	69	Comparison of Adverbs	171
Demonstrative Pronoun	69	Derivation of Words	172
Relative Pronoun	70	Derivation of Substantives	172
Reciprocal Pronoun	71	Derivation of Adjectives	175
Pronominal Adjectives	71	Derivation of Verbs	176
Verb	73	Composition of Words	177

PART III. SYNTAX.

Substantive	179	Passive	220
Adjective	180	Middle	220
Article	181	Deponent Verbs	220
Pronoun	185	Tenses	222
Personal Pronoun	185	Present, Perfect, Pluperfect, and Future	222
Reflexive Pronoun	187	Imperfect	224
Possessive Pronoun	188	Third Future	224
Interrogative Pronoun	188	Aorist	224
Indefinite Pronoun	188	Moods	235
Demonstrative Pronoun	189	Indicative	235
Relative Pronoun	190	Subjunctive	237
Reciprocal Pronoun	194	Optative	239
Subject and Predicate	194	Imperative	242
Object	201	Infinitive	242
Accusative	202	Participle	246
Genitive	207	Adverb	248
Dative	231	Preposition	250
Vocative	237	Conjunction	252
Verbs	237	Interjection	255
Active	237	Irregular Construction	257

PART IV. VERSIFICATION.

Foot	250	Dactylic Verse	254
Trochaic Verse	251	Anapaestic Verse	255
Iambic Verse	252		

GREEK INDEX	257	ABBREVIATIONS	254
ENGLISH INDEX	276		

PART I.

LETTERS AND SYLLABLES.

THE GREEK ALPHABET.

§ 1. 1. The Greek alphabet consists of the following twenty-four letters:

Figure.	Representative.	Name.
<i>A</i> α	<i>A</i> a	<i>Ἄλφα</i> Alpha
<i>B</i> β β	<i>B</i> b	<i>Βῆτα</i> Beta
<i>Γ</i> γ γ	<i>G</i> g	<i>Γάμμα</i> Gamma
<i>Δ</i> δ	<i>D</i> d	<i>Δέλτα</i> Delta
<i>E</i> ε	<i>E</i> ě	<i>Ἐψιλόν</i> Epsilon
<i>Z</i> ζ	<i>Z</i> z	<i>Ζῆτα</i> Zeta
<i>H</i> η	<i>E</i> ē	<i>Ἡτα</i> Eta
<i>Θ</i> θ θ	<i>TH</i> th	<i>Θῆτα</i> Theta
<i>I</i> ι	<i>I</i> i	<i>Ἰῶτα</i> Iota
<i>K</i> κ	<i>K</i> k	<i>Κάππα</i> Kappa
<i>Λ</i> λ	<i>L</i> l	<i>Λάμβδα</i> Lambda
<i>M</i> μ	<i>M</i> m	<i>Μῦ</i> Mu or My
<i>N</i> ν	<i>N</i> n	<i>Νῦ</i> Nu or Ny
<i>Ξ</i> ξ	<i>X</i> x	<i>Ξῖ</i> Xi
<i>O</i> ο	<i>O</i> ō	<i>Ὅ μικρόν</i> Omicron
<i>Π</i> π π	<i>P</i> p	<i>Πῖ</i> Pi
<i>P</i> ρ	<i>R</i> r	<i>Ῥῶ</i> Rho
<i>Σ</i> σ s final	<i>S</i> s	<i>Σίγμα</i> Sigma
<i>T</i> τ τ	<i>T</i> t	<i>Ταῦ</i> Tau
<i>Υ</i> υ	<i>U</i> or <i>Y</i> u or y	<i>Ὑ ψιλόν</i> Upsilon
<i>Φ</i> φ	<i>PH</i> ph	<i>Φῖ</i> Phi
<i>X</i> χ	<i>CH</i> ch	<i>Χῖ</i> Chi
<i>Ψ</i> ψ	<i>PS</i> ps	<i>Ψῖ</i> Psi
<i>Ω</i> ω	<i>O</i> ō	<i>Ὠ μέγα</i> Omega

2. These letters are divided into *vowels* and *consonants*. The vowels are α , ϵ , η , ι , \omicron , υ , ω the consonants are β , γ , δ , ζ , θ , κ , λ , μ , ν , ξ , π , ρ , σ , τ , ϕ , χ , ψ .

NOTE 1. E was originally used both as a vowel and as a breathing. It was qualified by the adjective *ψιλόν*, *smooth* (not aspirated), only when it was used as a vowel: Anciently this vowel stood also for η and the diphthong ω . E. g. *αἰθήρ* was written ΑΙΘΕΡ.

H was originally equivalent to the rough breathing. E. g. *ἥπας* was written ΗΕΠΑΣ, *ἡμέρα*, ΗΕΘΜΟΣ.

O stood also for ω and the diphthong $\epsilon\upsilon$. E. g. *πάσχω* was written ΠΑΣΧΩ, *ἰχθυοί*, ΕΧΘΥΙ. It seems, that there was a time when O and Ω were distinguished from each other only by their size: hence the epithets *μικρόν*, *small*, and *μέγα*, *large*.

T also was originally used both as a vowel and as a breathing. It was called *ψιλόν* only when it was used as a vowel. As a breathing, or rather as a consonant, it was probably equivalent to the obsolete letter digamma. The modern Greeks still pronounce it like \acute{u} or f , in the diphthongs $\epsilon\upsilon$ and $\alpha\upsilon$.

NOTE 2. Before the introduction of Φ and Χ, the Greeks wrote ΠΗ for Φ, and ΚΗ for Χ. E. g. they wrote ΕΚΠΗΑΝΤΟΙ *Ἐκφάντες*, ΕΠΙΕΤ-ΚΗΜΕΝΟΣ *ἐπιυχόμενος*. Here Η is equivalent to the rough breathing.

TH was probably never used for Θ.

They wrote also ΚΞ or ΧΞ for Ξ, and ΦΞ for Ψ. E. g. ΔΕΚΣΑΙ for *δέκα*, ΤΠΕΔΕΧΣΑΤΟ for *ὑπεδέξατο*, ΦΣΤΧΑΣ for *ψυχάς*.

NOTE 3. The most ancient Greek alphabet had three other letters, which disappeared from it in later times, and then were called *ισιόνια*, *numeral marks*. These are F or ς , Q or ρ , and τ .

F or ς , Βαῦ, *Vau*, or *Δίγαμμα*, *Digamma*, (that is, *double gamma*, so called on account of its form F,) corresponds to the Latin F or V. It is still to be seen in some ancient inscriptions.

Q or ρ , Κόππα, *Koppa*, corresponds to the Latin Q. It was probably a deep guttural.

τ , Σάν or Σαμπί, *San* or *Sampi*, was perhaps sounded like the English *sh*.

REMARK. The mark σ representing *st* must not be confounded with the digamma.

NOTE 4. We observe, that σ is used only at the beginning or middle, and ς at the end of a word. E. g. *σεσωσμένος*, not *ςεσωσμένος*.

Some editors unnecessarily put ς at the end of a word compounded with another. E. g. *εἰσέρχομαι* for *εἰσέρχομαι*, *δυστυχής* for *δυστυχής*, *ὅστις* for *ὅστις*.

NOTE 5. The letters of the Greek alphabet are employed also as *numeral figures*. The first eight letters denote *units*.

the next eight, *tens*, and the last eight, *hundreds*. The obsolete letters ϵ , Ϝ , $\text{Ϟ$, denote 6, 90, 900, respectively.

Observe, that the letters denoting units, tens, or hundreds, have an accent above.

Thousands commence the alphabet again, with a stroke underneath.

Here follows a table of numerals.

α'	1	ια'	11	λ'	30	υ'	400
β'	2	ιβ'	12	μ'	40	φ'	500
γ'	3	ιγ'	13	ν'	50	χ'	600
δ'	4	ιδ'	14	ξ'	60	ψ'	700
ε'	5	ις'	15	ο'	70	ω'	800
ς'	6	ις'	16	π'	80	Ϟ'	900
ζ'	7	ιζ'	17	Ϝ'	90	α	1000
η'	8	ιη'	18	ϥ'	100	β	2000
θ'	9	ιθ'	19	σ'	200	γ	3000
ι'	10	κ'	20	τ'	300	&c.	

Examples, $\alpha\omega\lambda\eta' = 1838$, $\alpha\psi\sigma\epsilon' = 1776$, $\alpha\omega\chi\alpha' = 1821$.

NOTE 6. There is another method of writing *numerals*, in which *I*, *II*, *Δ*, $\overline{\Delta}$, *H*, \overline{H} , *X*, \overline{X} , *M*, respectively denote, *ἓως*, *one*, *Πέντε*, *five*, *Δέκα*, *ten*, *Πεντάκις Δέκα*, *five times ten*, or *fifty*, *Ἑκατόν* (anciently *HEKATON*), *hundred*, *Πεντάκις Ἑκατόν*, *five hundred*, *Χίλιοι*, *thousand*, *Πεντάκις Χίλιοι*, *five thousand*, *Μύριοι*, *ten thousand*. (§ 60.)

Here follows a table.

I	1	ΔΠΙΙ	17	\overline{H}	H	600
II	2	ΔΠΙΙΙ	18	\overline{H}	HH	700
III	3	ΔΠΙΙΙΙ	19	\overline{H}	HHH	800
IIII	4	ΔΔ	20	\overline{H}	HHHH	900
Π	5	ΔΔΔ	30	X		1000
ΠΙ	6	ΔΔΔΔ	40	XX		2000
ΠΙΙ	7	$\overline{\Delta}$	50	XXX		3000
ΠΙΙΙ	8	$\overline{\Delta}$ Δ	60	XXXX		4000
ΠΙΙΙΙ	9	$\overline{\Delta}$ ΔΔ	70	\overline{X}		5000
Δ	10	$\overline{\Delta}$ ΔΔΔ	80	\overline{X}	X	6000
ΔΙ	11	$\overline{\Delta}$ ΔΔΔΔ	90	\overline{X}	XX	7000
ΔΙΙ	12	H	100	\overline{X}	XXX	8000
ΔΙΙΙ	13	HH	200	\overline{X}	XXXX	9000
ΔΙΙΙΙ	14	HHH	300	M		10000
ΔΠ	15	HHHH	400	MX		11000
ΔΠΙ	16	\overline{H}	500		&c.	

VOWELS.

§ 2. There are five *short* vowels, and five corresponding *long* ones. The short vowels are α , ϵ , ι , $ο$, υ the long vowels are α , η , ι , ω , $\bar{\upsilon}$.

The mark ($\bar{}$) is placed over a short vowel, and the mark ($\bar{}$), over a long one. These marks, however, are necessary only in the case of α , ι , and υ , since the letters η and ω represent long E and O respectively.

NOTE 1. The vowels ϵ and $ο$ are often called *the short vowels*, η and ω , *the long vowels*, and α , ι , υ , *the doubtful vowels*.

REMARK. By the term, *doubtful*, we are not to understand that the quantity of α , ι , υ , is uncertain in any given syllable, but that in some syllables these vowels are always long, and in others always short. E. g. υ in the words $\theta\upsilon\mu\acute{o}s$, $\pi\upsilon\rho\acute{o}s$ *wheat*, is always long; in the words $\pi\upsilon\lambda\eta$, $\acute{\upsilon}\pi\acute{o}$, always short.

There are, indeed, instances where the quantity of these letters is variable, as α in $\acute{\alpha}\rho\etaς$, ι in $\mu\upsilon\phi\iota\lambda\eta$, and υ in $\kappa\omicron\rho\acute{\upsilon}\nu\eta$ but we should recollect, that the sounds E and O also are, in certain instances, variable, as $\xi\eta\rho\acute{o}s$ and $\xi\epsilon\rho\acute{o}s$, $\iota\omega\mu\epsilon\nu$ and $\iota\omicron\mu\epsilon\nu$.

NOTE 2. In strictness, the Greek alphabet has but five vowels, A , E , I , O , U . The long vowels differ from the short ones in *quantity*, but not in *quality*.

NOTE 3. COMMUTATION OF VOWELS. (1) When from any cause the vowels ϵ and $ο$ are to be lengthened, they are generally changed into the diphthongs $\epsilon\iota$ and $ο\upsilon$, rather than into their corresponding long ones η and ω . E. g. $\xi\epsilon\iota\nu\omicronς$ for $\xi\epsilon\nu\omicronς$, $\mu\omicron\epsilon\iota\nu\omicronς$ for $\mu\omicron\nu\omicronς$.

(2) In some instances $ο$ is lengthened into $οι$. E. g. $\pi\omicron\iota\alpha$ for $\pi\acute{o}\alpha$.

(3) The vowel α often passes into $αι$ or η . E. g. $\alpha\iota\iota$ from $\acute{\alpha}\epsilon\iota$, $\epsilon\acute{\iota}\theta\eta\lambda\alpha$ from $\theta\acute{\alpha}\lambda\lambda\omega$.

(4) The vowels α and ϵ are frequently interchanged. E. g. Ionic $\tau\acute{\epsilon}\sigma\sigma\epsilon\tau\epsilon\varsigma$ for $\tau\acute{\epsilon}\sigma\sigma\alpha\epsilon\tau\epsilon\varsigma$, Doric $\pi\acute{\alpha}\zeta\omega$ for $\pi\acute{\epsilon}\zeta\omega$.

(5) The syllables $\alpha\omicron$ and $\bar{\alpha}\omega$ are often changed into $\epsilon\omega$. E. g. Attic $\lambda\epsilon\acute{\omega}s$ for $\lambda\acute{\alpha}\acute{o}s$, Ionic $\acute{\epsilon}\phi\epsilon\tau\mu\acute{\epsilon}\omega\nu$ for $\acute{\epsilon}\phi\epsilon\tau\mu\bar{\alpha}\omega\nu$.

(6) The vowels $\bar{\alpha}$ and η are interchanged. E. g. Doric $\acute{\alpha}$ for $\acute{\eta}$, Ionic $\pi\rho\acute{\eta}\gamma\mu\alpha$ for $\pi\rho\bar{\alpha}\gamma\mu\alpha$.

The use of \bar{a} for η is one of the leading peculiarities of the Doric dialect. The use of η for \bar{a} is peculiar to the Ionic.

(7) The vowels \bar{a} and ω are sometimes interchanged. E. g. $\kappa\rho\acute{\alpha}\zeta\omega$ and $\kappa\rho\acute{\omega}\zeta\omega$.

(8) The vowels s and o are often interchanged. E. g. $\tau\acute{\epsilon}\tau\rho\sigma\phi\alpha$ from $\tau\rho\acute{\epsilon}\pi\omega$.

(9) The vowels η and ω are, in some instances, interchanged. E. g. $\pi\acute{\tau}\eta\sigma\sigma\omega$ and $\pi\acute{\iota}\omega\sigma\sigma\omega$.

DIPHTHONGS.

§ 3. 1. There are fourteen diphthongs, of which seven, $\acute{a}i$, $\acute{a}v$, ϵi , ϵv , $o i$, $o v$, and υi , begin with a short vowel, and seven, \bar{a} , $\bar{a}v$, η , ηv , ω , ωv , and $\bar{\upsilon} i$, with a long one. The former are called *proper diphthongs*, and the latter, *improper diphthongs*.

The ι is written under the long vowel, and is called *iota subscript*. In capitals it is written as a regular letter. E. g. $\text{ΤΗΙ } \text{ΑΙΓΙΑΙ}$, $\tau\eta \acute{\alpha}γ\iota\alpha$; $\text{ΤΩΙ } \text{ΣΟΦΩΙ}$, $\tau\omega \sigma\phi\omega$; Αἰδω , $\acute{\alpha}\delta\omega$.

2. The diphthongs are represented in English as follows :

<i>Proper diphthongs.</i>				<i>Improper diphthongs.</i>			
$\acute{a}i$	by ai	$o i$	by oi	\bar{a}	by \bar{a}	ω	by \bar{o}
$\acute{a}v$	" au	$o v$	" ou	$\bar{a}v$	" $\bar{a}u$	ωv	" $\bar{o}u$
ϵi	" ei	υi	" yi	η	" \bar{e}	$\bar{\upsilon} i$	" $\bar{y}i$
ϵv	" eu			ηv	" $\bar{e}u$		

NOTE 1. The diphthong ωv belongs to the Ionic dialect. It may be doubted whether the diphthong $\bar{\upsilon} i$ was ever used.

NOTE 2. In the *improper diphthongs*, the second vowel was nearly swallowed up by the preceding long one, which long vowel constituted the leading element of these diphthongs.

NOTE 3. COMMUTATION OF DIPHTHONGS. (1) The Ionians often use ωv for $\acute{a}v$. E. g. $\theta\omega\upsilon\mu\alpha$ for $\theta\acute{a}\upsilon\mu\alpha$. (§ 3. N. 1.)

(2) The Ionians use $\eta\bar{i}$ for ϵi . E. g. $\acute{\alpha}\gamma\gamma\eta\bar{i}\omega\nu$ for $\acute{\alpha}\gamma\gamma\epsilon\iota\omega\nu$, $\beta\alpha\sigma\iota\lambda\eta\bar{i}\eta$ for $\beta\alpha\sigma\iota\lambda\epsilon\iota\alpha$.

(3) They use η for $\acute{a}i$. E. g. $\tau\eta\mu\bar{\eta}\sigma\iota$ for $\tau\acute{\alpha}\mu\acute{\alpha}\sigma\iota$.

(4) The Dorians use ω for $o v$. E. g. $\mu\acute{\omega}\sigma\alpha$ for $\mu\acute{o}\upsilon\sigma\alpha$.

For $o v$ before σ they often use $o i$. E. g. $\mu\acute{o}\iota\sigma\alpha$ for $\mu\acute{o}\upsilon\sigma\alpha$

BREATHINGS.

§ 4. 1. Every Greek word beginning with a vowel must have either the *rough breathing* (´), or the *smooth breathing* (¨), over that vowel. E. g.

ἀκούω, ἐπόμενος.

NOTE 1. The vowel *υ* at the beginning of a word takes the rough breathing. E. g. ὑμῖς, ὑπό. Except the Epic pronouns ὕμμι, ὕμμιν, and ὕμμε. (§ 64. N. 2.)

2. The rough breathing is placed also over *ρ* at the beginning of a word. E. g.

ῥεῦμα, ῥάδιος.

3. When *ρ* is doubled in the middle of a word, the first one takes the smooth breathing, and the other, the rough breathing. E. g. ἄρρητος.

4. The breathing, as also the accent (§ 19. 5), is placed over the second vowel of the diphthong. E. g. αὐτός, αἶψα, νῖος, οὗτος.

Except the improper diphthongs *αη, ηα, αο*. E. g. ἄδω, ἦδον, ᾤδῃ. So in capitals, Ἄδω, Ἥδον, Ὠδῃ.

5. The *rough breathing* corresponds to the English *h*. E. g. ἵππος, οὗτος, ῥεῦμα, ἄρρητος, in English letters *hippos, houtos, rheuma, arrhētos*.

NOTE 2. The *smooth breathing* represents the *effort*, with which a vowel, not depending on a preceding letter, is pronounced. Let, for example, the learner pronounce first the word, *act*, and then, *enact*, and mark the difference between the *a* in the first, and the *a* in the second word. He will perceive, that the utterance of *a* in *act*, requires more effort than that of *a* in *enact*.

CONSONANTS.

§ 5. 1. The consonants *λ, μ, ν, ρ*, are, on account of their gliding pronunciation, called *liquids*.

2. The consonants *ζ, ξ, ψ*, are called *double consonants*; because *ζ* stands for *δσ*, *ξ* for *κσ*, and *ψ* for *πσ*.

NOTE 1. The preposition *ἐκ* in composition never coalesces with the following *σ*. E. g. *ἐκσκορπίζω*, not *ἐξσκορπίζω*.

NOTE 2. It is not exactly correct to say that *ζ* stands for *δσ*, since, according to the Greek notions of euphony, a lingual is always dropped before *σ* (§ 10. 2). In strictness *ζ* is a mixture of *δ* and *σ*, just as *ε* is compounded of *a* and *i*, *ο* of *a* and *υ*, and *β* of *m* and *p*.

With respect to its making position (§ 17. 2), this was probably owing to its strong vocal hissing.

3. The consonants *π, β, φ, κ, γ, χ, τ, δ, θ*, are called *mutes*. They are divided into

smooth mutes π, κ, τ,

middle mutes β, γ, δ,

rough mutes φ, χ, θ.

These letters correspond to each other in the perpendicular direction. E. g. *φ* is the corresponding rough of *π*.

4. The letter *σ*, on account of its hissing sound, is called the *sibilant* letter.

NOTE 3. The consonants *ν, ρ, ζ, ξ, ψ*, are the only ones that can stand at the end of a genuine Greek word.

Except *κ* in the preposition *ἐκ* and the adverb *οὐκ*.

§ 6. According to the organs with which they are pronounced, the consonants are divided into

labials π, β, φ, μ,

linguals τ, δ, θ, ζ, σ, λ, ν, ρ,

palatals κ, γ, χ.

The *labials* are pronounced chiefly with the *lips*; the *linguals*, with the *tongue*; and the *palatals*, with the *palate*.

NOTE. COMMUTATION OF CONSONANTS. (1) The Dorians generally use *σδ* for *ζ*. E. g. *κωμύσδω* for *κωμάζω*. This takes place in the middle of a word.

(2) The Attics use *ττ* for *σσ*. E. g. *πράττω* for *πράσσω*.

(3) In some instances *ρρ* is used for *ρσ*. E. g. *ῥρῥην* for *ῥσρην*.

EUPHONIC CHANGES.

§ 7. When a labial (*π, β, φ*), or a palatal (*κ, γ, χ*), happens to stand before a lingual (*τ, δ, θ*); the former is changed into its

corresponding smooth, middle, or rough, according as the latter is smooth, middle, or rough, (§ 5. 3.) E. g.

τέτριπ-ται	for	τέτριβ-ται	ἐτρίψ-θην	for	ἐτρίβ-θην
γέγραπ-ται	"	γέγραφ-ται	εἰτύφ-θην	"	εἰτύπ-θην
ἦκ-ται	"	ἦγ-ται	ἐπλέχ-θην	"	ἐπλέκ-θην
τέτευκ-ται	"	τέτευχ-ται	ἐλέχ-θην	"	ἐλέγ-θην.

So ἐβδομος from ἐπτά, ὄγδοος from ὀκτώ, ἐπιγράβδην for ἐπιγράφδην.

So in Latin, *nuptum* for *nubtum*, *actus* for *agtus*, *vectum* for *vehum*.

NOTE. Except κ in the preposition ἐκ. E. g. ἐκδέρω, ἐκθρώσκω, not ἐγδέρω, ἐχθρώσκω.

§ 8. 1. A labial (π, β, ϕ) before μ is always changed into μ . E. g.

λέλειμ-μαι	for	λέλειπ-μαι	γέγραμ-μαι	for	γέγραφ-μαι.
τέτριμ-μαι	"	τέτριβ-μαι	τέθραμ-μαι	"	τέθραφ-μαι.

2. A labial (β, ϕ) before σ is changed into π . According to § 5. 2, the combination $\pi\sigma$ is represented by ψ . E. g.

τρίψω	for	τρίβ-σω	γράφω	for	γράφ-σω.
-------	-----	---------	-------	-----	----------

So in Latin, *nupsi* for *nubsi*, *lapsus* for *labsus*.

§ 9. 1. A palatal (χ, γ) before μ is generally changed into γ . E. g.

πέπλεγ-μαι	for	πέπλεκ-μαι	τέτευγ-μαι	for	τέτευχ-μαι.
------------	-----	------------	------------	-----	-------------

NOTE. The preposition ἐκ remains unaltered before μ . E. g. ἐκμαί-νω, ἐκμετρέω, not ἐγμαίνω, ἐγμετρέω.

2. A palatal (γ, χ) before σ is changed into κ . According to § 5. 2, the combination $\kappa\sigma$ is represented by ξ . E. g.

λέξω	for	λέγ-σω	τεύξω	for	τεύχ-σω.
------	-----	--------	-------	-----	----------

So in Latin, *texi* for *tegsi*, *traxi* for *trahsi*.

§ 10. 1. A lingual ($\tau, \delta, \theta, \zeta$) before μ is often changed into σ . E. g.

ῥήσ-μαι	for	ῥήδ-μαι	πέπεισ-μαι	for	πέπειθ-μαι
πλάσ-μα	"	πλάθ-μα	φρόντισ-μα	"	φρόντιζ-μα.

2. A lingual ($\tau, \delta, \theta, \zeta$) is always dropped before σ . E. g.

πί-σω	for	πέτ-σω	πλό-σω	for	πλόθ-σω
ῥ-σω	"	ῥδ-σω	φροντί-σω	"	φροντιζ-σω.

So in Latin, *amans* for *amants*, *monens* for *monents*, *lusi* for *ludsi*.

3. A lingual (τ, δ, θ, ζ) before another lingual is often changed into σ. E. g.

ῥσ-ται for ῥδ-ται
ῖσ-τε “ ῖδ-τε

πέπλσ-ται for πέπλθ-ται
φροντισ-τής “ φροντιζ-τής.

4. A lingual (τ, δ, θ, ζ) before a palatal (κ, γ, χ) is always dropped. E. g. ῥ-κα for ῥδ-κα, πέπει-κα for πέπειθ-κα, πεφρόν-τι-κα for πεφρόντιζ-κα.

NOTE 1. The omission of a lingual before σ or κ does not affect the quantity of the preceding vowel.

NOTE 2. In the Epic language the τ of the preposition κατά is changed into the following consonant. E. g. καγγίνω for κατγίνω for κατὰ γίνω, κάλλιπες for κάτλιπες for κατίλιπες.

Before two consonants the τ of this preposition is dropped. E. g. κάσχιθι for κάτσχιθι for κατίσχιθι.

§ 11. The letter σ cannot stand between two consonants. E. g. γεγράφ-θαι for γεγράφ-σθαι, ἐψάλ-θαι for ἐψάλ-σθαι.

§ 12. 1. Before a labial (π, β, φ), ν is changed into μ. E. g.

ἐμ-πίπτω for ἐν-πίπτω ἐμ-φανής for ἐν-φανής
συν-βαίνω “ συν-βαίνω ἔμ-ψυχος “ ἔν-ψυχος.

So in Latin, *imbellis* for *inbellis*, *impius* for *inpius*.

2. Before a palatal (κ, γ, χ), ν is changed into γ. E. g.

συν-καίω for συν-καίω συγ-γενής for συν-γενής
ἐγ-ξέω “ ἐν-ξέω συγ-χέω “ συν-χέω.

REMARK. The combinations γγ, γκ, γξ, γχ, are represented in English by *ng*, *nc* or *nk*, *nx*, *nch*, respectively. E. g. ἄγγος *angos*, ἀγκών *ancon* or *ankon*, ἄγξω *anzo*, ἄγχω *ancho*.

3. Before a liquid (λ, μ, ρ), ν is changed into that liquid. E. g.

συν-λέγω for συν-λέγω ἐμ-μένω for ἐν-μένω
ἐλ-λογος “ ἔν-λογος συν-ρέω “ συν-ρέω.

So in Latin, *colligo* for *conligo*, *commotus* for *conmotus*, *corruptus* for *conruptus*.

4. Before σ or ζ, ν is dropped. E. g. δαίμο-σι for δαίμον-σι, σύ-ζυγος for σύν-ζυγος.

5. In many instances, after ν has been dropped before σ, the preceding short vowel is lengthened. *E* and *o* are changed into *ει* and *ου* respectively (§ 2. N. 3). E. g.

μέλᾱ-ς for μέλαν-ς τιθῆῖ-σι for τιθέν-σι
τετύφᾱ-σι “ τετύφαν-σι τύπτου-σι “ τύπτον-σι.

This lengthening almost always takes place when *ντ*, *νθ*, *νθ*, are dropped before *σ* (§§ 10. 2 : 12. 4). E. g.

γράφῃ-ς	for	γράφαντ-ς	λέου-σι	for	λέοντ-σι
τυφθεῖ-ς	"	τυφθέντ-ς	σπεί-σω	"	σπένδ-σω
δεικνύ-ς	"	δεικνύντ-ς	πελ-σομαι	"	πένθ-σομαι

NOTE 1. We must not suppose that the omission of the lingual has any thing to do with the lengthening of the vowel before *σ* (§ 10. 2, N. 1).

NOTE 2. In some instances, *ν* before *σ* is changed into *σ*. E. g. *σύνσωμος* for *σύνσωμος*.

NOTE 3. The preposition *ἐν* remains unaltered before *ρ*, *σ*, *ζ*. E. g. *ἐνράπτω*, *ἐνσάπτω*, *ἐνζεύγνυμι*.

NOTE 4. In the following words *ν* is not dropped before *σ* : *κένσαι* (from *κεντέω*), *πέπανσις*, *πέφανσαι* (from *φαίνω*). Also in the ending *νς* of the third declension (§ 36. 1), as *ἔλμνς*. Also in the word *πάλιν*, in composition, as *παλινστομέω*.

§ 13. At the beginning of a word *ρ* is generally doubled, when, in the formation of a word, it happens to stand between two vowels. E. g.

περιρρέω from *περί* and *ρέω* *ἔρρευκα* for *ἔρευκα*.

§ 14. 1. When, in the formation of a compound word, a smooth consonant (*π*, *κ*, *τ*) happens to stand before a vowel having the rough breathing, that smooth consonant and the rough breathing form a corresponding rough consonant (*φ*, *χ*, *θ*). E. g.

ἄφ-ἰημι	for	ἄπ-ἰημι	καθ-αίρεσις	for	κατ-αίρεσις
δεχ-ήμερος	"	δεκ-ήμερος	αὐθ-ήμερος	"	αὐτ-ήμερος

NOTE 1. In the words *τέθριππον* (*τέτταρες*, *ἵππος*), *φρουδος* (*πρό*, *όδος*), *θουμάτιον* (*τὸ ἱμάτιον*), *θατέρον* (*τοῦ ἑτέρου*), the rough breathing affects the smooth mute, although it does not immediately come in contact with it.

2. When, of two successive words, the first ends in a smooth consonant, and the next begins with a vowel having the rough breathing, that smooth consonant is changed into its corresponding rough. E. g.

ἄφ' οὗ	for	ἄπ' οὗ	μεθ' ἡμῶν	for	μετ' ἡμῶν
καθ' ἑαυτόν	"	κατ' ἑαυτόν	οὐχ ὑμῶν	"	οὐκ ὑμῶν

NOTE 2. The Ionic dialect violates these rules. E. g. *ἀπαιέθαι* for *ἀφαιέθαι*, *κατιέθαι* for *καθιέθαι*, *ὅκιν αἶος* for *ὅχιν αἶος*.

3. If two successive syllables would each have a rough con-

sonant (φ, χ, θ), the first rough consonant is often changed into its corresponding smooth (π, κ, τ). E. g.

πέφνηα for φέφνηα τίθηλα for θίθηλα
κίχανδα “ χέχανδα τρέχω “ θρέχω.

This change takes place in almost all *reduplications*.

NOTE 3. The *first aorist passive* deviates from this rule. E. g. ἀφίθην, ἐχύθην, not ἀπέθην, ἐκύθην.

Except τίεθην from τίθημι, and ἐτύθην from θύω.

NOTE 4. The termination θι of the *imperative active* (§ 88. 1) is changed into τι, if the preceding syllable has a rough consonant. E. g. τύφθητι for τύφθηθι, τιθετι for τιθεθι.

Except the imperatives φάθι from φημι, and τέθναθι from θνήσκω.

NOTE 5. In the verb ἔχῃ, of which the future is ἔξω, the rough breathing is changed into the smooth breathing, ἔχω, on account of χ in the following syllable.

4. A rough consonant (φ, χ, θ) is never doubled; but instead of this, its corresponding smooth (π, κ, τ) is placed before it. E. g. ἀπφύς, ἰακχος, ἄτθις, not ἀφφύς, ἰαχχος, ἄθθις.

MOVABLE CONSONANTS.

§ 15. 1. All *datives plural* in ι, and all *third persons* in ι and ε, are written both with and without a final ν. They are generally written with it when the next word begins with a vowel. E. g.

θηρσὶν ἀγροῖς θηρσὶ κακοῖς
φησὶν οὗτος φησὶ Σωκράτης
τύπτουσιν αὐτούς τύπτουσι τούτους
ἔστερξεν μέγα ἔστερξε μέγα.

2. Also, all *adverbs of place* in σι (§ 121. 1). E. g. Πλαταιᾶσι.

Also, the particles νύ and κέ, the adverbs πέρυσι and νόσφι, and the numeral εἴκοσι.

NOTE. In some Grammars, ν movable is written parenthetically. E. g. θηρσὶ (ν).

3. The words οὕτως, ἄχρις, μέχρις, and ἐξ (that is, ἐκς), and a few others, drop the σ before a consonant. E. g. οὕτω φησὶ, ἐκ τοῦ.

ἄχρις and μέχρις often drop the σ even before a vowel.

4. The adverb οὖ becomes οὐκ or οὐχ before a vowel. E. g. οὖ φησι, οὐκ εἶπε, οὐχ εἶπετο (§ 14. 2).

SYLLABLES.

§ 16. 1. There are as many syllables in a Greek word as there are vowels and diphthongs in it.

2. Words of one syllable are called *monosyllables*; of two, *dissyllables*; and of more than two, *polysyllables*.

3. The last syllable except one is called the *penult*; the last except two, the *antepenult*. E. g. in εὖ-σπλαγ-χνος, χνος is the last syllable, σπλαγ, the penult, and εὖ, the antepenult.

NOTE 1. (1) Any single consonant may commence a Greek word.

(2) The following combinations of consonants may commence a Greek word or a syllable: βδ, βλ, βρ, γλ, γν, γρ, δμ, δν, δρ, θλ, θν, θρ, κλ, κμ, κν, κρ, κτ, μν, πλ, πν, πρ, πτ, σβ, σθ, σκ, σκλ, σμ, σπ, σπλ, στ, στλ, στρ, σφ, σχ, τλ, τμ, τρ, φθ, φλ, φρ, χθ, χλ, χν, χρ.

(3) The following combinations also may commence a syllable: γδ, γμ, θμ, τν, φν, χμ.

(4) Further, any three consonants may begin a syllable, provided the first and the last pair may each begin a syllable. E. g. πτρ, χθρ.

NOTE 2. Greek words are divided into syllables in the following manner:

(1) A single consonant standing between two vowels, or a combination of consonants capable of commencing a syllable (§ 16. N. 1), is placed at the beginning of the syllable. E. g. δι-α-λέ-γο-μαι, εὖ-σπληγξ, κά-το-πιρον.

(2) When the combination cannot commence a syllable, its first consonant belongs to the preceding syllable. E. g. ἔλ-θω, ψάλ-λω.

(3) A *compound* word is resolved into its component parts, if the first part ends with a consonant. E. g. πα-λίν-ορ-σος.

But if the first part ends with a vowel, the compound is divided like a simple word, even when that vowel has been cut off (§ 135. 3). E. g. πα-ρέ-λα-βον.

4. A syllable is called *pure*, when its vowel or diphthong is immediately preceded by the vowel of the preceding syllable. E. g. the following words end in α, αι, ας, ος, pure: σηπί-α, σηπί-αι, σηπί-ας, ἄγρι-ος.

QUANTITY OF SYLLABLES.

§ 17. In any Greek word, every syllable is either long or short.

1. A syllable is *long by nature* when it has a long vowel or diphthong. E. g. in the following words the penult is long by nature :

οἶκος, ἄνθρωπος, τιμή, πᾶσα.

2. A syllable is said to be *long by position*, when its vowel, being short by nature, is followed by two or more consonants, or by a double consonant (ζ, ξ, ψ). E. g. in the following words the penult is long by position :

ἐστέ, ὄρκος, ἄσπλαγχνος, φράζω.

3. When a short vowel is followed by a *mute and a liquid*, the syllable is common. E. g. in the following words the penult is either long or short :

τέκνον, ὕβρις.

4. But the syllable is almost always long, when its vowel, being short by nature, is followed by the following combinations: βλ, γλ, γμ, γν, δμ, δν. E. g. the antepenult of ἔβλεπον.

NOTE 1. In the Epic language the syllable is generally long when its vowel, being short by nature, is followed by a *mute and a liquid*.

NOTE 2. In Homer and Hesiod, σκ and ζ, at the beginning of a word, do not always affect the preceding short vowel. E. g. (Il. 6, 402: 2, 634.)

5. Every syllable, which cannot be proved to be long, must be assumed to be short.

NOTE 3. The quantity of α, ι, υ, must be learned by observation. The following remarks, however, may be of some use to the learner :

(1) Every circumflexed α , ι , υ , is long by nature. (§ 21.)
E. g. $\pi\tilde{\alpha}\nu$, $\acute{\iota}\mu\tilde{\iota}\nu$, $\delta\rho\tilde{\upsilon}\varsigma$.

(2) Every α , ι , υ , arising from contraction is long by nature.
(§ 23.) E. g. $\tau\acute{\iota}\mu\tilde{\alpha}$, $\pi\acute{o}\lambda\iota\varsigma$, $\beta\acute{o}\tau\rho\tilde{\upsilon}\varsigma$, from $\tau\acute{\iota}\mu\alpha\epsilon$, $\pi\acute{o}\lambda\iota\epsilon\varsigma$, $\beta\acute{o}\tau\rho\upsilon\epsilon\varsigma$.

(3) Every $\alpha\sigma$, $\upsilon\sigma$, arising from $\alpha\nu\tau\alpha$, $\upsilon\nu\tau\alpha$, is long by nature.
(§ 12. 5.) E. g. $\tau\acute{\upsilon}\psi\alpha\sigma\iota$, $\zeta\epsilon\upsilon\gamma\gamma\tilde{\upsilon}\varsigma$, for $\tau\acute{\upsilon}\psi\alpha\nu\tau\alpha\iota$, $\zeta\epsilon\upsilon\gamma\gamma\acute{\upsilon}\nu\tau\iota\varsigma$.

(4) Derivative words generally retain the quantity of their primitives.

§ 18. 1. The epic and the lyric poets often shorten a long vowel or diphthong at the end of a word when the next word begins with a vowel. E. g. (Od. 5, 286) $\tilde{\Omega}$ $\pi\acute{o}\rho\circ\iota$, η $\mu\acute{\alpha}\lambda\alpha$ $\delta\eta$ $\mu\epsilon\tau\epsilon\beta\acute{o}\upsilon\lambda\epsilon\upsilon\sigma\alpha\nu$ $\theta\epsilon\circ\iota$ $\tilde{\alpha}\lambda\lambda\omega\varsigma$, where $\tilde{\omega}$ $\pi\acute{o}\rho\circ\iota$, $-\sigma\alpha\nu$ $\theta\epsilon\circ\iota$, are dactyles.

NOTE 1. This kind of shortening occurs also in the middle of a word. E. g. $\delta\eta\tilde{\iota}\circ\iota\circ$ (---), $\tau\circ\iota\alpha\nu\tau\acute{\iota}$ (---).

2. A short syllable is often made long by the epic poets. E. g. $\acute{\epsilon}\pi\epsilon\iota\delta\eta$ (---), $\Lambda\acute{\iota}\acute{o}\lambda\circ\upsilon$ (---), $\phi\acute{\iota}\lambda\epsilon$ $\acute{\epsilon}\kappa\upsilon\rho\acute{\epsilon}$ (---).

NOTE 2. It is supposed that the ancients generally doubled in pronunciation the consonant following the short vowel. E. g. they read $\acute{\epsilon}\pi\pi\epsilon\iota\delta\eta$, $\Lambda\acute{\iota}\acute{o}\lambda\lambda\circ\nu$.

There are instances, however, where the short vowel was lengthened without reference to the following letter. E. g. $\delta\acute{\iota}\acute{\alpha}$ for $\delta\acute{\iota}\alpha$.

ACCENT.

§ 19. 1. The Greek has three accents, viz. the *acute* (´), the *grave* (`), and the *circumflex* (˘).

The acute can stand only on one of the last three syllables of a word; the circumflex, only on one of the last two, and the grave only on the last.

REMARK 1. The place of the accent in every word must be learned by observation.

NOTE 1. The following monosyllables (called *atōna*) generally appear unaccented:

$\alpha\acute{\iota}$, $\alpha\acute{\iota}\varsigma$ or $\acute{\epsilon}\varsigma$, $\acute{\epsilon}\nu$ or $\alpha\acute{\iota}\nu$, $\acute{\epsilon}\xi$ or $\acute{\epsilon}\kappa$, $\sigma\acute{\upsilon}$ or $\sigma\acute{\upsilon}\kappa$ or $\sigma\acute{\upsilon}\chi$, $\acute{\omega}\varsigma$, and the articles \acute{o} , $\acute{\eta}$, $\acute{o}\acute{\iota}$, $\acute{\alpha}\acute{\iota}$.

REMARK 2. When the articles *ὁ, ἡ, οἱ, αἱ*, stand for demonstrative pronouns (§ 142. 1), they should be read as if they were accented.

REMARK 3. 'Ο takes the acute when it is equivalent to the relative pronoun (§ 142. 2). For *ὅς*, see below (§ 123. N. 1).

NOTE 2. According to the old grammarians, the *grave* accent is understood on every syllable which appears unaccented. Thus *ἀνδροπατῆρες, τόπῳ*, are, according to them, *ἀνδροπατῆρες, τόπῳ*. It seems, then, that the *grave* accent is *no* accent at all.

2. A word is called *oxytone*, when it has the acute accent on the last syllable. E. g. *πιστός, εἰπέ, ἀγαθός*.

Paroxytone, when it has the acute accent on the penult. E. g. *θῆλω, μεμερίσθαι*.

Proparoxytone, when it has the acute on the antepenult. E. g. *ἄνθρωπος, ἄξιοι, πόλεως*.

3. A word is called *perispomenon*, when it has the circumflex on the last syllable. E. g. *ἐπιθῶ, διαπερᾶν, ποδοῖν*.

Properispomenon, when it has the circumflex on the penult. E. g. *τοῦτον, μεμνήσθαι, μᾶλλον*.

4. A word is called *barytone*, when its last syllable has *no* accent at all. (§ 19. N. 2.) E. g. *τύπτω, τοῦτον, περιερχόμενος*.

5. When the accented syllable has a diphthong, the accent is placed over the second vowel of that diphthong. E. g. *αἵματα, θωῦμα*. Except the improper diphthongs *α, η, φ*. (See also § 4. 4.)

§ 20. 1. If the *last syllable* is *long* either by nature or by position (§ 17. 1, 2), no accent can be placed on the antepenult.

2. The *ACUTE* can stand on the *antepenult* only when the last syllable is short. E. g. *ἄνθρωπος, διέφθορεν, πέλεκυς*.

NOTE 1. The endings *αι* and *οι* are, with respect to accent, short. E. g. *λέγονται, ἄνθρωποι*.

Except the third person singular of the *optative active*. E. g. *τιμήσαι, τιμήσοι*.

Except also the adverb *οἶκοι*, *at home*, which in reality is an old dative.

NOTE 2. The endings *ω, ω, ως, ως, ων, ων*, of the *second declension*, and *ως, ων*, of the genitive of nouns in *ι, υς*, of the *third declension*, permit the accent to be on the antepenult. (§§ 33: 43. 3.) E. g. *ἀνάγειω, πόλεως, πόλεων*.

NOTE 3. Also the Ionic termination *ω* of the genitive singular of the first declension permits the accent to stand on the antepenult. E. g. *Τυδείδω*. (§ 31. N. 3.)

3. The *penult*, if accented, takes the acute when it is short by nature, or when the last syllable is long by nature. E. g. *λόγος, μούσης*.

4. When a word, which has the acute on the last syllable, stands before other words belonging to the same sentence, this acute becomes grave ('). E. g. *τοὺς πονηροὺς καὶ τοὺς ἀγαθοὺς ἀνθρώπους*, not *τοὺς πονηροὺς καὶ τοὺς ἀγαθοὺς ἀνθρώπους*.

§ 21. 1. The *CIRCUMFLEX* can be placed only on a syllable *long by nature*. E. g. *τῆς τιμῆς, διαπερῶν*.

2. A *penult* long by nature, if accented, takes the circumflex only when the vowel of the last syllable is short by nature. E. g. *μᾶλλον, πῖνε, καταῖτε*. So *εἶναι, οἴκοι*, (§ 20. N. 1.)

ENCLITICS.

§ 22. 1. *Enclitics* are words which throw their accent back upon the last syllable of the preceding word. The following words are enclitics :

(1) The *personal pronouns* *μοῦ, μοι, μέ, σοῦ, σοι, σέ, οὐ, οἶ, ἐ, σφωί, σφωῖν, σφέων, σφέας, σφέα, σφίσι, σφιν, σφέ, σφάς*. We must observe, that, of those beginning with *σφ*, only the oblique cases are enclitic.

(2) The *indefinite pronoun* *τις, τι*, through all the cases, as also the words *τοῦ, τῷ*, for *τινός, τινὸς*.

(3) The *present indicative* of *εἰμι*, *am*, and *φημι*, *say*. Except the monosyllabic 2 pers. sing. *εἶ* or *εἷς*, and *φής*.

(4) The *particles* *ποθὲν, ποθεν, πολ, πῆ, πού, πῶς, ποτέ, γέ, θήν, κί* or *κέν, νύ* or *νύν, πέρ, πῶ, τέ, τοι, ῥά*, and the inseparable particle *δέ, to*.

2. If the word before the enclitic has the acute on the antepenult, or the circumflex on the penult, the enclitic throws back an acute on the last syllable of that word. E. g. *ἀνθρώπος τις*, for *ἄνθρωπος τις· δεῖξόν μοι*, for *δεῖξον μοι*.

3. When the word before the enclitic has the accent on the last syllable, the accent of the enclitic disappears. In this case the acute does not become grave (§ 20. 4). E. g. *ἐγώ φημι*, for *ἐγὼ φημί· πολλοῖς τισι*, for *πολλοῖς τισὶ*.

Monosyllabic enclitics lose their accent also when the preceding word has the acute on the penult. E. g. *τούτου γε*.

4. An enclitic of two syllables retains its accent,

(1) When the preceding word has the acute on the penult. E. g. *ἄνδρες τινές*.

(2) When the syllable upon which its accent would have been thrown back has been elided (§ 25). E. g. *πόλλ' ἐστὶ*, for *πολλά ἐστι*.

NOTE 1. Enclitics, which stand at the beginning of a sentence, retain their accent. E. g. *σοῦ γὰρ κράτος ἐστὶ μέγιστον*.

REMARK. The abovementioned personal pronouns retain their accent, when they depend upon a *preposition*. E. g. *ἐπὶ σοί*, not *ἐπί σοι*. Except *μέ* in the formula *πρός μέ*.

NOTE 2. When several enclitics succeed each other, the preceding takes the accent of the following. E. g. *οὐδέποτε ἐπὶ σφίσι*, for *οὐδέποτε ἐστὶ σφίσι*.

NOTE 3. Frequently the indefinite pronouns and the particles are not separated by a space from the attracting word. E. g. *οὗτε, μήτις, ὅστις, οἷστις, ὥστε*.

CONTRACTION.

§ 23. A pure syllable (§ 16. 4) and the one immediately preceding it are often united into one *long* syllable. This is called *contraction*. It takes place generally as follows :

<i>αα</i> are contracted into <i>α</i> , as <i>μνάα μνά</i> .	into <i>ᾱ</i> , as <i>χρύσεα χρυσᾶ, ὕγεια ὕγιᾶ</i> .
<i>αα</i> — <i>α</i> , as <i>μνάα μνά</i> .	<i>εα</i> — <i>η</i> , as <i>χρυσέα χρυσῆ</i> .
<i>ααι</i> — <i>αι</i> , as <i>μνάαι μναῖ</i> .	<i>εαι</i> — <i>η</i> or <i>αι</i> , as <i>τύπτται τύπτῃ</i> , <i>χρύσσαι χρυσᾶ</i> .
<i>αε</i> — <i>ᾱ</i> , as <i>τίμαε τίμᾱ</i> .	<i>εε</i> — <i>ει</i> , as <i>φίλει φιλει</i> . Some-
<i>αει</i> — <i>α</i> , as <i>τιμάει τιμᾶ</i> .	times into <i>η</i> , as <i>τριήρεε τριήρῃ</i>
<i>αη</i> — <i>ᾱ</i> , as <i>τιμάητε τιμᾶτε</i> .	<i>εαι</i> — <i>ει</i> , as <i>φιλέεις φιλέεις</i> .
<i>αη</i> — <i>α</i> , as <i>τιμάητε τιμᾶτε</i> .	<i>εη</i> — <i>η</i> , as <i>φιλέητε φιλέητε</i> .
<i>αῖ</i> — <i>α</i> , as <i>αἴσσω ᾄσσω</i> .	<i>εη</i> — <i>η</i> , as <i>φιλέητε φιλέητε</i> .
<i>αο</i> — <i>ω</i> , as <i>τιμάομεν τιμῶμεν</i> .	<i>εῖ</i> — <i>ει</i> , as <i>πόλει πόλει</i> .
<i>αοι</i> — <i>ω</i> , as <i>τιμάομεν τιμῶμεν</i> .	<i>εο</i> — <i>ου</i> , as <i>φιλόομεν φιλοῦμεν</i> .
<i>αου</i> — <i>ω</i> , as <i>τιμάομεν τιμῶμεν</i> .	<i>εοι</i> — <i>οι</i> , as <i>φιλόομεν φιλοῦμεν</i> .
<i>αω</i> — <i>ω</i> , as <i>τιμάω τιμῶ</i> .	<i>εου</i> — <i>ου</i> , as <i>φιλόομεν φιλοῦμεν</i> .
<i>εα</i> — <i>η</i> , as <i>γῆα γῆ</i> . Sometimes	

εω — ω, as φιλέω φιλῶ.	times into η, as διπλόη διπλή.
ηε — η, as τιμήεσσα τιμήσσα.	
ηει — η, as τιμήεις τιμήης.	οη — οι, as δηλόης δηλοῖς. This contraction occurs only in verbs in ων. Verbs in ωμι (§ 117) contract οη into ω.
ηϊ — η, as Θρηῖσσα Θρηῖσσα.	
ιε — ῖ, as πόλιες πόλῖς.	
ιι — ῖ, as πόλιι πόλῖ.	
οα — ω οἱ ᾱ, as ἡχόα ἡχώ, ἀπλόα ἀπλᾶ.	οῖ — οι, as ἡχοῖ ἡχοῖ.
οαι — αι, as διπλόαι διπλούῃ.	οο — ου, as δηλόομεν δηλοῦμεν.
οε — ου, as δηλόετε δηλοῦτε.	οοι — οι, as δηλόοιμεν δηλοῖμεν.
οει — ου, as δηλόειν δηλοῦν.	οου — ου, as δηλόοσυι δηλοῦσυι.
Verbs in ων (§ 116) contract the endings οει and οεις into οι and οις, as δηλόει δηλοῖ, δηλόεις δηλοῖς.	οω — ω, as δηλόω δηλῶ.
οη — ω, as δηλόητε δηλῶτε. Some-	οω — ω, as πλώω πλώ.
	υε — υ, as ἰχθύες ἰχθυῖς.
	υῖ — υι, as πληθύῃ πληθυῖ.
	ωῖ — ω, as λῶϊων λῶων.

NOTE 1. (1) The Doric dialect contracts *ae* and *aei* into *η* and *η* respectively. E. g. ὄρας ὄρη, ὀράει ὀρή.

The Attic does the same in the following verbs, διψάω, ζάω, κνάω, πεινάω, σμάω, χράομαι.

(2) The Ionic and the Doric contract *eo* into *eu*. E. g. στεφανέονται στεφανεύνται.

NOTE 2. The contraction is often left to pronunciation. E. g. Διομήδ-εα (— — —), Αἰγυπτ-ίων (— — —). This kind of contraction is called *synizēsis* or *synecphronēsis*.

NOTE 3. ACCENT. (1) If one of the syllables to be contracted has the accent, the accent generally remains on the contracted syllable. And if this syllable be a penult or antepenult, the accent is determined according to §§ 20: 21; if it be a final syllable, it takes the circumflex, except when the word uncontracted has the acute accent on the last syllable. E. g. φιλεόμεθα φιλούμεθα, πλείετε πλείτε· τιμάω τιμῶ· βεβαῶς βεβῶς.

(2) If neither of the syllables to be contracted has the accent, the accent of the word generally retains its place. E. g. πόλλες πόλλεις.

CRASIS.

§ 24. Two contiguous words are, in many instances, contracted into one, when the first ends and the next begins with

a vowel. This kind of contraction is called *crasis*. The *coronis* (´) is generally placed over the contracted syllable. E. g.

τοῦναντίον for τὸ ἐναντίον
τάληθές “ τὸ ἀληθές.

NOTE 1. The *ι* is subscribed only when it stands at the end of the last of the syllables to be contracted. E. g. ἐγώμαι for ἐγὼ οἶμαι, but καί for καὶ ἐγώ.

NOTE 2. The *crasis* is sometimes left to pronunciation. E. g. (Il. 2, 651) Ἐνυάλλω ἀνδρείφοντη, to be read Ἐνυάλλωνδρείφοντη.

ELISION.

§ 25. When the first of two contiguous words ends with a short vowel, and the other begins with a vowel, the former often drops its final vowel, and the *apostrophe* (´) is put over the vacant place. This is called *elision*. E. g.

δι´ ἐμοῦ for διὰ ἐμοῦ
ἐπ´ αὐτῷ “ ἐπὶ αὐτῷ
ἐφ´ ἡμῖν (§ 14. 2) for ἐπὶ ἡμῖν.

REMARK. The prepositions *περὶ* and *πρό* never lose their final vowel. E. g. *περὶ αὐτόν*, *πρὸ Ἀθηνῶν*.

NOTE 1. The diphthong *αι* is sometimes elided by the poets, but only in the passive terminations *μαι*, *σαι*, *ται*, and *σθαι*. E. g. βούλομ´ ἐγώ, for βούλομαι ἐγώ· καλεῖσθ´ ἀπαγαλμην, for καλεῖσθαι ἀπαγαλμην.

NOTE 2. The epic poets, in some instances, reject the final vowel even when the following word begins with a consonant. E. g. *ἀν νέκυας*, for *ἀνὰ νέκυας*· *παρ Ζηνί*, for *παρὰ Ζηνί*.

NOTE 3. ACCENT. (1) In *prepositions* and *conjunctions*, if the elided vowel had the accent, this accent also is cut off with the vowel. E. g. ἀμφ´ αὐτῷ, ἀλλ´ εἰπέ.

(2) In all other words the accent is thrown back upon the preceding syllable. E. g. φήμ´ ἐγώ, for φημὶ ἐγώ.

SYNCOPE, METATHESIS, AND APHÆRESIS.

§ 26. 1. *Syncope* is an omission of a vowel from the middle of a word. E. g. πατρός, for πατίρος.

2. *Metathesis* is an interchange of place between two contiguous letters in the same word. E. g. καρδία, for καρδιά.

3. *Aphæresis* is the taking of a letter from the beginning of a word. E. g. ποῦ'στιν, for ποῦ ἔστιν.

NOTE. The combinations $\mu\lambda$, $\mu\rho$, $\nu\rho$, arising from a syncope or from a metathesis, are changed into $\mu\beta\lambda$, $\mu\beta\rho$, $\nu\delta\rho$, respectively. E. g. $\gamma\alpha\mu\beta\rho\acute{o}s$ for $\gamma\alpha\mu\rho\acute{o}s$, $\alpha\nu\delta\rho\acute{o}s$ for $\alpha\nu\rho\acute{o}s$.

PUNCTUATION.

§ 27. The Greek has the following punctuation marks:

Comma,	.	.	.	.	.	.	[ , ]
Colon,	.	.	.	.	.	.	[ : ]
Period,	.	.	.	.	.	.	[ . ]
Interrogation,	.	.	.	.	.	.	[ ? ]
Apostrophe (§ 25),	.	.	.	.	.	.	[ ' ]
Coronis (§ 24),	.	.	.	.	.	.	[ ^ ]
Marks of quantity (§ 2),	.	.	.	.	.	.	[ - ] and [~]
Marks of parenthesis,	.	.	.	.	.	.	[ ( ) ]
Mark of diæresis,	.	.	.	.	.	.	[ .. ]
Mark of admiration,	.	.	.	.	.	.	[ ! ]

NOTE 1. The mark of *diæresis* is placed over ι or υ to prevent its forming a diphthong with the preceding vowel. E. g. γήραῑ, αὐτή̄, are trissyllables, but γήραι, αὐτή, are dissyllables.

NOTE 2. The mark of *admiration* is not much used.

PRONUNCIATION.

§ 28. 1. It is supposed by many that the ancient pronunciation, that is, the pronunciation of the ancient Athenians and of the well educated in general, is in a great measure lost. The best expedient, according to some, is, to observe how the Romans expressed Greek, and the Greeks Roman names. This would be a very good expedient, if the ancient pronunciation of the Latin language was not as uncertain as that of the Greek.

According to others, the best rule is, to observe how the ancient Greeks expressed the sounds made by particular animals. This rule is, to say the least, very ridiculous, because dogs and sheep are hardly teachers of articulate sounds, and because there are as many ways of expressing the sound made

by any animal, as there are nations upon the face of the earth. The frog, for example, in ancient Greek sings βρεκεκεκεξ κοῦξ, κοῦξ, in modern Greek, μπάχα κάχα, in English, *croak croak*

2. Others maintain that the modern Greek language is the only source from which any definite notions concerning the ancient pronunciation can be derived. First, because this language is immediately derived from the ancient; a circumstance of no small importance. Secondly, because its pronunciation is remarkably uniform; and uniformity in matters of this sort cannot be attributed to mere chance. Further, the modern Greek method is founded on tradition, while all other methods hang on conjecture. For the benefit of the curious we proceed to describe it.

α and α are pronounced like *a* in *father*. After the sound ι (ι, η, ει, οι, υ, υι) it is pronounced like *a* in *peculiarity*.

αι like *a*.

αυ, ευ, ηυ, ωυ, before a vowel, a liquid, or a middle mute (β, γ, δ) are pronounced like *av, ev, eev, ov*, respectively.

In all other cases, like *af, ef, eef, off*.

β like *v*.

γ before the sounds *E* and *I* is pronounced nearly like *y* in *yes*, *York*. In all other cases it is guttural, like the German *g* in *Tag*.

γγ and γκ like *ng* in *strongest*.

γξ like *nx*.

γχ like *ng-h*, nearly.

δ like *th* in *that*.

ε like *e* in *fellow*, nearly.

ει like *i*.

ευ, see *av*.

ζ like *z*.

η and η like *i*.

ηυ, see *av*.

θ like *th* in *thin*.

ι like *i* in *machine*.

κ like *k*.

λ like *l*. Before the sound *I*, like *ll* in *William*.

μ like *m*.

μπ like *mb*, as *ἐμβροσθεν* pronounced *émbrosthén*.

μψ (μψο) like *mbs*.

ν like *n*. Before the sound *I*, like *n* in *oNion*.

The words τόν, τήν, έν, σύν, before a word beginning with *κ* or *ξ*, are pronounced like τόν, τήν, έν, σύν before *κ* or *ξ*. (See γκ, γξ.) E. g. τόν καιρόν, έν ξυλόχῳ, pronounced τόν-

γκαιρόν, ἐγὼ λόχῳ. Before π or ψ they are pronounced τὸμ, τήμ, ἐμ, σὺμ. E. g. τὸν πονηρόν, σὺν ψυχῇ, pronounced τομπονηρόν, σὺμψυχῇ.

ντ like *nd*, as ἔντιμος pronounced *éndimos*.

ξ like *x* or *ks*.

ο like *o* in *porter*.

οι like *i*.

οὐ like *oo* in *moon*.

π, ρ, like *p, r*.

σ like *s* in *soft*. Before β, γ, δ, μ, ρ, it is sounded like ζ.

E. g. κόσμος, σβέσαι, Σύνεργη, pronounced κόζμος, ζβέσαι, Ζύνεργη. So also at the end of a word, τοὺς βασιλεῖς τῆς γῆς, pronounced τοὺζβασιλεῖς τῆζγῆς.

τ like *t* in *tell*.

υ like *i*.

υι like *i*.

φ like *ph* or *f*.

χ like German *ch* or Spanish *j*.

ψ like *ps*.

ω and ω like *o*.

• ων, see αυ.

The *rough breathing* is silent in modern Greek.

So far as *quantity* is concerned, all the short vowels are equivalent to the long ones.

The written *accent* guides the stress of the voice.

The accent of the *enclitic*, however, is disregarded in pronunciation. But when the attracting word has the accent on the antepenult, its last syllable takes the secondary accent. E. g. δειξόν μοι, pronounced δειξονμοι, but λέλεκται μοι has the primary accent on the first syllable λε, and the secondary on πται.

PART II.

INFLECTION OF WORDS.

PARTS OF SPEECH.

§ 29. 1. The declinable parts of speech are the noun, the article, the pronoun, the verb, and the participle.

2. The indeclinable parts of speech are the adverb, the preposition, the conjunction, and the interjection.

3. The declinable parts of speech have three NUMBERS ; the singular, the dual, and the plural.

The dual may be used when two things are spoken of ; but not necessarily.

NOUN.

§ 30. 1. Nouns are grammatically divided into substantive and adjective. Substantives are divided into proper and common.

2. The noun has three GENDERS ; the masculine, the feminine, and the neuter. The masculine is, in grammar, distinguished by the article *ὁ*, the feminine, by *ἡ*, and the neuter, by *τό*. E. g. *ὁ ἀνὴρ*, the man, *ἡ γυνή*, the woman, *τὸ σῦκον*, the fig.

Nouns which are either masculine or feminine are said to be of the *common gender*. Such nouns are, in grammar, distinguished by the articles *ὁ*, *ἡ*. E. g. *ὁ, ἡ ἄνθρωπος*, a hu man being.

3. The noun has three **DECLENSIONS**; the first declension, the second declension, and the third declension.

4. The **CASES** are five; the nominative, the genitive, the dative, the accusative, and the vocative.

NOTE 1. All *neuters* have three of the cases alike, viz. the nominative, accusative, and vocative. In the plural these cases end in α except some neuters of the second declension, which end in ω (§ 33).

NOTE 2. The nominative, accusative, and vocative *dual*, are alike. The genitive and dative *dual* are also alike.

In the *plural*, the vocative is always like the nominative.

FIRST DECLENSION.

§ 31. 1. The following table exhibits the *endings* of the first declension.

S.	Fem.	Mas.	D. F. & M.	P. F. & M.
N. η	$\check{\alpha}$	$\bar{\alpha}$	N. $\bar{\alpha}$	N. α
G. $\eta\varsigma$	$\eta\varsigma$ or $\bar{\alpha}\varsigma$	$\bar{\alpha}\varsigma$	G. $\alpha\iota\nu$	G. $\omega\nu$
D. η	η or α	α	D. $\alpha\iota\nu$	D. $\alpha\iota\varsigma$
A. $\eta\nu$	$\check{\alpha}\nu$	$\bar{\alpha}\nu$	A. $\bar{\alpha}$	A. $\bar{\alpha}\varsigma$
V. η	$\check{\alpha}$	$\bar{\alpha}$	V. $\bar{\alpha}$	V. α

2. Nouns in η or $\check{\alpha}$ or $\bar{\alpha}$ are feminine. E. g. η τιμή, *honor*, η μουσα, *muse*, η σοφία, *wisdom*.

Nouns in $\eta\varsigma$ or $\bar{\alpha}\varsigma$ are masculine. E. g. δ τελώνης, *publican*, δ ταμίης, *steward*.

S. η (<i>honor</i>)	D. (<i>two honors</i>)	P. (<i>honors</i>)
N. τιμή	N. τιμά	N. τιμαί
G. τιμης	G. τιμαῖν	G. τιμῶν
D. τιμῇ	D. τιμαῖν	D. τιμαῖς
A. τιμήν	A. τιμά	A. τιμαῖς
V. τιμή	V. τιμά	V. τιμαί
S. η (<i>muse</i>)	D. (<i>two muses</i>)	P. (<i>muses</i>)
N. μουσα	N. μούσα	N. μουσαι
G. μούσης	G. μούσαιν	G. μουσῶν
D. μούσῃ	D. μούσαιν	D. μούσαις
A. μουσαν	A. μούσα	A. μούσας
V. μουσα	V. μούσα	V. μουσαι

<i>S. ὁ (publican)</i>	<i>D. (two publicans)</i>	<i>P. (publicans)</i>
N. τελώνης	N. τελῶνα	N. τελῶναι
G. τελώνου	G. τελῶναι	G. τελωνῶν
D. τελώνη	D. τελῶναι	D. τελῶναις
A. τελώνην	A. τελῶνα	A. τελῶνας
V. τελώνη	V. τελῶνα	V. τελῶναι
<i>S. ὁ (steward)</i>	<i>D. (two stewards)</i>	<i>P. (stewards)</i>
N. ταμίης	N. ταμία	N. ταμίαι
G. ταμίου	G. ταμίαι	G. ταμιῶν
D. ταμίη	D. ταμίαι	D. ταμίαις
A. ταμίαν	A. ταμία	A. ταμίας
V. ταμία	V. ταμία	V. ταμίαι

3. Nouns in *α* pure (§ 16. 4), *ρα*, and some others, retain the *α* throughout the singular. E. g. σοφία, σοφίας, σοφία, σοφίαν · χαρά, χαρᾶς, χαρᾶ, χαράν.

<i>S. ἡ (house)</i>	<i>D. (two houses)</i>	<i>P. (houses)</i>
N. οἰκία	N. οἰκία	N. οἰκίαι
G. οἰκίας	G. οἰκίαι	G. οἰκιῶν
D. οἰκίη	D. οἰκίαι	D. οἰκίαις
A. οἰκίαν	A. οἰκία	A. οἰκίας
V. οἰκία	V. οἰκία	V. οἰκίαι

4. The following classes of nouns in *ης* have *ᾶ* in the *vocative singular*.

(1) Nouns in *της*. E. g. πολίτης, *citizen*, voc. πολῖτᾶ.

REMARK 1. In Homer, αἰναρίτης, *unhappily brave*, has voc. αἰναρίτῃ.

(2) Nouns derived from verbs by adding *ης* to the last consonant of the verb. (§ 129. N. 3.) E. g. γεωμέτρης, *geometer*, voc. γεωμέτῃᾶ.

(3) All national appellations. E. g. Σκύθης, *Scythian*, voc. Σκύθᾶ.

(4) A few proper names. E. g. Πυραχμης, *Pyræchmes*, voc. Πυραῖχμᾶ.

NOTE 1. QUANTITY. (1) *Α* of the *nominative singular* is always short when the genitive has *ης*. E. g. μουσᾶ, μούσης.

It is very often long when the genitive has *ας*. E. g. σοφῖᾶ, σοφίας.

All proparoxytones and properispomena have of course the *α* short. E. g. ἀλήθειᾶ, μοῖρᾶ.

Further, oxytones and paroxytones, which have *ας* in the genitive, have *α* long in the nominative. E. g. *χαρά, χαρᾶς · πύτρα, πύτρας*. Except the numeral *μία*, and the proper names *Κλέφῶ* and *Πύρρῶ*.

(2) *As* is long. E. g. *ταμῖας, σοφῖας*.

(3) *Av* of the *accusative singular* always follows the quantity of the nominative singular. E. g. *μοῦσᾶ, μοῦσᾶν · σοφῖᾶ, σοφῖᾶν*.

(4) *A* of the *vocative singular* from nouns in *ας* is always long; from nouns in *ης* it is always short. E. g. *ταμῖας, ταμῖᾶ · πολῖτης, πολῖτᾶ*.

(5) *A* of the *nominative, accusative, and vocative, dual*, is always long. E. g. *μούσᾱ*.

NOTE 2. ACCENT. (1) The accent remains on the same syllable as in the nominative, if the last syllable permits it: if not, it is removed to the next syllable. (§ 20. 1, 2, 3.) E. g. *θάλασσα, θάλασσαν, θάλασσαι · θαλάσσης, θαλάσση*.

REMARK 2. *Δεσπότης, master*, has voc. *δέσποτα*, not *δεσπότηα*.

(2) The endings of the *genitive* and *dative* of all the numbers take the circumflex, when the nominative has the accent on the last syllable. E. g. *τιμή, τιμῆς, τιμῇ, τιμαῖς*.

(3) *Ων* of the *genitive plural* of barytones also is circumflexed. E. g. *μούσα, μουσῶν*.

Except the *feminine* of barytone adjectives and participles in *ος*. (§ 49. 1.) E. g. *ἄξιος, ἄξια, ἄξιων · τυπτόμενος, τυπτομένη, τυπτομένων*.

Except also the following nouns: *χρήστης, χρήστων · οἱ ἐτησίοι, ἐτησίων · ἀφύη, ἀφύων*.

NOTE 3. DIALECTS. (1) The following table exhibits the dialectic peculiarities of the first declension.

Sing. N. Old *ᾶ* for *ης*, as *ἱππότηᾶ*.

G. Old *ᾶο*, Ionic *εω*, Doric *ᾶ*, for *ου*, as *Ἀτρεΐδης, Ἀτρεΐδᾶο, Ἀτρεΐδεω, Ἀτρεΐδᾶ*. Before a vowel *εω* drops *ε*, as *Ἑρμείας, Ἑρμείω* for *Ἑρμείεω*.

The Attics sometimes use the Doric genitive, especially in proper names.

Plur. G. Old *ᾶων*, Ionic *εων*, Doric *ᾶν*, for *ῶν*, as *μούσα, μουσᾶων, μουσείων, μουσᾶν*.

D. Old *αῖσι*, Ionic *ῆσι* or *ης*, for *αις*, as *μούσα, μούσαισι, μούσῃσι, μούσῃς*.

A. Doric *ᾶς* for *ας*, as *τέχνη, τέχνᾶς*.

Sing and Plur. G. D. Epic ηφι or ηφιν for ης, η, ων, ας, as τιμή, τιμῇφι.

(2) For η the Dorians use $\bar{\alpha}$, as τιμά, $\bar{\alpha}$ ς, $\bar{\xi}$, $\bar{\alpha}$ ν, $\bar{\alpha}$.

On the other hand the Ionians use η for $\bar{\alpha}$, but only in the singular, as σοφίη, ης, η, ην, η. (§ 2. N. 3.)

§ 32. Nouns in αα, εα, εας, and οη, are contracted. (§ 23.) E. g.

μνάα μνᾶ, *mina*, G. μνάας μνᾶς, D. μνάῃ μνᾶ, A. μνάαν μνᾶν, V. μνάα μνᾶ, *Plural N.* μνάαι μναῖ, G. μναῶν μνῶν, D. μνάαις μναῖς, A. μνάας μνᾶς, V. μνάαι μναῖ.

σφκία συκῇ, *fig-tree*, G. συκίας συκῆς, D. συκίᾳ συκῇ, A. συκίαν συκῆν, V. συκία συκῇ, *Plural N.* συκίαι συκαῖ, G. συκίῶν, συκῶν, D. συκίαις συκαῖς, A. συκίας συκάς, V. συκίαι συκαῖ.

ἀργυρέα ἀργυρεᾶ, *of silver*, G. ἀργυρείας ἀργυρεᾶς, &c.

Ἑρμείας Ἑρμῆς, *Hermes*, G. Ἑρμείου Ἑρμοῦ, D. Ἑρμείᾳ Ἑρμῇ, &c. ἀπλόη ἀπλῇ, *simple*, G. ἀπλόης ἀπλῆς, &c.

NOTE 1. The vowels εα are contracted into η. But when they are preceded by a vowel or by ρ, they are contracted into α. In the *accusative plural* they are always contracted into α.

NOTE 2. The contracted forms of βορείας generally double the ρ. Thus, βορείας βορῶς.

SECOND DECLENSION.

§ 33. 1. The following table exhibits the *endings* of the second declension.

S.	M. & F. Neut.	D. All genders.	P. M. & F. Neut.
N.	ος ως ον ων	N. ω	N. οι φ ᾶ ω
G.	ου ω ου ω	G. οιν ον	G. ων ων
D.	φ φ	D. οιν ον	D. οις φς οις φς
A.	ον ων ον ων	A. ω	A. ους ως ᾶ ω
V.	ε- ως ον ων	V. ω	V. οι φ ᾶ ω

2. Nouns in ος or ως are masculine or feminine. E. g. ὁ λόγος, *word*, ἡ νῆσος, *island*, ὁ νεώς, *temple*.

Nouns in ον or ων are neuter. E. g. τὸ σῦκον, *fig*, τὸ ἀνώγειον, *hull*.

<i>S. ὁ (word)</i>	<i>D. (two words)</i>	<i>P. (words)</i>
N. λόγος	N. λόγῳ	N. λόγοι
G. λόγου	G. λόγοις	G. λόγων
D. λόγῳ	D. λόγοις	D. λόγοις
A. λόγον	A. λόγῳ	A. λόγους
V. λόγε	V. λόγῳ	V. λόγοι
<i>S. τὸ (fig)</i>	<i>D. (two figs)</i>	<i>P. (figs)</i>
N. σῦκον	N. σύκῳ	N. σῦκα
G. σύκου	G. σύκοις	G. σύκων
D. σύκῳ	D. σύκοις	D. σύκοις
A. σῦκον	A. σύκῳ	A. σῦκα
V. σῦκον	V. σύκῳ	V. σῦκα
<i>S. ὁ (temple)</i>	<i>D. (two temples)</i>	<i>P. (temples)</i>
N. νεώς	N. νεώ	N. νεῶ
G. νεώ	G. νεῶν	G. νεῶν
D. νεῶ	D. νεῶν	D. νεῶς
A. νεῶν	A. νεώ	A. νεῶς
V. νεώς	V. νεώ	V. νεῶ
<i>S. τὸ (hall)</i>	<i>D. (two halls)</i>	<i>P. (halls)</i>
N. ἀνώγειον	N. ἀνώγειῳ	N. ἀνώγειον
G. ἀνώγειον	G. ἀνώγειον	G. ἀνώγειον
D. ἀνώγειον	D. ἀνώγειον	D. ἀνώγειον
A. ἀνώγειον	A. ἀνώγειον	A. ἀνώγειον
V. ἀνώγειον	V. ἀνώγειον	V. ἀνώγειον

NOTE 1. The following neuters have *ο* instead of *ον* in the nominative, accusative, and vocative, singular: ἄλλο, αὐτό, ἐκείνο, ὅ, τό, τοῦτο, from ἄλλος, αὐτός, ἐκεῖνος, ὅς, ὅ, οὗτος, respectively.

REMARK 1. Further, the termination *ων* of the *accusative singular* often drops the *ν*. E. g. Ἄθως, acc. Ἄθῳ for Ἄθων.

NOTE 2. QUANTITY. *A* of the neuter plural is always short.

NOTE 3. ACCENT. (1) The accent remains on the same syllable as in the nominative, if the last syllable permits it: if not, it is removed to the next syllable. (§ 20. 1, 2, 3.) E. g. ἀνθρώπος, ἀνθρώπων, ἀνθρώποι· ἀνθρώπων, ἀνθρώπων.

(2) The endings of the *genitive* and *dative* of all the numbers take the circumflex, when the nominative has the accent on the last syllable. E. g. θεός, θεοῦ, θεοῖν, θεοῖς.

Except the *genitive singular* of nouns in *ως*. E. g. *νεώς*, gen. *νεώ*.

REMARK 2. For the accent of proparoxytones in *ως*, *ων*, see above (§ 20. N. 2).

NOTE 4. DIALECTS. The following table exhibits the dialectic peculiarities of the second declension.

Sing. G. Old *οιο*, Doric *ω*, for *ου*, as *λόγος*, *λόγοιο*, *λόγω*.

Nouns in *ως* have *ωο* instead of *οιο*, as *Πτεωός*, *Πτεωωο*.

Dual. G. D. Epic *οιν* for *οιν*, as *ἵππος*, *ἵππουιν*.

Plur. D. Old *οισι* for *οις*, as *θριγκός*, *θριγκοῖσι*.

A. Doric *ως* or *ος* for *ους*, as *λύκος*, *λύκως*, *λύκος*.

Sing. & Plur. G. D. Epic *οφι* or *οφιν* for *ου*, *φ*, *ων*, *οις*, as *θεός*, *θεόφιν*.

§ 34. Nouns in *εος*, *οος*, *εον*, *οον*, are contracted. (§ 23.) E. g.

<i>S. ὁ (mind)</i>	<i>D. (two minds)</i>	<i>P. (minds)</i>
N. νόος νοῦς	N. νόω νό	N. νόοι νοῖ
G. νόου νοῦ	G. νόοιν νοῖν	G. νόων νοῶν
D. νόω νοῖ	D. νόοιν νοῖν	D. νόοις νοῖς
A. νόον νοῦν	A. νόω νό	A. νόους νοῦς
V. νόε νοῦ	V. νόω νό	V. νόοι νοῖ
<i>S. τὸ (bone)</i>	<i>D. (two bones)</i>	<i>P. (bones)</i>
N. ὀστέον ὀστοῦν	N. ὀστέω ὀστώ	N. ὀστέα ὀστᾶ
G. ὀστέου ὀστοῦ	G. ὀστέοιν ὀστοῖν	G. ὀστέων ὀστών
D. ὀστέω ὀστώ	D. ὀστέοιν ὀστοῖν	D. ὀστέοις ὀστοῖς
A. ὀστέον ὀστοῦν	A. ὀστέω ὀστώ	A. ὀστέα ὀστᾶ
V. ὀστέον ὀστοῦν	V. ὀστέω ὀστώ	V. ὀστέα ὀστᾶ

NOTE 1. The vowels *εα* in the neuter plural are always contracted into *ᾶ*.

NOTE 2. (1) The contracted nominative, accusative, and vocative, dual, take the *acute* ACCENT, contrary to the rule (§ 23. N. 3).

(2) The contracted *genitive* and *dative* of polysyllabic compounds in *οος*, *οον*, are accented contrary to the rule (*ibid.*). E. g. *ἀντίπνοος ἀντίπνοος*, G. *ἀντιπνόου ἀντίπνου*.

(3) Some of the contracted forms of adjectives in *εος* take the circumflex on the last syllable, contrary to the rule (*ibid.*). E. g. *χρῦστος χρυσούς*, *χρῦσα χρυσᾶ*.

THIRD DECLENSION.

§ 35. 1. The following table exhibits the *terminations* of the third declension.

<i>S. All genders.</i>	<i>D. All genders.</i>	<i>P. M. & F.</i>	<i>Neut.</i>
N. <i>ς</i>	N. <i>ς</i>	N. <i>ες</i>	<i>ᾶ</i>
G. <i>ος</i>	G. <i>οιν</i>	G. <i>ων</i>	<i>ων</i>
D. <i>ϊ</i>	D. <i>οιν</i>	D. <i>σι(ν)</i>	<i>σι(ν)</i>
A. <i>ᾶ, ν</i>	A. <i>ς</i>	A. <i>ᾶς</i>	<i>ᾶ</i>
V. <i>ς</i>	V. <i>ς</i>	V. <i>ες</i>	<i>ᾶ</i>

2. In the third declension the *gender* must be determined by observation.

<i>S. ὁ (crow)</i>	<i>D. (two crows)</i>	<i>P. (crows)</i>
N. <i>κόραξ</i>	N. <i>κόρακε</i>	N. <i>κόρακες</i>
G. <i>κόρακος</i>	G. <i>κοράκοιν</i>	G. <i>κοράκων</i>
D. <i>κόρακι</i>	D. <i>κοράκοιν</i>	D. <i>κόραξι(ν)</i>
A. <i>κόρακα</i>	A. <i>κόρακε</i>	A. <i>κόρακας</i>
V. <i>κόραξ</i>	V. <i>κόρακε</i>	V. <i>κόρακες</i>

<i>S. ἡ (hope)</i>	<i>D. (two hopes)</i>	<i>P. (hopes)</i>
N. <i>ἐλπίς</i>	N. <i>ἐλπίδε</i>	N. <i>ἐλπίδες</i>
G. <i>ἐλπίδος</i>	G. <i>ἐλπίδοιν</i>	G. <i>ἐλπίδων</i>
D. <i>ἐλπίδι</i>	D. <i>ἐλπίδοιν</i>	D. <i>ἐλπίσι(ν)</i>
A. <i>ἐλπίδα</i>	A. <i>ἐλπίδε</i>	A. <i>ἐλπίδας</i>
V. <i>ἐλπί</i>	V. <i>ἐλπίδε</i>	V. <i>ἐλπίδες</i>

<i>S. ὁ (giant)</i>	<i>D. (two giants)</i>	<i>P. (giants)</i>
N. <i>γίγᾱς</i>	N. <i>γίγαντε</i>	N. <i>γίγαντες</i>
G. <i>γίγαντος</i>	G. <i>γιγάντοιν</i>	G. <i>γιγάντων</i>
D. <i>γίγαντι</i>	D. <i>γιγάντοιν</i>	D. <i>γίγᾱσι(ν)</i>
A. <i>γίγαντα</i>	A. <i>γίγαντε</i>	A. <i>γίγαντας</i>
V. <i>γίγαν</i>	V. <i>γίγαντε</i>	V. <i>γίγαντες</i>

<i>S. ὁ (weevil)</i>	<i>D. (two weevils)</i>	<i>P. (weevils)</i>
N. <i>κίς</i>	N. <i>κίε</i>	N. <i>κίες</i>
G. <i>κιός</i>	G. <i>κιοῖν</i>	G. <i>κιοῶν</i>
D. <i>κίϊ</i>	D. <i>κιοῖν</i>	D. <i>κισί(ν)</i>
A. <i>κίιν</i>	A. <i>κίε</i>	A. <i>κίας</i>
V. <i>κίς</i>	V. <i>κίε</i>	V. <i>κίες</i>

<i>S.</i> ὁ (<i>age</i>)	<i>D.</i> (two ages)	<i>P.</i> (ages)
<i>N.</i> αἰών	<i>N.</i> αἰῶνε	<i>N.</i> αἰῶνες
<i>G.</i> αἰῶνος	<i>G.</i> αἰῶνοι	<i>G.</i> αἰῶνων
<i>D.</i> αἰῶνι	<i>D.</i> αἰῶνοι	<i>D.</i> αἰῶσι(ν)
<i>A.</i> αἰῶνα	<i>A.</i> αἰῶνε	<i>A.</i> αἰῶνας
<i>V.</i> αἰών	<i>V.</i> αἰῶνε	<i>V.</i> αἰῶνες
<i>S.</i> ὁ (<i>god</i>)	<i>D.</i> (two gods)	<i>P.</i> (gods)
<i>N.</i> δαίμων	<i>N.</i> δαίμονε	<i>N.</i> δαίμονες
<i>G.</i> δαίμονος	<i>G.</i> δαιμόνοι	<i>G.</i> δαιμόνων
<i>D.</i> δαίμονι	<i>D.</i> δαιμόνοι	<i>D.</i> δαίμοσι(ν)
<i>A.</i> δαίμονα	<i>A.</i> δαίμονε	<i>A.</i> δαίμονας
<i>V.</i> δαῖμον	<i>V.</i> δαίμονε	<i>V.</i> δαίμονες
<i>S.</i> ὁ (<i>lion</i>)	<i>D.</i> (two lions)	<i>P.</i> (lions)
<i>N.</i> λέων	<i>N.</i> λέοντε	<i>N.</i> λέοντες
<i>G.</i> λέοντος	<i>G.</i> λεόντοι	<i>G.</i> λεόντων
<i>D.</i> λέοντι	<i>D.</i> λεόντοι	<i>D.</i> λέουσι(ν)
<i>A.</i> λέοντα	<i>A.</i> λέοντε	<i>A.</i> λέοντας
<i>V.</i> λέον	<i>V.</i> λέοντε	<i>V.</i> λέοντες
<i>S.</i> τὸ (<i>thing</i>)	<i>D.</i> (two things)	<i>P.</i> (things)
<i>N.</i> πρᾶγμα	<i>N.</i> πράγματε	<i>N.</i> πράγματα
<i>G.</i> πράγματος	<i>G.</i> πραγμάτων	<i>G.</i> πραγμάτων
<i>D.</i> πράγματι	<i>D.</i> πραγμάτων	<i>D.</i> πράγμασι(ν)
<i>A.</i> πρᾶγμα	<i>A.</i> πράγματε	<i>A.</i> πράγματα
<i>V.</i> πρᾶγμα	<i>V.</i> πράγματε	<i>V.</i> πράγματα

NOTE 1. QUANTITY. (1) The terminations *ι*, *σι*, *α*, *ας*, are short. E. g. κόρακι, κόραξι, κόρακι, κόρακας.

(2) Nouns in *ευς* (§ 44) may have *ᾱ*, *ᾱς*, in the accusative. E. g. βασιλεύς, ἐᾱ, ἐᾱς.

NOTE 2. ACCENT. (1) In *dissyllables* and *polysyllables* the accent generally remains on the same syllable as in the *nominative*, if the last syllable permits it: if not, it is removed to the next syllable. (§ 20. 1, 2, 3.) E. g. κόραξ, κόρακος, κοράκων.

(2) *Monosyllables* throw the accent in the *genitive* and *dative* of all the numbers upon the last syllable. In this case the terminations *οιν*, *ων*, are circumflexed. E. g. κίς, κιός, κιῶν.

Except *monosyllabic participles*. E. g. δούς, δόντος, δόντι.

Except also the *dual* and *plural* of *πᾶς*: πάντοι, πάντων, πᾶσι, (§ 53.)

Except also the *genitive dual* and *plural* of the following nouns: *δῆς torch*, *δμῶς, θῶς, ΚΡΑΣ head*, *οὖς, παῖς, σῆς, Τρώϊς, φῶς blister*, *φῶς light*.

REMARK. For the accent of *πατήρ, μήτηρ, θυγάτηρ, Δημήτηρ, γαστήρ, ἀνήρ, κύων*, and *APHN*, see below (§ 40. N. 3).

NOTE 3. DIALECTS. The following table exhibits the dialectic peculiarities of the third declension.

Dual. G. D. Epic *οἶν* for *οῖν*, as *Σειρήν, Σειρήνοιιν*.

Plur. G. Ionic *έων* for *ῶν*, as *χῆν, χηνέων*.

D. Old *εσσι* or *εσι*, as *δέπας, δεπάεσσι*.

Sing. and Plur. G. D. Epic *σφι(ν)* or *φι(ν)* for *ος, ι, ων, σι*, as *ὄχος, ὄχεσφι· ναῦς, ναῦφι*.

§ 36. 1. The following table exhibits the endings of the NOMINATIVE and GENITIVE, SINGULAR, of the third declension.

<i>α</i> gen. <i>ατος, ακτος, neut.</i>	<i>νς</i> — <i>νθος.</i>
<i>αις</i> — <i>αιτος, αιδος, all genders.</i>	<i>ξ</i> — <i>κος, γος, χος, κτος, mas.</i>
<i>αν</i> — <i>ανος, αντος, mas. or neut.</i>	or fem.
<i>αρ</i> — <i>αρος, ατος, αρτος, generally neuter.</i>	<i>ον</i> — <i>ονος, οντος, neut.</i>
<i>ας</i> — <i>αος, ατος, αδος, ανος, αντος, all genders.</i>	<i>ορ</i> — <i>ορος, neut.</i>
<i>αυς</i> — <i>ᾱος, fem.</i>	<i>ος</i> — <i>οιος, εος, neut.</i>
<i>ειρ</i> — <i>ειρος, ερος, mas. or fem.</i>	<i>ουν</i> — <i>οδος, neut.</i>
<i>εις</i> — <i>ενος, εντος, ειδος, mas. or fem.</i>	<i>ους</i> — <i>ορτος, οος, οδος, mas. or fem.</i>
<i>εν</i> — <i>ενος, ειτος, neut.</i>	<i>υ</i> — <i>υος, neut.</i>
<i>ευς</i> — <i>εος, mas.</i>	<i>υν</i> — <i>υνος, υντος, mas. or neut.</i>
<i>η</i> — <i>ητος, neut.</i>	<i>υρ</i> — <i>υρος, mas. or neut.</i>
<i>ην</i> — <i>ηνος, ενος, mas. or fem.</i>	<i>υς</i> — <i>υος, υδος, υθος, υνος, υντος, mas. or fem.</i>
<i>ηρ</i> — <i>ηρος, ερος, mas. or fem.</i>	<i>ψ</i> — <i>πος, βος, φος, mas. or fem.</i>
<i>ης</i> — <i>ητος, ηθος, ιος, mas. or fem.</i>	<i>ω</i> — <i>οος, fem.</i>
<i>ι</i> — <i>ιος, ιτος, neut.</i>	<i>ων</i> — <i>ωνος, ονος, οντος, mas. or fem.</i>
<i>ιν</i> — <i>ινος, mas. or fem.</i>	<i>ωρ</i> — <i>ωρος, ορος, generally mas. or fem.</i>
<i>ις</i> — <i>ιος, ιτος, ιδος, ιθος, ινος, mas. or fem.</i>	<i>ως</i> — <i>ωος, οος, ωτος, οτος, ωδος, generally mas. or fem.</i>
<i>λς</i> — <i>λος.</i>	

2. Most nouns of the third declension form their NOMINA-

TIVE SINGULAR by dropping the termination *ος* of the genitive, and annexing *ς*. E. g.

κόραξ	gen.	κόρακος, (§ 5. 2)
Πέλοψ	"	Πέλοπος, (ibid.)
ἐλπίς	"	ἐλπίδος, (§ 10. 2)
γίγας	"	γίγαντος, (§ 12. 5.)

So φλέψ (§ 8. 2), φλεβός· ῥάξ (§ 9. 2), ῥαγός· βήξ (ibid.), βηχός· χάρις (§ 10. 2), χάριτος· ὄρνις (ibid.), ὄρνιθος· ῥίς (§ 12. 4), ῥινός· κτείς (§ 12. 5), κτενός· τυφθείς (ibid.), τυφθέντιος· δους (ibid.), δόντος.

(1) Most *masculines* and *feminines* lengthen *ες* into *ης*, and *ος* into *ως*. E. g. τριήρης, τριήρεος· τετυφώς, τετυφότης.

(2) Many *masculines* lengthen *ες* into *ευς*. E. g. βασιλεύς, βασιλείος.

(3) All *neuter substantives* change *ες* into *ος*. E. g. τεῖχος, τείχεος. (§ 2. N. 3.)

(4) Some *neuters* change *ς* into *ρ*. E. g. στέαρ, στέατος.

(5) The following nouns lengthen *ος* into *ους*· βοῦς, βοός· ποῦς, ποδός· χοῦς, χοός. (§ 2. N. 3.)

(6) The following change *ας* into *αυς*· γραῦς, γραός· ναῦς, ναός.

(7) Ἀλώπηξ, εκος, changes the radical letter *α* into *η* in the nominative.

NOTE 1. Ἄναξ, ἄνακτος, and νύξ, νυκτός, are the only nouns in *ξ* that have *κτος* in the genitive. Originally they had gen. ἄνακος, νυχός. (Compare Ἄνακες, *DioscURI*, and νύχιος, *nocturnal*.)

Ἄλς, ἄλός, is the only noun in *λς*.

3. Many form their nominative singular by dropping the termination *ος* of the genitive, with such consonants as cannot stand at the end of a Greek word (§ 5. N. 3). *Masculines* and *feminines* lengthen *α* and *ο*, in the final syllable, into *η* and *ω* respectively. E. g.

αἰών	gen.	αἰῶνος
δαίμων	"	δαίμονος
λέων	"	λέοντος
πράγμα	"	πράγματος.

So χήν, χηνός· λιμήν, λιμένος· θέν, θέντος· σωτήρ, σωτήρος· ἡχώ, ἡχός· δόν, δόντος· φῶρ, φωρός· ἦτορ, ἦτορος· ἑήτωρ, ἑήτορος· σιγήπι, σιγήπιος· δεικνύν, δεικνύντος.

REMARK 1. In reality the nominative is formed from the root, which is obtained by dropping *ος* of the genitive. E. g. *κόραξ*, *κόρακος*, root *κορακ*.

NOTE 2. *Γάλα*, τὸ, is the only noun in *α* that has *ακτος* in the genitive.

Δάμαρ, ἡ, the only noun in *αρ* that has *αρτος* in the genitive.

Μίλι, τὸ, the only substantive in *ι* that has *ιτος* in the genitive.

NOTE 3. Neuters in *αρ* are *contracted* when this ending is preceded by *ε*. E. g. *ἔαρ ἦρ*, G. *ἔαρος ἦρος*.

The neuters *δέλεαρ*, *στίαρ*, *φρέαρ*, have gen. *δελέατος δέλητος*, *στίατος στητός*, *φρέατος φρητός*, contrary to the rule (§ 23. N. 3).

NOTE 4. Nouns in *εις*, *εν*, gen. *εντος*, are *contracted* when these endings are preceded by *η* or *ο*. E. g. *τιμήεις τιμῆς*, *τιμήεντος τιμῆντος*· *πλακόμεεις πλακοῦς*, *πλακόμεντος πλακοῦντος*.

REMARK 2. *Proper names* in *άων* are generally *contracted*. E. g. *Ποσειδάων Ποσειδῶν*.

NOTE 5. The QUANTITY of the last syllable of the nominative, and of the penult of the genitive, must be learned by observation. Nevertheless we remark here, that

(1) *Monosyllabic nominatives* are long. E. g. *πᾶν*, *ός*, *δρῦς*. Except the pronouns *τίς*, *τί*, *τις*, *τι*.

(2) The vowels *α*, *ι*, *υ*, in the penult of the genitive are short, when this case ends in *ος* pure. E. g. *γῆρας*, *ῶος*· *πόλις*, *ῖος*· *δάκρυ*, *ῡος*.

Except *γραῦς*, *ᾠός*· *ναῦς*, *ᾠός*.

(3) The penult of the *genitive of substantives* is long, when this case terminates in *ανος*, *ινος*, *υνος*. E. g. *Τιτάν*, *ᾠνος*· *Σαλαμῖς*, *ῖνος*· *Φόρκυς*, *ῡνος*.

§ 37. 1. The ACCUSATIVE SINGULAR of *masculine* and *feminine* nouns is formed by dropping *ος* of the genitive, and annexing *α*. E. g.

κόραξ, *κόρακος* acc. *κόρακα*.

2. Nouns in *ις*, *υς*, *αυς*, *ους*, of which the genitive is in *ος* pure (§ 16. 4), form their accusative by dropping *ς* of the nominative and annexing *ν*. E. g.

πόλις, *πόλιος* acc. *πόλιν*
ἰχθύς, *ἰχθύος* " *ἰχθύν*.

If the genitive is *not* in *ος* pure, they can have *ν* in the accusative only when the last syllable of the nominative is *not accented*. E. g.

ὄρνις, ὄρνιθος	acc. ὄρνιθα or ὄρνιν
κόρυς, κόρυθος	“ κόρυθα or κόρυν.

NOTE 1. In the Epic language, the following nouns often have *α* in the accusative singular, contrary to the preceding rule: βούς, βόα· εὐρύς, εὐρέα· ἰχθύς, ἰχθύα· ναῦς, νέα.

REMARK. The accusative singular of the obsolete *ΔΙΣ* is always *Δία*.

NOTE 2. These three nouns, Ἀπόλλων, Ποσειδῶν, κυκλών, have acc. Ἀπόλλωνα and Ἀπόλλω, Ποσειδῶνα and Ποσειδῶ, κυκλώνα and κυκλεῶ.

§ 38. 1. In many instances the VOCATIVE SINGULAR of masculine and feminine nouns is like the nominative singular.

2. Nouns in *ᾱς*, *ης*, *ων*, *ωρ*, and some others, form their vocative singular by dropping *ος* of the genitive, with such consonants as cannot stand at the end of a Greek word (§ 5. N. 3). E. g.

γίγας, γίγαντος	voc. γίγᾱν
δαίμων, δαίμονος	“ δαῖμον.

3. Nouns in *ις*, *υς*, *ευσ*, *αυς*, and *ους* gen. *οος*, and the compounds of *πούς*, drop the *ς* of the nominative. The ending *ευ* is always circumflexed. E. g.

ἐλπίς	voc. ἐλπί
ἰχθύς	“ ἰχθύ
βασιλεύς	“ βασιλεῦ.

4. Nouns in *ης* gen. *εος*, shorten *ης* into *ες*. E. g. Σωκράτης, voc. Σώκρατες.

5. Feminines in *ω*, *ως*, gen. *οος*, have *οῖ* in the vocative singular. E. g. ἡχώ, ἡχόος, voc. ἡχοῖ.

NOTE 1. A few proper names in *ᾱς* gen. *αντος*, have *ᾱ* in the vocative singular. E. g. Λαοδάμας, αντος, voc. Λαοδάμᾱ.

NOTE 2. The following nouns shorten the final syllable in the vocative singular: Ἀπόλλων, Ἀπολλον· Ποσειδῶν, Πόσειδον· σωτήρ, σῶτερ.

NOTE 3. (1) The following nouns throw the ACCENT back on the penult in the vocative: ἀνὴρ, ἄνερ · δαήρ, δᾶερ · πατήρ, πάτερ · σωτήρ, σῶτερ.

(2) Polysyllabic vocatives, which end in a short syllable, often throw the accent back on the antepenult. E. g. Σωκράτης, Σώκρατες.

NOTE 4. Ἄναξ, *king*, when employed to invoke a god has voc. ἄνα. Elsewhere its vocative is like the nominative.

§ 39. 1. The DATIVE PLURAL is formed by dropping *ος* of the genitive singular, and annexing *σι*. E. g.

κόραξ, κόρακος	dat. plur.	κόραξι (§ 5. 2)
ἐλπίς, ἐλπίδος	"	ἐλπίσι (§ 10. 2)
γίγῆς, γίγατος	"	γίγασι (§ 12. 5).

2. Nouns in *εϋς*, *αυς*, and *ους* gen. *οος*, form their dative plural by dropping *ς* of the nominative singular, and annexing *σι*. E. g. βασιλεϋς, βασιλεῦσι · βους, βουσι.

NOTE. The omission of *ν* before *σι* (§ 12. 4) in this case does not lengthen the preceding short vowel. E. g. δαίμων, δαίμονος, δαίμοσι.

SYNCOPATED NOUNS OF THE THIRD DECLENSION.

§ 40. 1. The following nouns in *ηρ* generally drop the *ε* in the *genitive* and *dative singular*. In the *dative plural* they change the *ε* into *α*, and place it after the *ρ*. (§§ 26. 2: 2. N. 3.)

Γαστήρ, ἡ, *belly*, G. γαστέρος γαστρός, D. γαστέρι γαστρὶ, D. Plur. γαστράσι and γαστήρσι.

Δημήτηρ, ἡ, *Ceres*, G. Δημήτερος Δήμητρος, D. Δημήτερι Δήμητρι. This noun is syncopated also in the accusative singular, Δημήτερα Δήμητρα.

Θυγάτηρ, ἡ, *daughter*, G. θυγατέρος θυγατρός, D. θυγατέρι θυγατρὶ, D. Plur. θυγατράσι.

Μήτηρ, ἡ, *mother*, G. μητέρος μητρός, D. μητέρι μητρὶ, D. Plur. μητράσι.

Πατήρ, ὁ, *father*, G. πατέρος πατρός, D. πατέρι πατρὶ, D. Plur. πατράσι.

2. Ἄνθρωπος, ὁ, *man*, is syncopated in all the cases except the *nominative* and *vocative singular*, and *dative plural*:

ἄνθρωπος, *άνθρωπος* *άνδρός*, D. *άντρί* *άνδρι*, A. *άντρα* *άνδρα*, V. *άνει*,
Dual N. A. V. άντρε άνδρε, G. D. *άντροιν άνδροιν*, *Plur. N.*
άντρες άνδρες, G. *άντρων άνδρων*, D. *άνδράσι*, A. *άντρας*
άνδρας, V. *άντρες άνδρες*. For the insertion of *δ*, see
 above (§ 26. N.).

3. *APHN*, *δ*, *lamb*, and *κύων*, *δ* *ή*, *dog*, are declined as follows :

APHN, G. *άνρός*, D. *άνρι*, A. *άρα*, *Dual N. A. άρε*, G. D.
άροιν, *Plur. N. άρες*, G. *άρων*, D. *άράσι*, A. *άρας*.

Κύων, G. *κυρός*, D. *κυρι*, A. *κύνα*, V. *κύον*, *Dual N. A. V.*
κύνε, G. D. *κυνοιν*, *Plur. N. κύνες*, G. *κυων*, D. *κυσι*, A.
κύνας, V. *κύνες*.

NOTE 1. The poets in some instances drop the *ε* also in the accusative singular, and in the nominative and genitive plural. E. g. *θύγατρα*, *θύγατρες*, *πατρων*.

NOTE 2. *ἄστηρ*, *έρος*, *δ*, *star*, imitates *πατήρ* only in the dative plural, *άστράσι*.

NOTE 3. (1) The ACCENT of the full forms of *άνθρωπος*, *APHN*, *γαστήρ*, *Δημήτηρ*, *κύων*, *πατήρ*, is regular (§ 35. N. 2).

For the accent of the vocative of *άνθρωπος* and *πατήρ*, see above (38. N. 3).

The accent of the full forms of *θυγάτηρ* and *μήτηρ* is irregular in the cases which end in a short syllable.

(2) In the syncopated genitive and dative the accent is placed on the last syllable. Except *Δημήτηρ*.

CONTRACTS OF THE THIRD DECLENSION.

§ 41. 1. Many nouns of the third declension, of which the genitive ends in *ος* pure (§ 16. 4), are contracted.

2. The contracted accusative plural is always like the contracted nominative plural.

§ 42. Nouns in *ης*, *ες*, *ος*, gen. *εος*, nouns in *ας* gen. *ας*, and nouns in *ω*, *ως*, gen. *οος*, are contracted in those cases, in which the termination (§ 35. 1) begins with a vowel. E. g.

S. ἡ (galley)

N. τριήρης
G. τριήρεος τριήρους
D. τριήρεϊ τριήρει
A. τριήρεα τριήρη
V. τριήρες

D. (two galleys)

N.A.V. τριήρεις τριήρη
G. D. τριηρέοιν τριηροῖν

P. (galleys)

N. τριήρεις τριήρεις
G. τριηρέων τριηρῶν
D. τριήρεσι(ν)
A. τριήρεας τριήρεις
V. τριήρες τριήρεις

S. τὸ (prize)

N. γέρας
G. γέραος γέρως
D. γέραϊ γέρῃ
A. γέρας
V. γέρας

D. (two prizes)

N.A.V. γέρας γέρῃ
G. D. γεράοιν γερωῖν

P. (prizes)

N. γέραα γέρῃ
G. γεράων γερωῶν
D. γέρασι(ν)
A. γέραα γέρῃ
V. γέραα γέρῃ

S. τὸ (wall)

N. τεῖχος
G. τείχεος τείχους
D. τείχεϊ τείχει
A. τεῖχος
V. τεῖχος

D. (two walls)

N.A.V. τεῖχεα τείχη
G. D. τειχέοιν τειχοῖν

P. (walls)

N. τεῖχεα τείχη
G. τειχέων τειχωῶν
D. τείχεσι(ν)
A. τεῖχεα τείχη
V. τεῖχεα τείχη

S. ἡ (echo)

N. ἡχώ
G. ἡχόος ἡχοῦς
D. ἡχοῖ ἡχοῖ
A. ἡχόα ἡχώ
V. ἡχοῖ

D. (two echoes)

N.A.V. ἡχώ
G. D. ἡχοῖν

P. (echoes)

N. ἡχοί
G. ἡχῶν
D. ἡχοῖς
A. ἡχούς
V. ἡχοί

NOTE 1. Proper names in κλέης, contracted κλης, undergo a double contraction in the *dative singular*, and sometimes in the *accusative singular*. E. g.

S. ὁ (Pericles)

N. Περικλέης Περικλῆς
G. Περικλέεος Περικλέους
D. Περικλέεϊ Περικλέει Περικλεῖ
A. Περικλέεα Περικλέα Περικλή
V. Περικλέες Περικλείς

REMARK. Sometimes proper names in κλέης have κλέος in the genitive, and κλέϊ in the dative.

The noun Ἡρακλέης, *Hercules*, has voc. also Ἡρακλες.

NOTE 2. The ending εα, when preceded by a vowel, is generally contracted into ā. E. g. ὕγιής, ὕγιεα ὕγιᾶ· κλέος, κλέεα κλέᾶ.

NOTE 3. Κέρας and τέρας, gen. ατος, often drop the τ and are contracted like γέρας. E. g. κέρας, κέρατος κέραος κέρως.

Κρῆας, in the later Greek, has ατος in the genitive.

NOTE 4. The *dual* and *plural* of nouns in ω, ως, follow the analogy of the *second declension*.

The uncontracted forms of these nouns are not used.

NOTE 5. The Epic language often contracts ἔεος into ἦος or εἶος, ἐεῖ into ἦϊ or εἷ, and ἔεα into ἦα or εἶα. E. g. Ἡρακλέης, -κλέεος -κλήος, -κλέεϊ -κλήϊ, -κλέεα -κλήα· σπέος, σπέεος σπειος, σπέεϊ σπήϊ or σπεῖ.

NOTE 6. In the Ionic dialect, the accusative singular of nouns in ω, ως, ends in οῦν. E. g. Αἰτωί, Αἰτιοῦν.

NOTE 7. The ACCENT of the contracted accusative singular of nouns in ω is contrary to the rule (§ 23. N. 3).

§ 43. 1. Nouns in ις, υς, gen. ιος, υος, are contracted in the dative singular, and in the nominative, accusative, and vocative, plural. E. g.

S. ὁ (serpent)

N. ὄφεις

G. ὄφιος

D. ὄφιι ὄφι

A. ὄφιν

V. ὄφι

D. (two serpents)

N.A.V. ὄφια

G. D. ὄφιοι

P. (serpents)

N. ὄφιας ὄφις

G. ὄφιων

D. ὄφισι(ν)

A. ὄφιας ὄφις

V. ὄφιας ὄφις

S. ὁ (fish)

N. ἰχθύς

G. ἰχθύος

D. ἰχθύϊ ἰχθυῖ

A. ἰχθύν

V. ἰχθύ

D. (two fishes)

N.A.V. ἰχθύς

G. D. ἰχθύοι

P. (fishes)

N. ἰχθύς ἰχθυς

G. ἰχθύων

D. ἰχθύσι(ν)

A. ἰχθύς ἰχθυς

V. ἰχθύς ἰχθυς

2. The nouns δ , η βοῦς, $\sigma\alpha$, η γραῦς, *old woman*, η ναῦς, *ship*, and δ , η οἷς, *sheep*, are declined as follows :

βοῦς, G. βοός, D. βοῖ, A. βοῦν, V. βοῦ, *Dual* N. A. V. βόε, G. D. βοοῖν, *Plur.* N. βόες βοῦς, G. βοῶν, D. βουσί, A. βόας βούς, V. βόες βοῦς.

γραῦς, G. γραῖός, D. γραῖ, A. γραῦν, V. γραῦ, *Dual* N. A. V. γραῖε, G. D. γραοῖν, *Plur.* N. γραῖες γραῦς, G. γραῶν, D. γραυσί, A. γραῖας γραῦς, V. γραῖες γραῦς.

ναῦς is regularly declined like γραῦς. The Attics decline it as follows : G. νεώς, D. νηῖ, A. ναῦν, V. ναῦ, *Plur.* N. νῆες, G. νεῶν, D. ναυσί, A. ναῦς, V. νῆες.

The Ionians change α into η , as νηῦς. They have also G. νεός, A. νῆα and νέα, *Dual* D. νεοῖν, *Plur.* N. νῆες, A. νείας.

οἷς, G. οἷος οἰός, D. οῦ οἰ, A. οῖν οἷν, *Plur.* N. οἷες οἷς, G. οἷων οἰῶν, D. οἷσι, A. οἷας οἷας οἷς.

3. Most nouns in $\iota\varsigma$, ι , $\upsilon\varsigma$, υ , change ι and υ into ϵ , in all the cases, except the nominative, accusative, and vocative, singular. Substantives in $\iota\varsigma$ and $\upsilon\varsigma$ generally change $\omicron\varsigma$ into $\omega\varsigma$. E. g.

S. η (*state*)

N. πόλις

G. πόλεως

D. πόλεϊ πόλει

A. πόλιν

V. πόλι

D. (*two states*)

N.A.V. πόλεε

G. D. πολέοιν

P. (*states*)

N. πόλεες πόλεις

G. πόλεων

D. πόλεσι(ν)

A. πόλεας πόλεις

V. πόλεες πόλεις

S. τὸ (*mustard*)

N. σίνγηπι

G. σινήπεος

D. σινήπεϊ σινήπει

A. σίνγηπι

V. σίνγηπι

D.

N.A.V. σινήπεε

G. D. σινηπέοιν

P.

N. σινήπεα σινήπη

G. σινηπέων

D. σινηπέσι(ν)

A. σινηπέα σινήπη

V. σινηπέα σινήπη

S. ὁ (*cubit*)

N. πῆχυς

G. πηχεως

D. πηχεῖ πηχει

A. πῆχυν

V. πῆχυν

D. (*two cubits*)

N.A.V. πήχες

G. D. πηχείων

P. (*cubits*)

N. πήχες πήχεις

G. πήχεων

D. πήχεσι(ν)

A. πήχας πήχεις

V. πήχες πήχεις

S. τὸ (*city*)

N. ἄστυ

G. ἄστος

D. ἄστει ἄσται

A. ἄστυ

V. ἄστυ

D. (*two cities*)

N.A.V. ἄσται

G. D. ἀστέων

P. (*cities*)

N. ἄσται ἄσται

G. ἀστέων

D. ἄσταισι(ν)

A. ἄσται ἄσται

V. ἄσται ἄσται

NOTE 1. In some instances the *genitive* of nouns in *υς* and *υ* is contracted. E. g. πῆχυς, πηχείων πηχῶν ἡμῖν, ἡμῖν. Such contractions belong to the later Greek.

NOTE 2. The *genitive* singular of *neuters* in *ι* and *υ* very seldom ends in *ωι*.

NOTE 3. According to the old grammarians, the Attic *genitive* and *dative*, *dual*, of nouns in *ις* and *υς* end in *ων*. E. g. πόλις, πόλιν. Such forms, however, are not found in any Greek writer of authority.

NOTE 4. Πόλις, in the Epic language, often changes *ι* into *η*. E. g. γεν. πόλιν for πόλιν.

NOTE 5. For the *ACCENT* of the *genitive* of nouns in *ις*, *υς*, see above (§ 20. N. 2).

§ 44. Nouns in *ύς* are contracted in the *dative* singular, and in the *nominative*, *accusative*, and *vocative*, plural. They generally have *ως* in the *genitive* singular. E. g.

S. ὁ (*king*)

N. βασιλεύς

G. βασιλέως

D. βασιλεῖ βασιλεῖ

A. βασιλέα

V. βασιλεῦ

P. (*kings*)

N. βασιλεῖς βασιλεῖς

G. βασιλέων

D. βασιλεῦσι(ν)

A. βασιλέας βασιλεῖς

V. βασιλεῖς βασιλεῖς

D. (*two kings*)

N.A.V. βασιλεῖς

G. D. βασιλέων

NOTE 1. The *genitive* and *accusative, singular*, are sometimes contracted. E. g. Πειραιεύς, Πειραιέως Πειραιῶς· συγγραφεύς, συγγραφία συγγραφῇ.

NOTE 2. The vowels *εα* are contracted into *α*, when they are preceded by a vowel. E. g. χοεύς, χοέα χοῦ.

NOTE 3. The ending *έες* of the *nominative plural* is sometimes contracted into *ῆς*. E. g. ἱππεύς, ἱππέες ἱππῆς.

NOTE 4. The Ionians very often change *ε* into *η*, except when it is in the diphthong *ευ*. E. g. βασιλεύς, βασιλῆος.

INDECLINABLE NOUNS.

§ 45. Indeclinable nouns are those which have only one form for all the genders, numbers, and cases. Such are,

1. The names of the letters of the *alphabet*. E. g. τὸ, τοῦ, τῷ ἄλφα, *alpha*.

2. The *cardinal numbers*, from 5 to 100 inclusive. E. g. οἅ, αἱ, τὰ, τῶν, τοῖς, τοῦς, τὰς *έντα*, *five*.

3. All *foreign names* not Grecized. E. g. ὁ, τοῦ, τῷ, τὸν Ἀδάμ, *Adam*.

ANOMALOUS NOUNS.

§ 46. 1. All nouns which have, or are supposed to have, *more than one nominative*, are anomalous. Such are the following.

ἀηδών, ὄνος, ἡ, *nightingale*, regular. From ΑΗΔΩ, G. ἀηδοῦς, V. ἀηδοῖ.

ἄϊδης, ου, ὁ, *the infernal regions*, regular. From ΑἶΣ, G. ἄϊδος, D. ἄϊδι, A. αἶδα.

ἀλκή, ἧς, ἡ, *strength*, regular. From ΑΛΞ, D. ἀλκι.

ἀνδράποδον, ου, τὸ, *slave*, regular. From ΑΝΔΡΑΠΟΤΣ, D. Plur. ἀνδραπόδεσαι (Epic). γόνυ, τὸ, *knee*. The rest is

from ΓΟΝΑΣ, γόνατος, γόνατι, Dual γόνατε, γονάτοι, Plur. γόνατα, γονάτων, γόνασι.

The poets have G. γουνός, D. γουνί, Plur. N. A. V. γοῦνα, G. γούνων.

γυνή, ἡ, *woman*. The rest is from ΓΥΝΑΙΞ (oxytone), γυναικός, γυναικί, γυναικα, γύναι, Dual γυνάϊκε, γυναικοῖν, Plur. γυνάϊκες, γυναι-

πῶν, γυναιξί, γυναικας, γυναι-
κες.

The genitive and dative of all the numbers take the accent on the last syllable, contrary to the rule (§ 35. N. 2).

δαῖς, ἴδος, ἦ, *fight*, regular. From ΔΑΣ, D. δαί.

ΔΙΣ, see Ζεύς.

δόρυ, τὸ, *spear*. The rest is from ΔΟΡΑΣ, δόρατος, δόρατι, Dual δόρατε, δυράτιον, Plur. δόρατα, δοράτων, δόρασι.

The poets have G. δορός, δουρός, D. δορί, δουρί, Dual δοῦρε, Plur. N. δοῦρα, G. δούρων, D. δούρεσι (Epic). δορυξοός, ου, ὁ, *spear-polisher*, regular. From ΔΟΡΤΕΟΣ, V. δορυξί.

εἰκῶν, ὄνος, ἦ, *image*, regular. From ΕΙΚΩ, G. εἰκούς, A. εἰκῶ, A. Plur. εἰκούς.

Ζεύς, ὁ, *Jupiter*, V. Ζεῦ. From ΔΙΣ, G. Διός, D. Δί, A. Δία. (§ 37. R. 1.)

Ζήν, ὁ, G. Ζηρός, D. Ζηνί, A. Ζήνα, = preceding.

θεράπων, οντος, ὁ, *attendant*, regular. From ΘΕΡΑΨ, A. θέραπα, N. Plur. θέραπες.

ἰχώρ, ὦρος, *ichor*, regular. Acc. Sing. also ἰχῶ.

κάλως, ω or ως, ὁ, *cable*. From ΚΑΛΟΣ, Plur. N. κάλοι, A. κάλους.

κάρᾱ Ionic κάρη, τὸ, *head*, G. κάρητος, D. κάρητι, κάρᾱ, N. Plur. κάρᾱ. From ΚΡΑΣ, G. κρατός, D. κρατί, A. τὸ or τὸν κράτα, Plur. G. κράτων, D. κρασί. From ΚΡΑΑΣ, G. κράατος, D. κράατι, Plur.

N. κράατα, A. τοὺς κράτας. From ΚΑΡΗΑΣ, G. καρήατος, D. καρήατι, Plur. καρήατα.

κλάδος, ου, ὁ, *bough*, regular. From ΚΛΑΣ, D. κλαδί, D. Plur. κλάδισι (Epic).

κοινωνός, οὔ, ὁ, *partner*, regular. From ΚΟΙΝΩΝ, Plur. N. κοινῶνες, A. κοινῶνας.

ΚΡΑΑΣ, ΚΡΑΣ, see κάρᾱ.

κρίνον, ου, τὸ, *lily*, regular. From ΚΡΙΝΟΣ, Plur. N. κρίνεα, D. κρίνεσι.

κρόκη, ης, ἦ, *woof*, regular. From ΚΡΟΞ, A. κρόκα.

λᾶς contracted λᾶς, ὁ, *stone*, G. λάας λᾶος, D. λάαϊ λᾶϊ, A. λᾶαν λᾶν, Dual. λάας λᾶε, Plur. N. λάαες λᾶες, G. λαῶων λαῶν, D. λάεσσι (Epic). From ΛΑΑΣ (—), G. λάον.

μάρτυς, ὁ, *witness*, A. μάρτυν, D. Plur. μάρτυσι. From ΜΑΡΤΥ, μάρτυρος, μάρτυρι, &c.

μάστιξ, γος, ἦ, *scourge*, regular. From ΜΑΣΤΙΣ, D. μάστι (contracted from μάστι), A. μάστιν.

ὄνειρον, τὸ, *dream*. The rest is from ΟΝΕΙΡΑΣ, ὄνειρατος, ὄνειρατι, Dual ὄνειρατε, ὄνειράτιον, Plur. ὄνειρατα, ὄνειράτων, ὄνειρασι.

οὖς, τὸ, *ear*. The rest is from the Doric ὠς, ὠτός, ὠτί, Dual ὠτε, ὠτοῖν, Plur. ὠτα, ὠτων, ὠσί.

πρέσβυς, ὁ, *old man*, A. πρέσβυν, V. πρέσβυ. The rest is from πρεσβύτης, ου.

In Hesiod a Nom. Plur. πρέσβηες occurs.

πρέσβυς, ὁ, *ambassador*, Plur.

N. A. V. πρέσβεις, G. πρέσβειων, D. πρέσβεισι. The rest is from πρεσβευτής, οὔ.

πρόσωπον, ον, τό, *face*, regular.

From ΠΡΟΣΩΠΙΑΣ, Plur.

N. προσώπατα, D. προσώπασι.

πρόχοος, ον, ἡ, *ever*, regular.

From ΠΡΟΧΟΤΣ, D. Plur.

πρόχουσι (like βουσι from βούς).

πῦρ, πυρός, πυρί, τό, *fire*. From

ΠΥΡΟΝ, Plur. N. A. πυρά,

G. πυρῶν, D. πυροῖς.

σῶρ, τό. The rest is from

ΣΚΑΣ, σκατός, σκατί, &c.

σταγών, όνος, ἡ, *drop*, regular.

From ΣΤΑΞ, N. Plur. στάγεις.

στίχος, ον, ὁ, *row*, regular.

From ἡ ΣΤΙΞ, στιχός, στιχι, &c.

ταώς, ὦ, ὁ, *peacock*, regular.

From ΤΑΟΣ, N. Plur. ταοί.

ὔδωρ, τό, *water*. The rest is

from ὕΔΑΣ, ὕδατος, ὕδατι, &c.

From ὕδος, D. Sing. ὕδα (Epic).

νίός, οὔ, ὁ, *son*, regular. From

ἽΙΕΤΣ, G. νίεός, &c. like

βασιλεύς. From ἽΙΣ come

the Epic G. νίος, D. νίι, A.

νίια, Dual. νίιε, Plur. N. νίεις,

D. νίεσι and νίασι, A. νίας.

ὑσμίνη, ης, ἡ, *battle*, regular.

From ὕΣΜΙΣ, D. ὑσμῖνι.

χειλιδών, όνος, ἡ, *swallow*, regu-

lar. From ΧΕΛΙΑΩ, V.

χειλιδοί.

ῶς, see οὔς.

2. Nouns, which have only one nominative, but more than one form for any of the other cases, are anomalous. Such are the following :

ἄλως, ω or ωος, ἡ, *threshing-floor*.

γέλως, ω or ωτος, ὁ, *laughter*.

θάμις, ιος or ιτος or ιδος or

ιστος, ἡ, *justice*.

ἰδρώς, ὦ or ὠτος, ὁ, *sweat*.

κλεῖς, ειδός, ἡ, *key*. Also Acc.

Sing. κλεῖν, A. V. Plur.

κλεῖς.

μήτρως, ω or ωος, ὁ, *maternal uncle*.

μύκης, ου or ητος, ὁ, *mushroom*.

ὄρνις, ἱθος, ὁ, ἡ, *bird*, regular.

In the Plur. also N. A. ὄρ-

νις or ὄρνεις, G. ὄρνειων.

πάτρως, ω or ωος, ὁ, *paternal uncle*.

σῆς, εός or ητός, ὁ, *moth*.

χείρ, χειρός and χειρός, ἡ, *hand*,

D. Plur. always χειροί. The

forms G. χειρός, D. χειρί, Dual χειροῖν, are poetic.

NOTE 1. All proper names in ης gen. εος (§ 42), have η or ην in the accusative singular. E. g.

Ἀριστοφάνης, εος acc. Ἀριστοφάνη and ην.

NOTE 2. Some nouns in ις have ιδος or ιος in the genitive. E. g.

μῆνις, gen. μῆνιδος or μῆνιος, *resentment*.

NOTE 3. In the Ionic dialect, the *accusative singular* of nouns in ης gen. ου, often ends in εα. E. g. Γύγης, ου, acc. Γύγεα for Γύγην.

NOTE 4. A few proper names in ης, ους, and υς, are declined according to the following examples :

Ἰαννῆς, G. Ἰαννῆ, D. Ἰαννῆ, A. Ἰαννῆν, V. Ἰαννῆ.
Γλοῦς, G. Γλοῦ, D. Γλοῦ, A. Γλοῦν, V. Γλοῦ.
Διονῦς, G. Διονῦ, D. Διονῦ, A. Διονῦν, V. Διονῦ.

DEFECTIVE NOUNS.

§ 47. Defective nouns are those of which only some of the cases are in use. Such are the following :

εἰησίοι, ων, οἱ, *Etesian winds*.
No singular.

ῆρα, an A. Plur. used only in the formula, ῆρα φέρειν, *to show favor*.

Ἰσθμία, ων, τὰ, *Isthmian games*.
No singular.

λίς, ὁ, *lion*, A. λῖν.

λίς, ὁ, *fine linen*,—D. λιτί, A. λῖτα.

μάλη, ης, ἡ, *armpit*, used only in the phrase ὑπὸ μάλης, *under the arm, clandestinely*.

Νέμεα, ων, τὰ, *Nemean games*.
No singular.

Νιψ, ἡ, *snow*, only A. νίφα.

Ὀλύμπια, ων, τὰ, *Olympic games*. No singular.

ὄναρ, τὸ, *dream*, used only in the N. and A. Sing.

ὄσ or ὄσσον, τὸ, *eye*, Dual N. A. ὄσσε, Plur. G. ὄσσων, D. ὄσσοις, old ὄσσοισι.

ὄφελος, τὸ, *advantage*, used only in the N. Sing.

Πύθια, ων, τὰ, *Pythian games*.
No singular.

τάν, used only in the formula ὦ τάν, *O thou*.

ὑπαρ, τὸ, *waking*, as opposed to ὄναρ, used only in the N. and A. Sing.

ADJECTIVES.

§ 48. 1. In adjectives of *three endings*, the feminine is always of the first declension; the masculine and the neuter are either of the second or of the third.

2. Adjectives of *two endings* are either of the second or of the third declension; the feminine is the same with the masculine.

3. Adjectives of *one ending* are either of the first or of the third declension. Such adjectives are either masculine, feminine, or common.

ADJECTIVES IN *ος*.

§ 49. 1. Most adjectives in *ος* have three endings, *ος, η, ον*.
E. g. σοφός, σοφή, σοφόν.

When *ος* is preceded by a vowel or by *ρ*, the feminine has *ᾱ* instead of *η*. E. g. ἄξιος, ἄξια, ἄξιον· μακρός, μακρά, μακρόν.

S.	ὁ (<i>wise</i>)	ἡ (<i>wise</i>)	τὸ (<i>wise</i>)
N.	σοφός	σοφή	σοφόν
G.	σοφοῦ	σοφῆς	σοφοῦ
D.	σοφῷ	σοφῇ	σοφῶ
A.	σοφόν	σοφήν	σοφόν
V.	σοφέ	σοφή	σοφόν
D.			
N.A.V.	σοφῷ	σοφά	σοφῶ
G. D.	σοφοῖν	σοφαῖν	σοφοῖν
P.			
N.	σοφοί	σοφαί	σοφά
G.	σοφῶν	σοφῶν	σοφῶν
D.	σοφοῖς	σοφαῖς	σοφοῖς
A.	σοφούς	σοφάς	σοφά
V.	σοφοί	σοφαί	σοφά

So all PARTICIPLES in *ος*. E. g. τυπτόμενος, τυπτιομένη, τυπτόμενον.

S.	ὁ (<i>worthy</i>)	ἡ (<i>worthy</i>)	τὸ (<i>worthy</i>)
N.	ἄξιος	ἄξια	ἄξιον
G.	ἄξιου	ἄξιας	ἄξιου
D.	ἄξιῳ	ἄξιᾱ	ἄξιῳ
A.	ἄξιον	ἄξιαν	ἄξιον
V.	ἄξις	ἄξια	ἄξιον
D.			
N.A.V.	ἄξιῳ	ἄξια	ἄξιῳ
G. D.	ἄξιον	ἄξιαν	ἄξιον

P.

N.	ἄξιοι	ἄξιαι	ἄξια
G.	ἄξιων	ἄξιων	ἄξιων
D.	ἄξιοις	ἄξιαίς	ἄξιοις
A.	ἄξιους	ἄξιας	ἄξια
V.	ἄξιοι	ἄξιαι	ἄξια

NOTE 1. Adjectives in *οος* have *η* in the feminine. Except when *οος* is preceded by *ρ*. E. g.

ἄπλόος, ἄπλόη, ἄπλόον
ἄθρόος, ἄθρόα, ἄθρόον.

2. Many adjectives in *ος* have only two endings, *ος*, *ον*.
E. g. ἡσυχος, ἡσυχον.

Particularly, compound adjectives in *ος* have two endings
E. g. ἐπιζήμιος, ἐπιζήμιον.

But compound adjectives in *κος* have three endings.

S. ὁ, ἡ	(quiet)	τὸ	(quiet)
N.	ἡσυχος	ἡσυχον	
G.	ἡσύχου	ἡσύχου	
D.	ἡσύχῳ	ἡσύχῳ	
A.	ἡσυχον	ἡσυχον	
V.	ἡσυχῃ	ἡσυχον	
D.			
N.A.V.	ἡσύχῳ	ἡσύχῳ	
G. D.	ἡσύχοιιν	ἡσύχοιιν	
P.			
N.	ἡσυχοι	ἡσυχᾱ	
G.	ἡσυχων	ἡσυχων	
D.	ἡσυχοις	ἡσυχοις	
A.	ἡσυχους	ἡσυχᾱ	
V.	ἡσυχοι	ἡσυχᾱ	

NOTE 2. In Attic writers and in the poets, many adjectives in *ος*, which commonly have three endings, are found with only two. E. g. ὁ, ἡ ἐλεύθερος, τὸ ἐλεύθερον, *free*.

NOTE 3. The ending *α* of the feminine is long. Except the feminine of *διος*, *divine*, and a few others.

NOTE 4. For the *accent* of the *genitive plural* of the *feminine* of *barytone* adjectives and participles in *ος*, see above (§ 31. N. 2).

3. Adjectives in εος, εα, εον, and οος, οη, οον, are contracted (§§ 32: 34). E. g.

χρύσεος χρυσοῦς, χρυσεῖα χρυσεῖ, χρύσειον χρυσοῦν, G. χρυσείου χρυσοῦ, χρυσεῖας χρυσεῖς, *golden*.

ἀργύρεος ἀργυροῦς, ἀργυρεῖα ἀργυρεῖ, ἀργύρεον ἀργυροῦν, G. ἀργυρείου ἀργυροῦ, ἀργυρεῖας ἀργυρεῖς, *of silver*.

ἀπλός ἀπλοῦς, ἀπλή ἀπλῇ, ἀπλόον ἀπλοῦν, G. ἀπλόου ἀπλοῦ, ἀπλόης ἀπλῆς, *simple*.

NOTE 5. For the ACCENT of some of the contracted forms of adjectives in εος, εος, see above (§ 34. N. 2).

ADJECTIVES IN ΩΣ.

§ 50. Adjectives in ως have two endings, ως, ων. They are declined like γεῖς and ἀνώγειν (§ 33). E. g. εὐγεως, εὐγεων.

S. ὁ, ἡ (*fertile*) τὸ (*fertile*)

N. εὐγεως εὐγεων

G. εὐγεω εὐγεω

D. εὐγεω εὐγεω

A. εὐγεων εὐγεων

V. εὐγεως εὐγεων

D.

N.A.V. εὐγεω εὐγεω

G. D. εὐγεων εὐγεων

P.

N. εὐγεω εὐγεω

G. εὐγεων εὐγεων

D. εὐγεως εὐγεως

A. εὐγεως εὐγεω

V. εὐγεω εὐγεω

ADJECTIVES IN ΤΣ.

§ 51. Adjectives in τς, gen. εος, have three endings, υς, ια, υ. E. g. γλυκύς, γλυκεῖα, γλυκύ.

S. ὁ (*sweet*) ἡ (*sweet*) τὸ (*sweet*)

N. γλυκύς γλυκεῖα γλυκύ

G. γλυκέος γλυκεῖας γλυκέος

D. γλυκεῖ γλυκεῖ γλυκεῖ γλυκεῖ

A. γλυκύν γλυκεῖαν γλυκύ

V. γλυκύ γλυκεῖα γλυκύ

D.

N.A.V. γλυκέε

γλυκεία

γλυκέε

G. G. γλυκείων

γλυκείων

γλυκείων

P.

N. γλυκέες γλυκεῖς

γλυκεῖαι

γλυκέα

G. γλυκείων

γλυκειῶν

γλυκείων

D. γλυκείσι(ν)

γλυκείαις

γλυκείσι(ν)

A. γλυκέας γλυκεῖς

γλυκείας

γλυκέα

V. γλυκέες γλυκεῖς

γλυκεῖαι

γλυκέα

NOTE 1. The Ionics make fem. *εία* or *είη*. E. g. βαθύς, βαθεία or βαθείη.

NOTE 2. The poets sometimes have mas. and fem. *υς*, neut. *υ*. E. g. ὁ, ἡ ἡδύς, τὸ ἡδύ.

ADJECTIVES IN *ΗΣ* AND *ΙΣ*.

§ 52. 1. Adjectives in *ης*, gen. *εος*, have two endings, *ης*, *ες*. E. g. ἀληθής, ἀληθείς.

S. ὁ, ἡ (true)

τὸ (true)

N. ἀληθής

ἀληθείς

G. ἀληθείος ἀληθοῦς

ἀληθείος

ἀληθοῦς

D. ἀληθεῖ ἀληθεῖ

ἀληθεῖ

ἀληθεῖ

A. ἀληθεία ἀληθῆ

ἀληθείς

V. ἀληθείς

ἀληθείς

D.

N.A.V. ἀληθείς ἀληθῆ

ἀληθείς

ἀληθῆ

G. D. ἀληθείων ἀληθοῦν

ἀληθείων

ἀληθοῦν

P.

N. ἀληθείς ἀληθεῖς

ἀληθεία

ἀληθῆ

G. ἀληθείων ἀληθεῶν

ἀληθείων

ἀληθεῶν

D. ἀληθείσι(ν)

ἀληθείσι(ν)

A. ἀληθείας ἀληθεῖς

ἀληθεία

ἀληθῆ

V. ἀληθείς ἀληθεῖς

ἀληθεία

ἀληθῆ

2. Adjectives in *ις*, gen. *ιος*, have two endings, *ις*, *ι*. E. g. ἔδρις, ἔδρι, G. ἔδριος, knowing.

ADJECTIVES IN *ΑΣ*, *ΕΙΣ*, *ΗΝ*, *ΟΤΣ*, *ΤΣ*, *ΩΝ*, *ΩΣ*.

§ 53. 1. Adjectives in *ας*, gen. *αντος*, have three endings, *ας*, *ασα*, *αν*. E. g. πας, πασα, πάν.

S.	ὁ (all)	ἡ (all)	τὸ (all)
N.	πᾶς	πᾶσα	πᾶν
G.	παντός	πάσης	παντός
D.	παντί	πάσῃ	παντί
A.	πάντα	πᾶσαν	πᾶν
V.	πᾶς	πᾶσα	πᾶν
D.			
N.A.V.	πάντε	πάσα	πάντε
G.D.	πάντοι	πάσαι	πάντοι
P.			
N.	πάντες	πᾶσαι	πάντα
G.	πάντων	πασῶν	πάντων
D.	πᾶσι(ν)	πάσαις	πᾶσι(ν)
A.	πάντας	πᾶσας	πάντα
V.	πάντες	πᾶσαι	πάντα

So all PARTICIPLES in *ās*. E. g. *τύψας, τύψασα, τύψαν*, G. *τύψαντος*.

REMARK 1. These two adjectives in *ās*, *μέλας* and *τάλας*, have *αινα* in the feminine. Thus,

μέλας, μέλαινα, μέλαν, G. *μέλανος, black*.
τάλας, τάλαινα, τάλαν, G. *τάλανος, unfortunate*.

2. Adjectives in *εις*, gen. *εντος*, have three endings, *εις, εσσα, εν*. E. g. *χαρίεις, χαρίεσσα, χαρίεν*.

S.	ὁ (graceful)	ἡ (graceful)	τὸ (graceful)
N.	χαρίεις	χαρίεσσα	χαρίεν
G.	χαρίεντος	χαρίεσσης	χαρίεντος
D.	χαρίεντι	χαρίεσση	χαρίεντι
A.	χαρίεντα	χαρίεσσαν	χαρίεν
V.	χαρίεν	χαρίεσσα	χαρίεν
D.			
N.A.V.	χαρίεντε	χαριέσσα	χαρίεντε
G. D.	χαρίεντοι	χαριέσσαι	χαρίεντοι
P.			
N.	χαρίεντες	χαριέσσαι	χαρίεντα
G.	χαριέντων	χαριεσσῶν	χαριέντων
D.	χαρίεσι(ν)	χαριέσσαις	χαρίεσι(ν)
A.	χαρίεντας	χαριέσσας	χαρίεντα
V.	χαρίεντες	χαριέσσαι	χαρίεντα

NOTE 1. The endings *ήεις, ήεσσα, ήεν*, are contracted into *ής, ήσσα, ήν*. E. g.

τιμήεις τιμής, τιμήεσσα τιμήσσα, τιμήεν τιμήν, G. *τιμήεντος τιμήντος, valuable.*

The endings *όεις, όεσσα, όεν*, are contracted into *ούς, ούσσα, ούν*. E. g.

πλακοίεις πλακοῦς, πλακοέσσα πλακοῦσσα, πλακοέν πλακοῦν, G. *πλακοέντος πλακοῦντος, flat.*

REMARK 2. The *dative plural* of adjectives in *us* forms an exception to the general rule (§ 12. 5).

3. Participles in *είς* have three endings, *είς, εῖσα, έν*. E. g. *τιθείς, τιθεῖσα, τιθέν*.

S.	ὁ (<i>placing</i>)	ἡ (<i>placing</i>)	τὸ (<i>placing</i>)
N.	τιθείς	τιθεῖσα	τιθέν
G.	τιθέντος	τιθείσης	τιθέντος
D.	τιθέντι	τιθείσῃ	τιθέντι
A.	τιθέντα	τιθεῖσαν	τιθέν
V.	τιθείς	τιθεῖσα	τιθέν

D.

N.A.V.	τιθέντε	τιθείσα	τιθέντε
G. D.	τιθέντοιν	τιθείσαιν	τιθέντοιν

P.

N.	τιθέντες	τιθεῖσαι	τιθέντα
G.	τιθέντων	τιθεισῶν	τιθέντων
D.	τιθεῖσι(ν)	τιθείσαις.	τιθεῖσι(ν)
A.	τιθέντας	τιθείσας	τιθέντα
V.	τιθέντες	τιθεῖσαι	τιθέντα

4. There are but two adjectives in *ην*· ὁ *τέρην*, ἡ *τέρημα*, τὸ *τέρεν*, G. *τέρενος, tender*; and ὁ *ἄρσην* or *ἄρῆην*, τὸ *ἄρσεν* or *ἄρῆεν*, G. *ἄρσενος* or *ἄρῆενος, male*.

5. Participles in *ούς* have three endings, *ούς, οῦσα, όν*. E. g. *διδούς, διδοῦσα, διδόν*.

S.	ὁ (<i>giving</i>)	ἡ (<i>giving</i>)	τὸ (<i>giving</i>)
N.	διδούς	διδούσα	διδόν
G.	διδόντος	διδούσης	διδόντος
D.	διδόντι	διδούσῃ	διδόντι
A.	διδόντα	διδοῦσαν	διδόν
V.	διδούς	διδοῦσα	διδόν

D.

N.A.V.	διδόντες	διδούσα	διδόντες
G. D.	διδόντων	διδούσαι	διδόντων

P.

N.	διδόντες	διδούσαι	διδόντες
G.	διδόντων	διδουσών	διδόντων
D.	διδούσι(ν)	διδούσαις	διδούσι(ν)
A.	διδόντας	διδούσας	διδόντας
V.	διδόντες	διδούσαι	διδόντες

6. Participles in *υς* have three endings, *ύς*, *ύσα*, *ύν*. E. g. *δεικνύς*, *δεικνύσα*, *δεικνύν*.

S.	ὁ (<i>showing</i>)	ἡ (<i>showing</i>)	τὸ (<i>showing</i>)
N.	δεικνύς	δεικνύσα	δεικνύν
G.	δεικνύτος	δεικνύσης	δεικνύτος
D.	δεικνύτι	δεικνύσῃ	δεικνύντι
A.	δεικνύτα	δεικνύσαν	δεικνύν
V.	δεικνύς	δεικνύσαι	δεικνύν

D.

N.A.V.	δεικνύντες	δεικνύσα	δεικνύντες
G. D.	δεικνύντων	δεικνύσαι	δεικνύντων

P.

N.	δεικνύντες	δεικνύσαι	δεικνύντες
G.	δεικνύντων	δεικνυσών	δεικνύντων
D.	δεικνύσι(ν)	δεικνύσαις	δεικνύσι(ν)
A.	δεικνύντας	δεικνύσας	δεικνύντας
V.	δεικνύντες	δεικνύσαι	δεικνύντες

7. Adjectives in *ων*, gen. *οντος*, have three endings, *ων*, *ουσα*, *ον*. E. g. *ἐκών*, *ἐκούσα*, *ἐκόν*.

S.	ὁ (<i>willing</i>)	ἡ (<i>willing</i>)	τὸ (<i>willing</i>)
N.	ἐκών	ἐκούσα	ἐκόν
G.	ἐκόντος	ἐκούσης	ἐκόντος
D.	ἐκόντι	ἐκούσῃ	ἐκόντι
A.	ἐκόντα	ἐκούσαν	ἐκόν
V.	ἐκών	ἐκούσαι	ἐκόν

D.

N.A.V.	ἐκόντες	ἐκούσα	ἐκόντες
G. D.	ἐκόντων	ἐκούσαι	ἐκόντων

P.

N.	ἐκόντες	ἐκοῦσαι	ἐκόντα
G.	ἐκόντων	ἐκουσῶν	ἐκόντων
D.	ἐκοῦσι(ν)	ἐκούσαις	ἐκοῦσι(ν)
A.	ἐκόντας	ἐκούσας	ἐκόντα
V.	ἐκόντας	ἐκοῦσαι	ἐκόντα

So all PARTICIPLES in *ων*. E. g. *τύπτων, τύπτουσα, τύπτον, G. τύπτοντος· φιλέων, φιλέουσα, φιλέον, G. φιλέοντος, contracted φιλῶν, φιλοῦσα, φιλοῦν, G. φιλοῦντος.*

NOTE 2. The *feminine* of adjectives in *αις, ις, ους, υς, ων*, gen. *ωνος*, is formed by dropping *αις* of the genitive, and annexing *σα*. E. g.

παῖς, παντός	fem.	παῖσα (§ 12. 5)
τιθύς, τιθύντες	"	τιθύσα (ibid.)
διδούς, διδόντες	"	διδύσα (ibid.)
δικνύς, δικύντες	"	δικνύσα (ibid.)
ἰκνών, ἰκνόντες	"	ἰκνύσα (ibid.)
χαρίαις, χαρίωντος	"	χαρίσσα (§ 12. N. 2).

8. Adjectives in *ων*, gen. *ονος*, have two endings, *ων, ον*. E. g.

S. ὁ, ἡ (ripe)	τὸ (ripe)
N. πέπων	πέπον
G. πέπονός	πέπονός
D. πέπονι	πέπονι
A. πέπονα	πέπον
V. πέπον	πέπον

D.

N.A.V. πέποναι	πέποναι
G. D. πεπόνονιν	πεπόνονιν

P.

N. πέπονες	πέποναι
G. πεπόνων	πεπόνων
D. πέποσι(ν)	πέποσι(ν)
A. πέποναις	πέποναι
V. πέποναις	πέποναι

9. Participles in *ώς* have three endings, *ώς, υῖα, ὅς*. E. g. *τετυφώς, τετυφυῖα, τετυφός, having struck.*

S.	ὁ	ἡ	τὸ
N.	τετυφώς	τετυφυῖα	τετυφός
G.	τετυφότηος	τετυφυῖας	τετυφότηος
D.	τετυφότηι	τετυφυῖα	τετυφότηι
A.	τετυφότα	τετυφυῖαν	τετυφός
V.	τετυφώς	τετυφυῖα	τετυφός
D.			
N.A.V.	τετυφότε	τετυφυῖα	τετυφότε
G D.	τετυφότηοι	τετυφυῖαι	τετυφότηοι
P.			
N.	τετυφότες	τετυφυῖαι	τετυφότα
G.	τετυφότηων	τετυφυῖων	τετυφότηων
D.	τετυφότησι(ν)	τετυφυῖαις	τετυφότησι(ν)
A.	τετυφότας	τετυφυῖας	τετυφότα
V.	τετυφότες	τετυφυῖαι	τετυφότα

ADJECTIVES OF ONE ENDING.

§ 54. The following are some of the adjectives which have only one ending: ὁ ἀβλής, ἡτος· ὁ, ἡ ἀβρῶς, ὦτος· ὁ, ἡ ἀγνώς, ὦτος· ὁ, ἡ ἀδμής, ἡτος· ὁ, ἡ αἰγίλις, πος· ὁ, ἡ αἰθρῶς, πος· ὁ αἰθρῶν, ὦνος· ὁ ἀκμής, ἡτος· ὁ, ἡ ἰναλκίς, ἰδος· ὁ, ἡ ἀπτήν, ἡνος· ὁ, ἡ ἀργής, ἡτος οἱ ἔτος· ὁ, ἡ ἄρπαξ, γος· ὁ βλάξ, κός· ὁ, ἡ δρομάς, ἄδος· ὁ ἐθελοντής, οὔ· ὁ, ἡ ἐπήλυξ, γος· ὁ, ἡ ἐπηλὺς, υδος· ἡ ἐπίτεξ, κος· ὁ, ἡ εὔριν, ινος· ὁ, ἡ εὐώψ, πος· ὁ, ἡ ἥλιξ, κος· ὁ, ἡ ἡμιθνής, ἡτος· ὁ, ἡ ἱππᾶς, ἄδος· ὁ μάκαρ, αρος· ὁ, ἡ μακράων, ὦνος· ὁ, ἡ μακράνχην, ενος· ὁ, ἡ μῶνυξ, χος· ὁ, ἡ νομάς, ἄδος· ὁ, ἡ παραβλώψ, πος· ὁ, ἡ παραπλήξ, γος· ὁ πένης, ητος· ὁ πολυάιξ, κος· ὁ προβλής, ἡτος· ὁ, ἡ σποράς, ἄδος· ὁ, ἡ φοίνιξ.

Add to these the compounds of θρίξ, θώραξ, παῖς, χεῖρ. E. g. ὁ ὀρθόθριξ, τριχος· ὁ, ἡ καλλιπαις, αιδος· ὁ, ἡ μακρόχειρ, ειρος.

NOTE. Some of these are also used as *neuters*, but only in the *genitive* and *dative*.

COMPOUND ADJECTIVES.

§ 55. Compound adjectives, of which the last component part is a *substantive*, follow the declension of that substantive.

Such adjectives may have a neuter, when it can be formed after the same analogy. E. g.

εὐχαρις, ι, G. ιτος, *graceful*, from εὖ, χάρις, ιτος
 εὐελπίς, ι, G. ιδος, *hopeful*, from εὖ, ἐλπίς, ιδος
 δίπους, ονν, G. οδος, *two-footed*, from δίς, ποῦς, ποδός
 ἄδακρυς, υ, G. υος, *tearless*, from ἀ-, δάκρυ, υος
 εὐδαίμων, ον, G. ονος, *happy*, from εὖ, δαίμων, ονος
 μεγαλήτωρ, ορ, G. ορος, *magnanimous*, from μέγας, ἥτορ.

NOTE 1. The compounds of πόλις generally have ιδος in the genitive. E. g.

ἄπολις, ι, G. ιδος, *vagabond*.

NOTE 2. The compounds of μήτηρ, πατήρ, and φρήν *mind*, change η into ω. E. g.

ἄμήτωρ, ορ, G. ορος, *motherless*
 ἀπάτωρ, ορ, G. ορος, *fatherless*
 σωφρων, ορ, G. ορος, *discreet*.

NOTE 3. The compounds of γέλως, *laughter*, and κέρας, *horn*, are either of the second or third declension. E. g.

φιλόγελως, ων, G. ω or ωτος, *fond of laughter*
 τρικέρως, ων, G. ω or ωτος, *having three horns*.

ANOMALOUS AND DEFECTIVE ADJECTIVES.

§ 56. The following list contains most of the anomalous and defective adjectives.

εὖς and ἡὺς, neut. εὖ and ἡὺ, *good*, G. ἐῆος, A. εὖν and ἡὺν, neut. Plur. G. εἰων, *of good things*.

The neuter εὖ, contracted from εῦ, means, *well*.

ζῶς, Nom. mas. *living, alive*. The rest is from the regular ζωός, ἡ, όν.

μέγας, μεγάλη, μέγα, *great*, is declined in the following manner :

S.	ὁ (<i>great</i>)	ἡ (<i>great</i>)	τὸ (<i>great</i>)
N.	μέγας	μεγάλη	μέγα
G.	μεγάλου	μεγάλης	μεγάλου
D.	μεγάλῳ	μεγάλῃ	μεγάλῳ
A.	μέγαν	μεγάλην	μέγα
V.	μεγάλη	μεγάλη	μέγα

D.

N.A.V.	μεγάλω	μεγάλα	μεγάλω
G. D.	μεγάλῳιν	μεγάλαιιν	μεγάλῳιν

P.

N.	μεγάλοι	μεγάλαι	μεγάλα
G.	μεγάλων	μεγάλων	μεγάλων
D.	μεγάλοις	μεγάλαις	μεγάλοις
A.	μεγάλους	μεγάλας	μεγάλα
V.	μεγάλοι	μεγάλαι	μεγάλα

Observe, that all the cases, except the nominative and accusative singular, masculine and neuter, come from the obsolete *ΜΕΓΑΛΙΟΣ*.

The vocative singular *μεγάλε* is very rare.

πλέως, *full*, borrows its feminine from *πλέος*. Thus, *πλέως*, *πλέα*, *πλέων*. In composition it has only two endings, *ως*, *ων*, (§ 50.)

πολύς, *πολλή*, *πολύ*, *much*, is declined as follows :

S.	ὁ (<i>much</i>)	ἡ (<i>much</i>)	τὸ (<i>much</i>)
N.	πολύς	πολλή	πολύ
G.	πολλοῦ	πολλῆς	πολλοῦ
D.	πολλῷ	πολλῇ	πολλῷ
A.	πολύν	πολλήν	πολύ
P.	(<i>many</i>)	(<i>many</i>)	(<i>many</i>)
N.	πολλοί	πολλαί	πολλά
G.	πολλῶν	πολλῶν	πολλῶν
D.	πολλοῖς	πολλαῖς	πολλοῖς
A.	πολλούς	πολλάς	πολλά

The dual is of course wanting.

Observe, that all the cases, except the nominative and accusative singular, masculine and neuter, come from *πολλός*, *ή*, *όν*, which is used by the Ionians.

The epic poets decline *πολύς* like *γλυκύς* : thus, *πολύς*, *πολεῖα*, *πολύ*, G. *πολέος*.

πρᾶος, *meek*, borrows its feminine and neuter from *πραῦς*, *πραεῖα*, *πραῦ*, G. *πραέος*.

σῶς, ὁ, ἡ, *safe*, neut. *σῶν*, A. *σῶν*, A. Plur. *σῶς*, neut. Plur. *σᾶ*, the rest from the regular *σῶος*, *α*, *ον*. The feminine *σᾶ* is rare.

φροῦδος, η, *ον*, *gone*, used only in the Nominative, of all genders and numbers.

DEGREES OF COMPARISON.

COMPARISON BY ΤΕΡΟΣ, ΤΑΤΟΣ.

§ 57. 1. Adjectives in *ος* are compared by dropping *ς*, and annexing *τερος* for the comparative, and *τατος* for the superlative. If the penult of the positive be short, *ο* is changed into *ω*. E. g.

σοφός, wise, σοφώτερος, wiser, σοφώτατος, wisest
ἀτίμος, dishonored, ἀτιμότερος, ἀτιμότατος
σεμνός, venerable, σεμνότερος, σεμνότατος.

NOTE 1. In general, *ο* remains unaltered when it is preceded by a mute and a liquid. (§ 17. 3.) E. g. *πυκνός, dense, πυκνότερος, πυκνότατος.*

REMARK 1. In a few instances Homer changes *ο* into *ω* even when the penult of the positive is long. E. g. *κακέξινος, κακεξινώτερος.*

NOTE 2. A few adjectives in *ος* are compared according to the following examples:

φίλος, φίλτερος, φίλτατος
μέσος, μεσαίτερος, μεσαίτατος
σπουδαῖος, σπουδαιότερος, σπουδαιότατος
ὀσοφάγος, ὀσοφαγίστερος, ὀσοφαγίστατος.

REMARK 2. Those in *οος* are always compared by *εστερος, εστατος*. E. g.

ἀπλός, ἀπλοῖστερος, ἀπλοῖστατος, contracted ἀπλούστερος, ἀπλούστατος.

2. Adjectives in *υς*, gen. *εος*, are compared by dropping *ς*, and annexing *τερος, τατος*. E. g.

ὀξύς, sharp, ὀξύτερος, ὀξύτατος.

3. These two adjectives, *μίλας* and *τάλας*, drop *ος* of the genitive, and annex *τερος, τατος*. Thus,

μίλας, ανος, μελάντερος, μελάντατος
τάλας, ανος, ταλάντερος, ταλάντατος.

4. Adjectives in *ης* gen. *εος*, and *εις* gen. *εντος*, shorten *ης* and *εις* into *ες*, and annex *τερος, τατος*. E. g.

ἀληθής, ἀληθείστερος, ἀληθείστατος
χαρίεις, χαρίεστερος, χαρίεστατος.

NOTE 3. Ψευδής, *false*, has also comparative ψευδίστερος.
Πίπης, *poor*, follows the analogy of adjectives in *us*, gen. *us* : thus, *πικρότερος, πικρότατος*.

5. Adjectives in *ων*, gen. *ονος*, drop *ος* of the genitive, and annex *εστερος, εστατος*. E. g.

σωφρων, *ονος*, σωφρονέστερος, σωφρονέστατος.

6. The adjectives ἄρπαξ, ἄχαρις, βλάξ, μάκαρ, are compared as follows :

ἄρπαξ, γος, ἄρπαγίστερος
ἄχαρις, ἀχαρίστερος
βλάξ, κός, βλακίστερος, βλακίστατος
μάκαρ, μακάριστερος, μακάριστατος.

NOTE 4. Substantives denoting an employment or character are sometimes compared like adjectives. E. g. βασιλεύς, *king*, βασιλεύτερος, *more kingly*, βασιλεύτατος, *most kingly*; κλέπτης, *thief*, κλεπτίστατος, *very thievish*.

NOTE 5. The pronouns do not admit of different degrees in their signification. Nevertheless the comedians, for the sake of exciting laughter, compare αὐτός in the following manner : αὐτός, *himself*, αὐτότερος, *himself-er*, αὐτότατος, *himself-est, ipssimus*.

COMPARISON BY ΙΩΝ, ΙΣΤΟΣ.

§ 58. 1. Some adjectives in *us* drop this ending, and annex *των* for the comparative, and *ιστος* for the superlative. E. g.

ἡδύς, *pleasant*, ἡδίων, ἡδιστος.

2. Comparatives in *ων* are declined according to the following example :

S. ὁ, ἡ (<i>pleasanter</i>)	τὸ (<i>pleasanter</i>)
N. ἡδίων	ἡδιον
G. ἡδιονος	ἡδιονος
D. ἡδιονι	ἡδιονι
A. ἡδιονα ἡδιω	ἡδιον
D.	
N. A. ἡδιονα	ἡδιονα
G. D. ἡδιόνου	ἡδιόνου
P.	
N. ἡδιονες ἡδιους	ἡδιονα ἡδιω
G. ἡδιόνων	ἡδιόνων
D. ἡδιοσι(ν)	ἡδιοσι(ν)
A. ἡδιονας ἡδιους	ἡδιονα ἡδιω

Observe, that the accusative singular masculine and feminine, and the nominative and accusative plural of all genders, drop the *ν*, and contract the two last syllables.

NOTE 1. A few adjectives in *υς* form their comparative by dropping the last syllable of the positive and annexing *σων* or *των*. E. g.

παχύς, fat, πάσσων
βαθύς, deep, βάσσων.

NOTE 2. Κρατύς, powerful, changes *κ* into *ι* or *υ* in the comparative: thus, κρατύς, κρείσων, κρίσων, κρείσσων. (§§ 58. N. 1: 2. N. 3.)

The Doric πάβρων for κρείσσων is formed in the following manner: κρατύς, κρέσων, κέρων, κάρβων. (§§ 58. N. 1: 26. 2: 11: 6. N.)

NOTE 3. These two adjectives, μίγας and ἐλίγος, form their comparative by dropping the last syllable, and annexing *ζων*. Thus μίγας, μίζων (Attic μείζων); ἐλίγος, ἐλίζων. (§ 2. N. 3.)

ANOMALOUS AND DEFECTIVE COMPARISON.

§ 59. 1. The comparison of an adjective is *anomalous* when the adjective has, or is supposed to have, more than one positive.

2. The comparison is *defective*, when the adjective has no positive in use.

3. The following list contains most of the adjectives which are anomalous or defective in their comparison.

ἀγαθός, good	ἀμείνων	ἄριστος
	βελτίων	βέλτιστος
	κρείσων or κρείττων	κράτιστος
	λῶϊων or λώϊων	λῶϊστος or λῷστος

Ἀρίων, the proper comparative of ἄριστος, belongs to the Epic language.

For βελτίων, λῶϊων, the epic poets have βέλτιρος, λῶϊτιρος.

Κρατύς, the positive of κρείσων, κράτιστος, occurs in Homer.

For βέλτιστος, the Doric dialect has βίντιστος.

For κρείσων, the Ionic has κρίσων, and the Doric πάβρων. (§ 58. N. 2.)

The poets have κάρτιστος for κράτιστος. (§ 26. 2.)

The Epic language has also compar. φέριςτος, superl. φέριστος or φέριστατος.

The regular comparative and superlative, ἀγαθώτερος, ἀγαθότατος, do not occur in good writers.

αἰσχρός (ΑΙΣΧΡΗΣ), ugly, αἰσχρίων, αἰσχιστος. The comparative αἰσχροτέρως is not much used.

ἀλγεινός (ΑΛΓΗΣ), painful, ἀλγεινότερος or ἀλγίων, ἀλγεινότατος

or ἄλγιστος. The regular forms ἄλγεινότερος, ἄλγεινότατος, are more usual in the masculine and feminine.

ἀμείνων, see ἀγαθός.

ἀρείων, ἄριστος, see ἀγαθός.

βελίων, βέλτιστος, see ἀγαθός.

ἐλαχύς, see μικρός.

ΕΛΕΓΧΤΣ, *infamous*, ἐλέγχιστος. The plural of the positive occurs in Homer (Il. 4, 242: 24, 239).

ἔσχατος, *last*, a defective superlative.

ἐχθρός (ΕΧΘΤΣ), *hostile*, ἐχθρότερος or ἐχθρίων, ἐχθρότατος or ἐχθιστος.

ἑκτός, see κακός.

κακός, <i>bad</i>	κακίων	κάκιστος
	χείρων	χείριστος
	ἥσσων	ἥκιστος

The forms ἥσων, ἥκιστος, come from ἑκτός. (§ 58. N. 1.)

The regular comparative κακώτερος is poetic.

For χείρων and ἥσων, the Ionians have χειρίων and ἥσων.

καλός (ΚΑΛΤΣ), *beautiful*, καλλίων, κάλλιστος. The doubling of the λ seems to be an accidental peculiarity.

κάθρων, see ἀγαθός.

ΚΕΡΑΤΣ, *crafty*, κερδίων, κέρδιστος.

κρατύς, see ἀγαθός.

κυδρός (ΚΥΔΤΣ), *glorious*, κυδίων, κύδιστος.

κύντερος, *more impudent*, a defective comparative, derived from κύων, κυνός, *dog*.

λωίων, λωϊστός, see ἀγαθός.

μακρός (ΜΑΚΤΣ, ΜΗΚΤΣ), *long*, μακρότερος and μάσσων, μακρότατος and μήκιστος. (§ 58. N. 1.)

μέγας, *great*, μείζων (Ionic μέζων), μέγιστος. (§ 58. N. 3.)

μικρός, <i>small</i>	ελάσσων	ελάχιστος
	μείων	μειῖστος
	μικρότερος	μικρότατος

The forms ελάσσων, ελάχιστος, come from ἐλαχύς. (§ 58. N. 1.) The superlative μείστος is poetic.

ὀλίγος, *little*, ὀλίζων, ὀλίγιστος. (§ 58. N. 3.)

οἰκτός (ΟΙΚΤΤΣ), *pitiable*, οἰκτίων, οἰκτιστος or οἰκτρώτατος.

ὀπλοτερος, *younger*, ὀπλότατος, *youngest*, Epic. It is derived from ὄπλον, *weapon*.

πέπων, *ripe*, πεπαίτερος, πεπαίτατος.

πίων, *fat*, πιότερος, πιότατος.

πολύς, *much*, πλείων or πλείων, πλείστος.

πρότερος, *former*, πρώτος, *first*, derived from the preposition πρό, *before*.

ῥαψιδίος (ΡΑΨΤΣ), *easy*, ῥάπων, ῥῥστός.

The Ionians say *ῥηίδιος, ῥηίων, ῥηϊότες*.

The epic poets have *ῥηίτιρος, ῥηίτατος*.

ταχύς (*ΘΑΧΥΣ*), *swift*, *ταχίων* commonly *θάσσων, τάχιστος*.
(§§ 14. 3 : 58. N. 1.)

ὑπέρτερος, higher, ὑπέρτατος, highest, derived from the preposition *ὑπέρ, above*.

ὑστέρος, later, ὑστατος, latest.

ῥψιπς, high, ὑψίων, ὑψιστος.

φαάντερος, brighter, φαάντατος, brightest, derived from *φαίνω*.

φέρτερος, φέρτατος, φέριςτος, see *ἀγαθός*.

χείρων, χείριςτος, χειρείων, see *κακός*.

NOTE. In a few instances new comparatives and superlatives are formed from adjectives, which are already in the comparative or superlative degree. E. g. *πρώτιστος* from *πρῶτος*, *χειρότερος* from *χείρων*.

NUMERALS.

CARDINAL NUMBERS.

§ 60. 1. The numerals *εἷς, δύο, τρεῖς*, and *τεσσαρες* or *τέτταρες*, are declined as follows:

S.	ὁ (<i>one</i>)	ἡ (<i>one</i>)	τὸ (<i>one</i>)
N.	εἷς	μία	ἓν
G.	ἑνός	μιᾶς	ἐνός
D.	ἐνί	μιᾷ	ἐνί
A.	ἓνα	μίαν	ἓν

D. τῶ, τὰ, τῷ (*two*)

N. A. δύο and δύω

G. δυοῖν and δυεῖν

D. δυοῖν

P. (*two*)

N. A. wanting

G. δυῶν

D. δυοσί(ν)

P. οἱ, αἱ (*three*)

N. τρεῖς

G. τριῶν

D. τρισί(ν)

A. τρεῖς

τὰ (*three*)

τρια

τριῶν

τρिसί(ν)

τρια

P. οἱ, αἱ (*four*)

N. τέσσαρες

G. τεσσαρῶν

D. τεσσαρσί(ν)

A. τέσσαρες

τὰ (*four*)

τέσσαρα

τεσσαρῶν

τέσσαρσί(ν)

τέσσαρα

REMARK. *Λύο* is found undeclined.

2. The cardinal numbers from 5 to 100, inclusive, are indeclinable (§ 45. 2).

5. πέντε	40. τεσσαράκοντα
6. ἕξ	50. πενήκοντα
7. ἑπτὰ	60. ἑξήκοντα
8. ὀκτώ	70. ἑβδομήκοντα
9. ἑννέα	80. ὀγδοήκοντα
10. δέκα	90. ἑννεήκοντα
11. ἑνδεκά	100. ἑκατόν
12. δώδεκα	200. διακόσιοι, αι, α
13. δεκατρεῖς ὃς τρισκαίδεκα	300. τριακόσιοι, αι, α
14. δεκατέσσαρες ὃς τεσσαρεσκαίδεκα	400. τετρακόσιοι, αι, α
15. δεκαπέντε ὃς πεντεκαίδεκα	500. πεντακόσιοι, αι, σ
16. δεκαῖς ὃς ἑκκαίδεκα	600. ἑξακόσιοι, αι, α
17. δεκαεπτά ὃς ἑπτακαίδεκα	700. ἑπτακόσιοι, αι, α
18. δεκαοκτώ ὃς ὀκτωκαίδεκα	800. ὀκτακόσιοι, αι, α
19. δεκαεννέα ὃς ἑννεακαίδεκα	900. ἑννακόσιοι, αι, α
20. εἴκοσι (ν)	1000. χίλιοι, αι, α
21. εἴκοσι εἷς, ὃς εἷς καὶ εἴκοσι	2000. δισχίλιοι, αι, α
30. τριάκοντα	10000. μύριοι, αι, α
	20000. δισμύριοι, αι, α

NOTE 1. The compounds *οὐδείς* (*οὐδέ, εἷς*) and *μηδείς* (*μηδέ, εἷς*) have nom. plur. *οὐδένες, μηδένες*, insignificant persons.

NOTE 2. The ACCENT of the feminine *μυα* is anomalous in the *genitive* and *dative*. (§ 31. N. 2.)

NOTE 3. *Δεκατρεῖς, δεκατέσσαρες*, and the first component part of *τεσσαρεσκαίδεκα*, are declined like *τρεῖς* and *τέσσαρες* respectively.

NOTE 4. *Thousands* are formed by prefixing the numeral adverbs (§ 62. 4) to *χίλιοι*.

Tens of thousands are formed by prefixing these adverbs to *μύριοι*.

NOTE 5. Instead of any number of tens + 8 or 9, a circumlocution with *δίων* (from *δίω, to want*) is often used. E. g. *Δυσὶν δίοις εἴκοσι, twenty wanting two*, simply *eighteen*. *Ἐνὶ δίοις τριάκοντα, thirty wanting one*, simply *twenty-nine*.

This principle applies also to ordinals. E. g. *Ἐνὶ δίων τικοστὸν ἔτος, the nineteenth year*.

The participle *δίων* (from *δίω, am wanting*) with its substantive is sometimes put in the *genitive absolute*. E. g. *Πεντήκοντα μῶς διούσης, forty-nine*. So with ordinals, *Ἐνὶ δίοις τριακοστῷ ἔτει, in the twenty-ninth year*.

NOTE 6. DIALECTS. The dialectic peculiarities of the cardinal numbers are as follows :

1. Epic *ῖα* for *μία*, *ῖν* for *ἑνί*.
2. Epic *δωώ*, *δοιοί*, declined throughout.
4. Ionic *τίσσερις*, Doric *τίτταρις* or *τίταρις*, Æolic *τίσσυρις*, poetic dat. plur. *τίττασι* for *τίτταρις*.
5. Doric *πίμπε*.
12. Ionic and poetic *δωώδεκα* and *δωοκαίδεκα*.
14. Ionic *τεσσαρεσκαίδεκα*, indeclinable.
20. Doric *ἑκατι*, Epic *ἑίκοσι*.
- 30, 40, 80, 200, 300. Ionic *τρήκοντα*, *τεσσαρῆκοντα*, *ὀγδώκοντα*, *διηκίσσιοι*, *τρηκίσσιοι*.
- 9000, 10000. Old *ἑνιάχτιλοι*, *δινάχτιλοι*.

ORDINAL NUMBERS.

§ 61. The ordinal numbers are,

1st. <i>πρῶτος</i> , <i>η</i> , <i>ον</i>	30th. <i>τριακοστός</i> , <i>ή</i> , <i>ον</i>
2d. <i>δεύτερος</i> , <i>α</i> , <i>ον</i>	40th. <i>τεσσαρακοστός</i> , <i>ή</i> , <i>όν</i>
3d. <i>τρίτος</i> , <i>η</i> , <i>ον</i>	50th. <i>πεντηκοστός</i> , <i>ή</i> , <i>όν</i>
4th. <i>τέταρτος</i> , <i>η</i> , <i>ον</i>	60th. <i>ἑξηκοστός</i> , <i>ή</i> , <i>όν</i>
5th. <i>πέμπτος</i> , <i>η</i> , <i>ον</i>	70th. <i>ἑβδομηκοστός</i> , <i>ή</i> , <i>όν</i>
6th. <i>ἕκτος</i> , <i>η</i> , <i>ον</i>	80th. <i>ὀγδοηκοστός</i> , <i>ή</i> , <i>όν</i>
7th. <i>ἑβδομος</i> , <i>η</i> , <i>ον</i>	90th. <i>ἐννεηκοστός</i> , <i>ή</i> , <i>όν</i>
8th. <i>ὄγδοος</i> , <i>η</i> , <i>ον</i>	100th. <i>ἑκατοστός</i> , <i>ή</i> , <i>όν</i>
9th. <i>ἐννатов</i> , <i>η</i> , <i>ον</i>	200th. <i>διακοσιοστός</i> , <i>ή</i> , <i>όν</i>
10th. <i>δέκατος</i> , <i>ή</i> , <i>ον</i>	300th. <i>τριακοσιοστός</i> , <i>ή</i> , <i>όν</i>
11th. <i>ἑνδέκατος</i> , <i>η</i> , <i>ον</i>	400th. <i>τετρακοσιοστός</i> , <i>ή</i> , <i>όν</i>
12th. <i>δωδέκατος</i> , <i>η</i> , <i>ον</i>	500th. <i>πεντακοσιοστός</i> , <i>ή</i> , <i>όν</i>
13th. <i>τρισκαίδεκατος</i> , <i>η</i> , <i>ον</i>	600th. <i>ἑξακοσιοστός</i> , <i>ή</i> , <i>όν</i>
14th. <i>τεσσαρακαίδεκατος</i> , <i>η</i> , <i>ον</i>	700th. <i>ἑπτακοσιοστός</i> , <i>ή</i> , <i>όν</i>
15th. <i>πεντεκαίδεκατος</i> , <i>η</i> , <i>ον</i>	800th. <i>ὀκτακοσιοστός</i> , <i>ή</i> , <i>όν</i>
16th. <i>ἑκκαίδεκατος</i> , <i>η</i> , <i>ον</i>	900th. <i>ἐννακοσιοστός</i> , <i>ή</i> , <i>όν</i>
17th. <i>ἑπτακαίδεκατος</i> , <i>η</i> , <i>ον</i>	1000th. <i>χιλιοστός</i> , <i>ή</i> , <i>όν</i>
18th. <i>ὀκτωκαίδεκατος</i> , <i>η</i> , <i>ον</i>	10000th. <i>μυριοστός</i> , <i>ή</i> , <i>όν</i>
19th. <i>ἐννεακαίδεκατος</i> , <i>η</i> , <i>ον</i>	20000th. <i>δισμυριοστός</i> , <i>ή</i> , <i>όν</i>
20th. <i>εἰκοστός</i> , <i>ή</i> , <i>όν</i>	&c.
21st. <i>εἰκοστός πρῶτος</i> , <i>οἱ</i> <i>πρῶ-</i> <i>τος καὶ εἰκοστός</i>	

NOTE 1. Homer has *τίττατος* for *τίτατος*, *ἰδόμενος* for *ἰδομεος*, *ὀγδάτος* for *ὀγδοος*, *ἱνατος* for *ἱνατος* or *ἱνατος*. Herodotus has *τεσσαρεσκαιδεκάτη* for *τεσσαρεσκαιδεκάτη*.

NOTE 2. A mixed number, of which the fractional part is $\frac{1}{2}$, is expressed by a circumlocution, when it denotes a coin or weight. E. g. *Πίμπτον ἡμίναϊον*

= $4\frac{1}{2}$ *minæ*; but Πέντε ἡμιναῖα = $\frac{5}{2}$ = $2\frac{1}{2}$ *minæ*. Ἐναεὶς ἡμιστάλαντος = $8\frac{1}{2}$ *talents*; but Ἐννία ἡμιστάλαντα = $\frac{5}{2}$ = $4\frac{1}{2}$ *talents*. Τίταρεος ἡμιόβολον = $3\frac{1}{2}$ *oboli*; but Τίσσαρεα ἡμιόβολα = $\frac{5}{2}$ = 2 *oboli*.

NUMERAL SUBSTANTIVES, ADJECTIVES, AND ADVERBS.

§ 62. 1. The numeral *substantives* end in *άς*, gen. *άδος*, feminine. E. g. *μονάς*, *monad*, *unit*, *δυάς*, *triad*, *πεντάς*, *ξάς*, *ἑβδομάς*, *ογδοάς*, *ἐννεάς*, *δεκάς*, *ἑκατοντάς*, *χιλιάς*, *μυριάς*, *myriad*.

2. The numeral *adjectives* in *πλός* or *πλάσιος* correspond to those in *fold*, in English. E. g. *ἁπλός*, *simple*, *διπλός* or *διπλάσιος*, *double*, *τριπλός* or *τριπλάσιος*, *triple*, *τετραπλός* or *τετραπλάσιος*, *quadruple*, *fourfold*.

3. The numeral *adjectives* answering to the question *ποσάιος*, *on what day?* end in *αῖος*. They are formed from the ordinals. E. g. *δευτεραῖος*, *on the second day*, *τριταῖος*, *on the third day*.

4. The numeral *adverbs* answering to the question *ποσάκις*, *how often?* end in *άκις*. E. g. *τετράκις*, *four times*, *πεντάκις*, *five times*.

Except the first three, *ἅπαξ*, *once*, *δίδς*, *twice*, and *τρίς*, *thrice*.

ARTICLE.

§ 63. The article *ὁ*, *the*, is declined as follows:

S. M.	F.	N.	D. M.	F.	N.	P. M.	F.	N.
N. ὁ	ἡ	τό	N. τῷ	ταί	τῷ	N. οἱ	αἱ	τά
G. τοῦ	τῆς	τοῦ	G. τοῖν	ταῖν	τοῖν	G. τῶν	τῶν	τῶν
D. τῷ	τῇ	τῷ	D. τοῖν	ταῖν	τοῖν	D. τοῖς	ταῖς	τοῖς
A. τόν	τήν	τό	A. τῷ	ταί	τῷ	A. τοῖς	ταῖς	ταῖς

NOTE 1. For QUANTITY, ACCENT, and DIALECTS, see above (§§ 31. N. 1, 2, 3: 33. N. 2, 3, 4.)

We only observe here that the Dorians have *τοί*, *ταί*, for *οἱ*, *αἱ*.

NOTE 2. The original form of the article was ΤΟΣ, from which come the oblique cases, the Doric forms *τοί*, *ταί*, and the adverb *τός*.

PRONOUN.

PERSONAL PRONOUN.

§ 64. The personal pronouns are *ἐγώ*, *σύ*, *ἔ*. The nominative *ἔ* is obsolete.

<i>S. (I)</i>	<i>S. (thou)</i>	<i>S. (he, she, it)</i>
N. <i>ἐγώ</i>	N. <i>σύ</i>	N. <i>ἔ</i>
G. <i>ἐμοῦ, μου</i>	G. <i>σοῦ</i>	G. <i>οὔ</i>
D. <i>ἐμοί, μοί</i>	D. <i>σολ</i>	D. <i>οἷ</i>
A. <i>ἐμέ, μέ</i>	A. <i>σέ</i>	A. <i>ἔ</i>
<i>D. (we two)</i>	<i>D. (you two)</i>	<i>D. (they two)</i>
N.A. <i>ῥῶϊ, ῥῶ</i>	N.A. <i>σφῶϊ, σφῶ</i>	N.A. <i>σφῶϊς</i>
G.D. <i>ῥῶϊν, ῥῶν</i>	G.D. <i>σφῶϊν, σφῶν</i>	G.D. <i>σφῶϊν</i>
<i>P. (we)</i>	<i>P. (ye, you)</i>	<i>P. (they)</i>
N. <i>ἡμεῖς</i>	N. <i>ὑμεῖς</i>	N. <i>σφεῖς</i> n. <i>σφέα</i>
G. <i>ἡμῶν</i>	G. <i>ὑμῶν</i>	G. <i>σφῶν</i>
D. <i>ἡμῖν</i>	D. <i>ὑμῖν</i>	D. <i>σφίσι(ν)</i>
A. <i>ἡμᾶς</i>	A. <i>ὑμᾶς</i>	A. <i>σφᾶς</i> n. <i>σφέα</i>

REMARK. The dual *ῥῶ* and *σφῶ* are very often written without the iota subscript; thus, *ῥώ*, *σφώ*.

NOTE 1. The particle *γε* is often appended to the pronouns of the first and second person for the sake of emphasis. E. g. *ἐγῶγε*, *I indeed, for my part*; *σύ γε*, *thou indeed*. The accent of *ἐγῶγε* is irregular (§ 22. 3).

NOTE 2. DIALECTS. The dialectic peculiarities of the personal pronouns are exhibited in the following table.

Ἐγώ.

Sing. N. Epic and Doric *ἐγών*.

G. Epic *ἐμέο*, *ἐμεῖο*, *ἐμέθεν*, Ionic and Doric *ἐμεῦ*, *μεῦ*.

D. Doric *ἐμλν*.

Plur. N. Ionic *ἡμεῖς*, Epic *ἄμμες*, Doric *ἄμεις* (long α).

G. Ionic *ἡμείων*, Epic *ἡμείων*.

D. Epic *ἄμμι* or *ἄμμιν*, poetic *ἡμλν* (short ι), *ἡμῖν*.

A. Ionic *ἡμῖας*, Epic *ἄμμις*, Doric *ἄμεις* (long α), poetic *ἡμάς* (short α).

Σύ.

Sing. N. Doric *τύ*, Epic *τύνη*.G. Epic *σέο*, *σεῖο*, *σέθεν*, *τεοῖο*, Ionic and Doric *σεῦ*,
Doric also *τεῦ* or *τεῦς*.D. Doric *τίν*, *τεῖν*, Ionic and Doric *τοί*.A. Doric *τέ*, *τίν*, *τύ* (enclitic).*Plur.* N. Ionic *ὑμέες*, Epic *ὑμμες*, Doric *ὑμές* (long *υ*).G. Ionic *ὑμέων*, Epic *ὑμελων*.D. Epic *ὑμμι* or *ὑμμιν*, poetic *ὑμῖν* (short *ι*), *ὑμῖν*.A. Ionic *ὑμέας*, Epic *ὑμμε*, Doric *ὑμέ* (long *υ*), poetic
ὑμάς (short *α*).

Ἰ.

Sing. G. Epic *ἐο*, *εῖο*, *ἐθεν*, *εῖο*, Ionic and Doric *εῦ*.D. Doric *ἶν*, Epic *ἐοῖ*.A. Epic *ἔε*.*Plur.* N. Ionic *σφέες*.G. Ionic *σφέων*, Epic *σφελων*.D. Epic and Ionic *σφί* or *σφίν*.A. Ionic *σφέας*, Epic and Ionic *σφέ*, poetic *σφάς* (short
α), Doric *ψέ* (in Theocritus).The Attic poets use the accusative *σφέ* in all
genders and numbers.NOTE 3. The accusative *μιν* or *νιν*, *him*, *her*, *it*, *them*, is
used in all genders and numbers.The epic poets and the Ionians use *μιν*, the Attic poets
and the Dorians, *νιν*.§ 65. 1. The pronoun *αὐτός* is declined like *σοφός*
(§ 49. 1), except that its neuter has *ο* instead of *ον*. Thus,*αὐτός*, *he*, *himself*, *αὐτή*, *she*, *herself*, *αὐτό*, *it*, *itself*, G. *αὐτοῦ*,
ῆς, *οῦ*.2. With the article before it, *αὐτός* signifies *the same*,
(§ 144. 3.) in which case it is often contracted with the arti-
cle. E. g. *ταυτοῦ*, *ταυτῷ*, *ταυτῇ*, for *τοῦ αὐτοῦ*, *τῷ αὐτῷ*, *τῇ αὐτῇ*.When this contraction takes place, the neuter has *ο* or *ον* -
thus, *ταυτό* or *ταυτόν*, for *τὸ αὐτό*.The contracted forms *ταυτῇ* and *ταυτά* must not be con-
founded with *ταύτῃ* and *ταῦτα* from *οὗτος*.NOTE. The Ionians insert an *σ* before the endings of *αὐτῷ*,
αὐτῇ, *αὐτῶν*, *αὐταῖς*. E. g. *αὐτῶν* for *αὐτήν*.

REFLEXIVE PRONOUN.

§ 66. The reflexive pronouns are *ἐμαυτοῦ*, *σεαυτοῦ*, *ἐαυτοῦ*. They are compounded of the personal pronouns and *αὐτός*. They have no nominative.

S. M. (of myself)

G. *ἐμαυτοῦ*

D. *ἐμαυτῷ*

A. *ἐμαυτόν*

P. (of ourselves)

G. *ἡμῶν αὐτῶν*

D. *ἡμῖν αὐτοῖς*

A. *ἡμᾶς αὐτούς*

S. (of thyself)

G. *σεαυτοῦ* or *σαντοῦ*

D. *σεαυτῷ* or *σαντῷ*

A. *σεαυτόν* or *σαντόν*

P. (of yourselves)

G. *ὑμῶν αὐτῶν*

D. *ὑμῖν αὐτοῖς*

A. *ὑμᾶς αὐτούς*

S. (of himself)

G. *ἐαυτοῦ* or *αὐτοῦ*

D. *ἐαυτῷ* or *αὐτῷ*

A. *ἐαυτόν* or *αὐτόν*

P. (of themselves)

G. *ἐαυτῶν* or *αὐτῶν*

D. *ἐαυτοῖς* or *αὐτοῖς*

A. *ἐαυτούς* or *αὐτούς*

S. F. (of myself)

G. *ἐμαυτῆς*

D. *ἐμαυτῇ*

A. *ἐμαυτήν*

P. (of ourselves)

G. *ἡμῶν αὐτῶν*

D. *ἡμῖν αὐταῖς*

A. *ἡμᾶς αὐτάς*

S. (of thyself)

G. *σεαυτῆς* or *σαντῆς*

D. *σεαυτῇ* or *σαντῇ*

A. *σεαυτήν* or *σαντήν*

P. (of yourselves)

G. *ὑμῶν αὐτῶν*

D. *ὑμῖν αὐταῖς*

A. *ὑμᾶς αὐτάς*

S. (of herself)

G. *ἐαυτῆς* or *αὐτῆς*

D. *ἐαυτῇ* or *αὐτῇ*

A. *ἐαυτήν* or *αὐτήν*

P. (of themselves)

G. *ἐαυτῶν* or *αὐτῶν*

D. *ἐαυταῖς* or *αὐταῖς*

A. *ἐαυτάς* or *αὐτάς*

The contracted forms of *ἐαυτοῦ* must not be confounded with the corresponding forms of *αὐτός*.

NOTE 1. The *third person plural* also is often formed by means of the personal pronoun and *αὐτός*. E. g. *σφῶν αὐτῶν*, for *ἐαυτῶν*.

NOTE 2. The *neuter* *ἐαυτί* or *αὐτί*, from *ἐαυτῷ*, sometimes occurs.

NOTE 3. The *dual* *αὐτῶν* of the reflexive pronoun *ἐαυτῶν* is sometimes used.

NOTE 4. In Homer these pronouns are often written separately. E. g. *ἐμεῦ αὐτῆς*, for *ἐμαυτῆς*.

NOTE 5. The Ionians use *ων* for *αν*. E. g. *ἐμῶντοῦ* for *ἐμᾶντοῦ*. (§ 3. N. 3.)

POSSESSIVE PRONOUN.

§ 67. The possessive pronouns are derived from the personal pronouns. In signification they are equivalent to the genitive of the personal pronoun.

ἐμός, ἡ, ὅν,	<i>my,</i>	from ἐμοῦ
ῥωῖτερος, α, ον,	<i>of us two,</i>	“ ῥωῖ
ἡμέτερος, α, ον,	<i>our,</i>	“ ἡμεῖς
σός, σή, σόν,	<i>thy,</i>	“ σοῦ
σφωῖτερος, α, ον,	<i>of you two,</i>	“ σφωῖ
ὑμέτερος, α, ον,	<i>your,</i>	“ ὑμεῖς
ὅς, ἡ, ὅν,	<i>his, her, its,</i>	“ οὗ
σφέτερος, α, ον,	<i>their,</i>	“ σφεῖς

NOTE 1. DIALECTS. *First Person Plur.* Doric ἀμός (long α), Epic ἀμός (long α), for ἡμέτερος. In the Attic poets ἀμός is equivalent to the singular ἐμός.

Second Person Sing. Ionic and Doric τεός for σός, *Plur.* Doric and Epic ὑμός (long υ), for ὑμέτερος.

Third Person Sing. Ionic and Doric έός for ὅς, *Plur.* Epic and Doric σφός for σφέτερος.

NOTE 2. The dual *ρωῖτερος* and *σφωῖτερος* are used only by the poets.

INTERROGATIVE PRONOUN.

§ 68. The interrogative pronoun *τις*, *who? which? what?* is declined in the following manner:

S. M. F.	N.	D. M. F. N.	P. M. F.	N.
N. τις	τί	N. τίνε	N. τίνε	τίνα
G. τίνος, τοῦ	τίνος, τοῦ	G. τίνων	G. τίνων	τίνων
D. τίνι, τῷ	τίνι, τῷ	D. τίνων	D. τίσιν(ν)	τίσιν(ν)
A. τίνα	τί	A. τίνε	A. τίνας	τίνα

The forms *τοῦ*, *τῷ*, must not be confounded with the articles *τοῦ*, *τῷ*.

NOTE. DIALECTS. *Sing. G.* Epic τέο, Ionic and Doric τεῦ, for τοῦ, D. Ionic τέφ for τῷ, *Plur.* Ionic, G. τέων, D. τέοις, τέοισι.

INDEFINITE PRONOUN.

§ 69. 1. The indefinite pronoun *τις* (grave accent), *any, certain, some*, is declined as follows:

S. M. F.	N.	D. M. F. N.	P. M. F.	N.
N. <i>τις</i>	<i>τι</i>	N. <i>τινὲς</i>	N. <i>τινὲς</i>	<i>τινᾶ</i>
G. <i>τινὸς, τοῦ</i>	<i>τινὸς, τοῦ</i>	G. <i>τινοῖν</i>	G. <i>τινῶν</i>	<i>τινῶν</i>
D. <i>τινὶ, τῷ</i>	<i>τινὶ, τῷ</i>	D. <i>τινοῖν</i>	D. <i>τισὶ(ν)</i>	<i>τισὶ(ν)</i>
A. <i>τινα</i>	<i>τι</i>	A. <i>τινὲς</i>	A. <i>τινάς</i>	<i>τινά, ἄσσοι</i>

NOTE 1. DIALECTS. *Sing.* G. Epic *τέο*, Ionic and Doric *τεῦ*, for *τοῦ*, D. Ionic *τέφ* for *τῷ*, *Plur.* G. Ionic *τέων*, all enclitic.

2. The indefinite pronoun *δεῖνα*, *such-a-one*, is declined as follows:

S.	All genders.	P.	All genders.
N.	<i>δεῖνα</i>	N.	<i>δεῖνες</i>
G.	<i>δεῖνος</i>	G.	<i>δείνων</i>
D.	<i>δεῖνι</i>	D.	—
A.	<i>δεῖνα</i>	A.	—

NOTE 2. Aristophanes (*Thesm.* 622) has *τοῦ δῖνα*, for *τοῦ δῖνος*.

DEMONSTRATIVE PRONOUN.

§ 70. The demonstrative pronouns are *ὅδε*, *οὗτος*, and *ἐκεῖνος*.

Ὅδε is simply the article with the inseparable particle *δέ*. Thus, *ὅδε*, *ἧδε*, *τόδε*, G. *τούδε*, *τῆσδε*.

Οὗτος is declined as follows:

S. M. (this)	F. (this)	N. (this)
N. <i>οὗτος</i>	<i>αὗτη</i>	<i>τοῦτο</i>
G. <i>τούτου</i>	<i>ταύτης</i>	<i>τούτου</i>
D. <i>τούτῳ</i>	<i>ταύτῃ</i>	<i>τούτῳ</i>
A. <i>τούτον</i>	<i>ταύτην</i>	<i>τοῦτο</i>
D. (these two)	(these two)	(these two)
N. A. <i>τούτω</i>	<i>ταύτα</i>	<i>τούτω</i>
G. D. <i>τούτοιιν</i>	<i>ταύταιν</i>	<i>τούτοιιν</i>
P. (these)	(these)	(these)
N. <i>οὗτοι</i>	<i>αὗται</i>	<i>ταῦτα</i>
G. <i>τούτων</i>	<i>τούτων</i>	<i>τούτων</i>
D. <i>τούτοις</i>	<i>ταύταις</i>	<i>τούτοις</i>
A. <i>τούτους</i>	<i>ταύτας</i>	<i>ταῦτα</i>

ποιός, of <i>what</i> <i>quality</i> ?	ποιός, of <i>a</i> <i>certain</i> <i>quality</i>	τοῖος OR τοιόσδε OR τοιοῦτος, <i>such</i>	οἷος OR ὁποῖος, <i>as</i>
πότερος, <i>which</i> of <i>the two</i> ?	wanting	wanting	ὁπότερος, <i>whichever</i> <i>of the two</i>
πόστος, of <i>what</i> <i>number</i> ?	wanting	wanting	ὁπόστος, of <i>what num-</i> <i>ber soever</i>
ποσταῖος, in <i>how</i> <i>many days</i> ?	wanting	wanting	ὁποσταῖος, in <i>what-</i> <i>ever num-</i> <i>ber of days</i>
πηλίκος, <i>how old?</i> <i>how large?</i>	πηλίκος, of <i>a certain</i> <i>age, of a</i> <i>certain size</i>	τηλίκος OR τηλι- κόσδε OR τηλι- κούτος, <i>so old,</i> <i>so large</i>	ἡλίκος OR ὁπηλίκος, <i>as old as,</i> <i>as large as</i>
ποδαπός, of <i>what</i> <i>country?</i>	wanting	wanting	ὁποδαπός, of <i>what</i> <i>country</i> <i>soever</i>
wanting	wanting	τύννος OR τυννοῦ- τος, <i>so little</i>	wanting

NOTE 1. Τρσοῦτος, τοιοῦτος, and τηλικούτος coincide with οὔτος in respect to the diphthongs ου and αυ. E. g. τρσοῦτος, τρσανύτη.

In the neuter they have both ο and ον. E. g. τρσοῦτο or τρσοῦτον.

NOTE 2. The *demonstrative* forms often take ι (§ 70. N. 2). E. g. τρσοντοῖ, *as much as you see here*.

Here also the short vowel is dropped before the letter ι. E. g. τρσοσδι for τρσοσδεῖ.

NOTE 3. The particle οὖν is often appended to the *relative* forms (§ 71. N. 3). E. g. ὁσοσούν, *how much soever*.

2. The following adjectives also belong here :

ἄλλοδαπός (ἄλλος), ἡ, ὄν, *foreign*. ἄμφω, *both*, G. D. ἀμφοῖν, *used*
ἄλλος, η, ο, *other*. (§ 33. N. 1.) *only in the dual*.
ἄμφότερος (ἄμφω), α, ον *both*. ἕκαστος, η, ον, *each, every*.

ἐκάτερος, α, ον, *each of two.*

ἕτερος, α, ον, *other, another.*

ἡμεδαπός (ἡμεῖς), ἡ, όν, *our countryman.*

ἰδιος, α, ον, *proper, peculiar, his own.*

παντοδαπός (παῖς), ἡ, όν, *of all kinds.*

ὑμεδαπός (ὑμεῖς), ἡ, όν, *your countryman.*

VERB.

§ 74. 1. The Greek verb has three VOICES; the active voice, the passive voice, and the middle voice.

2. There are five MOODS; the indicative, the subjunctive, the optative, the imperative, and the infinitive.

3. There are six TENSES, the present, the imperfect, the perfect, the pluperfect, the future, and the aorist.

The primary or leading tenses are the present, the perfect, and the future.

The secondary or historical tenses are the imperfect, the pluperfect, and the aorist.

4. The indicative is the only mood in which the imperfect and pluperfect are found. The subjunctive and imperative want also the future.

5. There are three PERSONS; the first person, the second person, and the third person.

Synopti-

ACTIVE

	INDICATIVE.	SUBJUNCTIVE.
Present.	τύπτω	τύπτω
Imperfect.	ἔτυπτον	_____
Perfect 1.	τέτυφα	τετύφω
Perfect 2.	τέτυπα	τετύπω
Pluperfect 1.	ἔτετύφειν	_____
Pluperfect 2.	ἔτετύπειν	_____
Future 1.	τύψω	_____
Future 2.	τυπέω	_____
Aorist 1.	ἔτυπα	τύψω
Aorist 2.	ἔτυπον	τύπω

PASSIVE

Present.	τύπτομαι	τύπτωμαι
Imperfect.	ἔτυπτόμην	_____
Perfect.	τέτυμμαι	τετυμμένος ᾧ
Pluperfect.	ἔτετύμμην	_____
Future 1.	τυφθήσομαι	_____
Future 2.	τυπήσομαι	_____
Future 3.	τετύψομαι	_____
Aorist 1.	ἐτύφθην	τυφθῶ
Aorist 2.	ἐτύπην	τυπῶ

MIDDLE

Present.	τύπτομαι	τύπτωμαι
Imperfect.	ἔτυπτόμην	_____
Perfect.	τέτυμμαι	τετυμμένος ᾧ
Pluperfect.	ἔτετύμμην	_____
Future 1.	τύψομαι	_____
Future 2.	τυπέομαι	_____
Aorist 1.	ἐτυψάμην	τύψωμαι
Aorist 2.	ἐτυπόμην	τύπωμαι

cal Table.

VOICE.

OPTATIVE. IMPERATIVE. INFINITIVE. PARTICIPLE.

τύπτοιμι	τύπτε	τύπτειν	τύπτων
τετύφοιμι	τέτυφε	τετυφέναι	τετυφώς
τετύποιμι	τέτυπε	τετυπέναι	τετυπώς
τύψοιμι		τύψειν	τύψων
τυπέοιμι		τυπέειν	τυπέων
τύψαιμι	τύψον	τύψαι	τύψας
τύποιμι	τύπε	τυπεῖν	τυπών

VOICE.

τυπτοίμην	τύπτου	τύπτεσθαι	τυπτόμενος
[ην			
τετυμμένος εἶ-	τέτυπο	τετύφθαι	τετυμμένος
			[νος
τυφθησοίμην		τυφθήσεσθαι	τυφθησόμε-
τυπησοίμην		τυπήσεσθαι	τυπησόμενος
τετυψοίμην		τετύψεσθαι	τετυψόμενος
τυφθείην	τύφθητι	τυφθῆναι	τυφθείς
τυπείην	τύπηθι	τυπῆναι	τυπεῖς

VOICE.

τυπτοίμην	τύπτου	τύπτεσθαι	τυπτόμενος
[ην			
τετυμμένος εἶ-	τέτυπο	τετύφθαι	τετυμμένος
τυψοίμην		τύψεσθαι	τυψόμενος
τυπεοίμην		τυπέεσθαι	τυπεόμενος
τυψαίμην	τύψαι	τύψασθαι	τυψάμενος
τυποίμην	τυποῦ	τυπέσθαι	τυπόμενος

ACTIVE VOICE.

INDICATIVE MOOD.

Present. *I strike, I am striking.*

<i>S.</i>	τύπτω	<i>D.</i>	τύπτομεν	<i>P.</i>	τύπτομεν
	τύπτεις		τύπτετον		τύπτειτε
	τύπτει		τύπτετον		τύπτονται(ν)

Imperfect. *I struck, I was striking.*

<i>S.</i>	ἔτυπτον	<i>D.</i>	ἐτύπτομεν	<i>P.</i>	ἐτύπτομεν
	ἔτυπτες		ἐτύπτετον		ἐτύπτετε
	ἔτυπτε(ν)		ἐτυπτέτην		ἔτυπτον

Perfect 1. *I have struck.*

<i>S.</i>	τέτυφα	<i>D.</i>	τετύφαμεν	<i>P.</i>	τετύφαμεν
	τέτυφας		τετύφατον		τετύφατε
	τέτυφε(ν)		τετύφατον		τετύφασι(ν)

Perfect 2. Synonymous with Perfect 1.

τέτυπα, inflected like Perfect 1.

Pluperfect 1. *I had struck.*

<i>S.</i>	ἔτετύφειν	<i>D.</i>	ἐτετύφειμεν	<i>P.</i>	ἐτετύφειμεν
	ἔτετύφεις		ἐτετύφειτον		ἐτετύφειτε
	ἔτετύφει		ἐτετυφέιτην		ἐτετύφεισαν or -ισαν

Pluperfect 2. Synonymous with Pluperfect 1.

ἔτετύπειν, inflected like Pluperfect 1.

Future 1. *I shall or will strike.*

<i>S.</i>	τύψω	<i>D.</i>	τύψομεν	<i>P.</i>	τύψομεν
	τύψεις		τύψετον		τύψετε
	τύψει		τύψετον		τύψουσι(ν)

Future 2. Synonymous with Future 1.

τυπήσω contracted τυπήω, inflected like φιλέω (§ 116).

Aorist 1. *I struck.*

<i>S.</i>	ἔτυψα	<i>D.</i>	ἐτύψαμεν	<i>P.</i>	ἐτύψαμεν
	ἔτυψας		ἐτύψατον		ἐτύψατε
	ἔτυψε(ν)		ἐτυψάτην		ἔτυψαν

Aorist 2. Synonymous with Aorist 1.

ἔτυπον, inflected like the Imperfect.

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

Present. *I strike, I may or can strike.*

<i>S.</i>	τύπτω τύπτῃς τύπτῃ	<i>D.</i>	τύπτωμεν τύπτῆτον τύπτῆτον	<i>P.</i>	τύπτωμεν τύπτῃτε τύπτωσι(ν)
-----------	--------------------------	-----------	----------------------------------	-----------	-----------------------------------

Perfect 1. *I have, or may have, struck.*
τετύφω, inflected like the Present.

Perfect 2. Synonymous with Perfect 1.
τετύπω, inflected like the Present.

Aorist 1. *I strike, I may or can strike.*

<i>S.</i>	τύψω τύψῃς τύψῃ	<i>D.</i>	τύψωμεν τύψῆτον τύψῆτον	<i>P.</i>	τύψωμεν τύψῃτε τύψωσι(ν)
-----------	-----------------------	-----------	-------------------------------	-----------	--------------------------------

Aorist 2. Synonymous with Aorist 1.
τύπω, inflected like Aorist 1.

OPTATIVE MOOD.

Present. *I might, could, would, or should strike.*

<i>S.</i>	τύπτοιμι τύπτοις τύπτοι	<i>D.</i>	τύπτοιμεν τύπτοιτον τυπτοίτην	<i>P.</i>	τύπτοιμεν τύπτοιτε τύπτοιεν
-----------	-------------------------------	-----------	-------------------------------------	-----------	-----------------------------------

Perfect 1. *I might, could, would, or should have struck*
τετύφοιμι, inflected like the Present.

Perfect 2. Synonymous with Perfect 1.
τετύποιμι, inflected like the Present.

Future 1. *I would or should strike.*
τύψοιμι, inflected like the Present.

Future 2. Synonymous with Future 1.
τυπείοιμι contracted τυποῖμι, like φιλείοιμι (§ 116).

Aorist 1. *I might, could, would, or should strike.*

<i>S.</i>	τύψαιμι τύψαις τύψαι	<i>D.</i>	τύψαιμεν τύψαιτον τυψαίτην	<i>P.</i>	τύψαιμεν τύψαιτε τύψαιεν
-----------	----------------------------	-----------	----------------------------------	-----------	--------------------------------

Aorist 2. Synonymous with Aorist 1.
τύποιμι, inflected like the Present.

IMPERATIVE MOOD.

Present. *Strike thou, be thou striking.*

<i>S.</i>	_____	<i>D.</i>	_____	<i>P.</i>	_____
	τύπτε		τύπτιον		τύπτετε
	τυπτέτω		τυπτέτω		τυπτέτωσαν ὅτι -πτόντων

Perfect 1. *Have struck.*

τέτυφε, inflected like the Present.

Perfect 2. *Synonymous with Perfect 1.*

τέτυπε, inflected like the Present.

Aorist 1. *Strike thou.*

<i>S.</i>	_____	<i>D.</i>	_____	<i>P.</i>	_____
	τύψον		τύψατον		τύψατε
	τυψάτω		τυψάτω		τυψάτωσαν ὅτι -άτων

Aorist 2. *Synonymous with Aorist 1.*

τύπε, inflected like the Present.

INFINITIVE MOOD.

Present. *τύπτειν, to strike, to be striking.*

Perfect 1. *τετυφέναι, to have struck.*

Perfect 2. *τετυπέναι, synonymous with Perfect 1*

Future 1. *τύψειν, to be about to strike.*

Future 2. *τυπέειν contracted τυπεῖν, synonymous with Future 1.*

Aorist 1. *τύψαι, to strike.*

Aorist 2. *τυπεῖν, synonymous with Aorist 1.*

PARTICIPLE.

Present. *τύπων, οὔσα, ὄν, striking. (§ 53. 7.)*

Perfect 1. *τετυφώς, ὕα, ὅς, having struck. (§ 53. 9.)*

Perfect 2. *τετυπώς, ὕα, ὅς, synonymous with Perfect 1. (ibid.)*

Future 1. *τύπων, οὔσα, ὄν, about to strike. (§ 53. 7.)*

Future 2. *τυπέων, ἔουσα, ἔον, contracted τυπῶν, οὔσα, οὔν. (ibid.)*

Aorist 1. *τύψας, ασα, ὄν, striking, having struck. (§ 53. 1.)*

Aorist 2. *τυπῶν, οὔσα, ὄν, synonymous with Aorist 1. (§ 53. 7.)*

PASSIVE VOICE.

INDICATIVE MOOD.

Present. *I am struck.*

<i>S.</i>	τύπτομαι τύπηται οἱ -πτε τύπτεται	<i>D.</i>	τυπτόμεθον τύπτεσθον τύπτεσθον	<i>P.</i>	τυπτόμεθα τύπτεσθε τύπτονται
-----------	---	-----------	--------------------------------------	-----------	------------------------------------

Imperfect. *I was struck.*

<i>S.</i>	ἐτυπτόμην ἐτύπτου ἐτύπτετο	<i>D.</i>	ἐτυπτόμεθον ἐτύπτεσθον ἐτυπτέσθην	<i>P.</i>	ἐτυπτόμεθα ἐτύπτεσθε ἐτύπτοντο
-----------	----------------------------------	-----------	---	-----------	--------------------------------------

Perfect. *I have been struck.*

<i>S.</i>	τέτυμμαι τέτυψαι τέτυπται	<i>D.</i>	τετύμμεθον τέτυφθον τέτυφθον	<i>P.</i>	τετύμμεθα τέτυφθε τετυμμένοι εἰσὶ
-----------	---------------------------------	-----------	------------------------------------	-----------	---

Pluperfect. *I had been struck.*

<i>S.</i>	ἐτετύμμην ἐτέτυψο ἐτέτυπτο	<i>D.</i>	ἐτετύμμεθον - ἐτέτυφθον ἐτετύφθην	<i>P.</i>	ἐτετύμμεθα ἐτέτυφθε τετυμμένοι ἦσαν
-----------	----------------------------------	-----------	---	-----------	---

Future 1. *I shall or will be struck.*

<i>S.</i>	τυφθήσομαι τυφθήσῃ οἱ -σει τυφθήσεται	<i>D.</i>	τυφθησόμεθον τυφθήσεσθον τυφθήσεσθον	<i>P.</i>	τυφθησόμεθα τυφθήσεσθε τυφθήσονται
-----------	---	-----------	--	-----------	--

Future 2. Synonymous with Future 1.

τυπήσομαι, inflected like Future 1.

Future 3. *I shall remain struck.*

τετύφομαι, inflected like Future 1.

Aorist 1. *I was struck.*

<i>S.</i>	ἐτύφθην ἐτύφθης ἐτύφθη	<i>D.</i>	ἐτύφθημεν ἐτύφθητον ἐτυφθήτην	<i>P.</i>	ἐτύφθημεν ἐτύφθητε ἐτύφθησαν
-----------	------------------------------	-----------	-------------------------------------	-----------	------------------------------------

Aorist 2. Synonymous with Aorist 1.

ἐτύπην, inflected like Aorist 1.

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

Present. *I am struck, I may or can be struck.*

<i>S.</i>	τύπτωμαι	<i>D.</i>	τυπτώμεθον	<i>P.</i>	τυπτώμεθα
	τύπτῃ		τύπτησθον		τύπτησθε
	τύπτηται		τύπτησθον		τύπτωνται

Perfect. *I have been struck, I may have been struck.*

<i>S.</i>	τετυμμένος (η, ον)	ῶ, ῆς, ῆ
<i>D.</i>	τετυμμένω (α, ω)	ῶμεν, ῆτον, ῆτον
<i>P.</i>	τετυμμένοι (αι, α)	ῶμεν, ῆτε, ῶσι(ν)

Aorist 1. *I am struck, I may or can be struck.*

<i>S.</i>	τυφθῶ	<i>D.</i>	τυφθῶμεν	<i>P.</i>	τυφθῶμεν
	τυφθῆς		τυφθῆτον		τυφθῆτε
	τυφθῇ		τυφθῆτον		τυφθῶσι(ν)

Aorist 2. *Synonymous with Aorist 1.*

τυπῶ, inflected like Aorist 1.

OPTATIVE MOOD.

Present. *I might, could, would, or should be struck.*

<i>S.</i>	τυπτοίμην	<i>D.</i>	τυπτοίμεθον	<i>P.</i>	τυπτοίμεθα
	τύπτοιο		τύπτοισθον		τύπτοισθε
	τύπτοιτο		τυπτοίσθην		τύπτοιντο

Perfect. *I might, &c. have been struck.*

<i>S.</i>	τετυμμένος (η, ον)	εἶην, εἶης, εἶη
<i>D.</i>	τετυμμένω (α, ω)	εἶμεν, εἶητον, εἶήτην
<i>P.</i>	τετυμμένοι (αι, α)	εἶμεν, εἶητε, εἶησαν

Future 1. *I should, or would be struck.*

τυφθησολίμην, inflected like the Present.

Future 2. *Synonymous with Future 1.*

τυπησολίμην, inflected like the Present.

Future 3. *I should or would remain struck.*

τετυποίμην, inflected like the Present.

Aorist 1. *I might, could, would, or should be struck.*

<i>S.</i>	τυφθείην	<i>D.</i>	τυφθείημεν	<i>P.</i>	τυφθείημεν or -εἶμεν
	τυφθείης		τυφθείητον		τυφθείητε or -εἶτε
	τυφθείῃ		τυφθείήτην		τυφθείησαν or -εἶσαν

Aorist 2. *Synonymous with Aorist 1.*

τυπείην, inflected like Aorist 1.

IMPERATIVE MOOD.

Present. *Be thou struck.*

<i>S.</i> _____	<i>D.</i> _____	<i>P.</i> _____
τύπτου	τύπτεσθον	τύπτεσθε
τυπτέσθω	τυπτέσθων	τυπτέσθωσαν ὅτι -σθων

Perfect. *Be thou struck.*

<i>S.</i> _____	<i>D.</i> _____	<i>P.</i> _____
τέτυπο	τέτυφθον	τέτυφθε
τετύφθω	τετύφθων	τετύφθωσαν ὅτι -φθων

Aorist 1. *Be thou struck.*

<i>S.</i> _____	<i>D.</i> _____	<i>P.</i> _____
τύφθητι	τύφθητον	τύφθητε
τυφθήτω	τυφθήτωσαν	τυφθήτωσαν ὅτι -φθέντων

Aorist 2. *Synonymous with Aorist 1.*

τύπηθι, inflected like Aorist 1.

INFINITIVE MOOD.

Present. *τύπτεσθαι, to be struck.*Perfect. *τετύφθαι, to have been struck.*Future 1. *τυφθήσεσθαι, to be about to be struck.*Future 2. *τυπήσεσθαι, synonymous with Future 1.*Future 3. *τετύψεσθαι, to remain struck.*Aorist 1. *τυφθῆναι, to be struck.*Aorist 2. *τυπήναι, synonymous with Aorist 1.*

PARTICIPLE.

Present. *τυπτόμενος, η, ον, being struck.*Perfect. *τετυμμένος, η, ον, struck, having been struck.*Future 1. *τυφθησόμενος, η, ον, about to be struck.*Future 2. *τυπησόμενος, η, ον, synonymous with Future 1.*Future 3. *τετυπόμενος, about to remain struck.*Aorist 1. *τυφθείς, εῖσα, ἐν, being struck. (§ 53. 3.)*Aorist 2. *τυπείς, εῖσα, ἐν, synonymous with Aorist 1. (ibid.)*All participles in *ος* are inflected like *σοφός* (§ 49. 1).

MIDDLE VOICE.

INDICATIVE MOOD.

Present. *I strike myself.*

τύπτομαι, like the Present Passive.

Imperfect. *I was striking myself.*

ἐτυπτόμην, like the Imperfect Passive.

Perfect. *I have struck myself.*

τέτυμμαι, like the Perfect Passive.

Pluperfect. *I had struck myself.*

ἐτετύμμην, like the Pluperfect Passive.

Future 1. *I shall strike myself.*

τύψομαι, inflected like the Present.

Future 2. *Synonymous with Future 1.*

τυπίομαι contr. τυπούμαι, inflected like φιλείομαι (§ 116).

Aorist 1. *I struck myself.*

S.	ἐτυπάμην	D.	ἐτυπάμεθον	P.	ἐτυπάμεθα
	ἐτύψω		ἐτύψασθον		ἐτύψασθε
	ἐτύψατο		ἐτυπάσθην		ἐτύψαντο

Aorist 2. *Synonymous with Aorist 1.*

ἐτυπόμην, inflected like the Imperfect.

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

Present. *I strike, I may or can strike, myself.*

τύπτωμαι, the same as in the Passive.

Perfect. *I have, or may have, struck myself.*

τετυμμένος (η, ον) ὦ, as in the Passive.

Aorist 1. *I strike, or may or can strike, myself.*

S.	τύπωμαι	D.	τυπώμεθον	P.	τυπώμεθα
	τύψῃ		τύψησθον		τύψησθε
	τύπηται		τύψησθον		τύπωνται

Aorist 2. *Synonymous with Aorist 1.*

τύπωμαι, inflected like Aorist 1.

OPTATIVE MOOD.

Present. *I might, &c. strike myself.*

τυπτοίμην, the same as in the Passive

Perfect. *I might, &c. have struck myself.*
 τετυμμένος (η, ον) εἶην, as in the Passive.

Future 1. *I should or would strike myself.*
 τυπολήην, inflected like the Present.

Future 2. Synonymous with Future 1.
 τυπεολήην contr. τυπολήην inflected like φιλεολήην (§ 116).

Aorist 1. *I might, &c. strike myself.*

S. τυπαλήην	D. τυπαλμεθον	P. τυπαλμεθα
τύψαιο	τύψαισθον	τύψαισθε
τύψαιτο	τυψαίσθην	τύψαιντο

Aorist 2. Synonymous with Aorist 1.
 τυπολήην, inflected like the Present.

IMPERATIVE MOOD.

Present. *Strike thyself*
 τύπτου, as in the Passive.

Perfect. *Strike thyself.*
 τέτυπο, as in the Passive.

Aorist 1. *Strike thyself.*

S. ———	D. ———	P. ———
τύψαι	τύψασθον	τύψασθε
τυψάσθω	τυψάσθων	τυψάσθωσαν or -σθων

Aorist 2. Synonymous with Aorist 1.
 τυποῦ, inflected like the Present.

INFINITIVE MOOD.

Present. *τύπτεσθαι, to strike one's self.*

Perfect. *τετύφθαι, to have struck one's self.*

Future 1. *τύψεσθαι, to be about to strike one's self.*

Future 2. *τυπέεσθαι* contracted *τυπεῖσθαι*, synonymous with Future 1.

Aorist 1. *τύψασθαι, to strike one's self.*

Aorist 2. *τυπέσθαι*, synonymous with Aorist 1.

PARTICIPLE.

Present. *τυπτόμενος, η, ον, striking himself.*

Perfect. *τετυμμένος, η, ον, having struck himself.*

Future 1. *τυπόμενος, η, ον, about to strike himself.*

Future 2. *τυπεόμενος* contracted *τυπούμενος, η, ον*, synonymous with Future 1.

Aorist 1. *τυπάμενος, η, ον, striking or having struck himself.*

Aorist 2. *τυπόμενος, η, ον*, synonymous with Aorist 1.

AUGMENT.

§ 75. 1. The perfect and third future of all the moods and of the participle, and the imperfect, aorist, and pluperfect of the indicative, receive an increase at the beginning, called *augment*.

2. There are two kinds of augment ; the *syllabic augment*, and the *temporal augment*.

The syllabic augment is formed by prefixing a syllable or two syllables to the verb.

The temporal augment is formed by lengthening the first syllable of the verb.

SYLLABIC AUGMENT.

§ 76. 1. When the verb begins with a consonant followed by a vowel or a liquid, the augment of the PERFECT is formed by prefixing to the verb that consonant together with an ε. E. g.

τύπτω	perf. τέτυφα,	τέτυμμαι
γράφω	“ γέγραφα,	γέγραμμαι.

So θύω, τέθυκα· φύω, πέφυκα· χαίνω, κέχηνα· χράω, κέχημαι. (§ 14. 3.)

This kind of syllabic augment is called *reduplication*.

2. When the verb begins with a double consonant (ζ, ξ, ψ), or with two consonants the second of which is *not* a liquid, the augment of the PERFECT is formed by prefixing an ε. E. g.

ζητέω	perf. ἐζήτηκα,	ἐζήτημαι
σκάπτω	“ ἔσκαφα,	ἔσκαμμαι.

NOTE 1. Some verbs beginning with a liquid take *u* instead of the reduplication. See the Anomalous λαγχάνω, λαμβάνω, λίγω *collect*, ΜΕΙΡΩ, ΠΕΩ *say*.

NOTE 2. Verbs beginning with βλ, γλ, μν, are variable in the augment of the perfect. E. g. γλύφω, ἔγλυφα or γέγλυφα· μνημονεύω, ἐμνημόνευκα· μιμνήσκω, μέμνημαι.

Those beginning with γ always prefix an ϵ . E. g. $\gamma\omega\rho\acute{\iota}\zeta\omega$, $\epsilon\gamma\gamma\acute{\omega}\rho\iota\kappa\alpha$.

NOTE 3. In a few instances, verbs beginning with $\pi\tau$ take the reduplication. See the Anomalous $\pi\acute{\iota}\pi\tau\omega$, $\pi\tau\acute{\eta}\sigma\sigma\omega$.

The verb $\pi\tau\acute{\alpha}\sigma\mu\alpha\iota$, *possess*, has perf. pass. $\acute{\iota}\kappa\tau\eta\mu\alpha\iota$ and $\kappa\acute{\iota}\kappa\tau\eta\mu\alpha\iota$.

NOTE 4. The Epic language, in a few instances, prefixes the initial consonant together with an μ . E. g. $\delta\acute{\iota}\omega$, $\delta\acute{\iota}\delta\iota\omega$ for $\delta\acute{\iota}\delta\iota\alpha$.

§ 77. 1. The augment of the **PLUPERFECT** is formed by prefixing an ϵ to the reduplication of the perfect. (§ 76. 1.) E. g.

$\tau\acute{\upsilon}\pi\tau\omega$, $\tau\acute{\epsilon}\tau\upsilon\phi\alpha$ pluperf. $\acute{\epsilon}\tau\epsilon\tau\acute{\upsilon}\phi\epsilon\iota\nu$.

2. But when the perfect begins with ϵ , the pluperfect takes no additional augment. (§ 76. 2.) E. g.

$\sigma\acute{\alpha}\kappa\alpha\tau\omega$, $\acute{\epsilon}\sigma\kappa\alpha\phi\alpha$ pluperf. $\acute{\epsilon}\sigma\kappa\acute{\alpha}\phi\epsilon\iota\nu$.

NOTE 1. The additional augment ϵ of the pluperfect is often omitted. E. g. $\tau\epsilon\lambda\epsilon\upsilon\tau\acute{\alpha}\omega$, $\acute{\epsilon}\tau\epsilon\tau\epsilon\lambda\epsilon\upsilon\tau\acute{\eta}\kappa\epsilon\iota\upsilon$ or $\tau\epsilon\tau\epsilon\lambda\epsilon\upsilon\tau\acute{\eta}\kappa\epsilon\iota\upsilon$.

NOTE 2. The verb $\acute{\iota}\sigma\tau\eta\mu\iota$ often lengthens the syllabic augment ϵ into μ in the pluperfect active. See in the catalogue of Anomalous Verbs.

§ 78. When the verb begins with a consonant, the augment of the **IMPERFECT** and **AORIST** is formed by prefixing an ϵ . E. g.

$\tau\acute{\upsilon}\pi\tau\omega$ imperf. $\acute{\epsilon}\tau\upsilon\pi\tau\omicron\nu$ aor. $\acute{\epsilon}\tau\upsilon\psi\alpha$.

NOTE 1. These four verbs, $\zeta\acute{\omicron}\lambda\omicron\mu\alpha\iota$, $\delta\acute{\upsilon}\nu\alpha\mu\alpha\iota$, $\lambda\acute{\alpha}\upsilon\omega$, and $\mu\acute{\iota}\lambda\lambda\omega$, often take the temporal augment in addition to the syllabic. See in the catalogue of Anomalous Verbs.

NOTE 2. In the Epic dialect the *second aorist active* and *middle* often takes the *reduplication* through all the moods and participle. E. g. $\kappa\acute{\alpha}\mu\eta\omega$, $\kappa\acute{\epsilon}\kappa\alpha\mu\omicron\nu$ · $\lambda\alpha\mu\beta\acute{\alpha}\nu\omega$, $\lambda\epsilon\lambda\alpha\beta\acute{\omicron}\mu\eta\eta$.

In some instances an ϵ is prefixed to this reduplication, but only in the indicative. E. g. $\phi\acute{\rho}\alpha\zeta\omega$, $\pi\acute{\epsilon}\phi\phi\alpha\delta\omicron\nu$ or $\acute{\epsilon}\pi\acute{\epsilon}\phi\phi\alpha\delta\omicron\nu$.

NOTE 3. The syllabic augment of the *imperfect* and of the *aorist* is often omitted by the epic poets. E. g. $\phi\acute{\epsilon}\rho\omega$, $\phi\acute{\epsilon}\rho\omicron\nu$ for $\acute{\epsilon}\phi\epsilon\rho\omicron\nu$ · $\tau\acute{\rho}\epsilon\pi\omega$, $\tau\acute{\rho}\alpha\pi\acute{\omicron}\mu\eta\eta$ for $\acute{\epsilon}\tau\acute{\rho}\alpha\pi\acute{\omicron}\mu\eta\eta$.

§ 79. When the verb begins with ρ , the augment is formed by prefixing an ϵ , and doubling the ρ (§ 13). E. g.

$\rho\acute{\alpha}\pi\tau\omega$, imperf. $\acute{\epsilon}\rho\acute{\rho}\alpha\pi\tau\omicron\nu$, perf. $\acute{\epsilon}\rho\acute{\rho}\alpha\phi\alpha$, pluperf. $\acute{\epsilon}\rho\acute{\rho}\acute{\alpha}\phi\epsilon\iota\upsilon$, aor. $\acute{\epsilon}\rho\acute{\rho}\alpha\psi\alpha$.

NOTE 1. In a few instances, Homer does not double the *ρ* after the syllabic augment. E. g. *ῥίξω, ῥέξα* for *ῥῥίξα*.

NOTE 2. The verb *ῥυτίω*, in Homer, has perf. pass. part. *ῥυτωμένα* for *ῥῥυτωμένα*.

NOTE 3. The verbs *ΔΕΙΩ*, *ΜΕΙΡΩ*, and *σιώ*, in some of the past tenses, double the initial consonant after *σ*. See in the catalogue of Anomalous Verbs.

TEMPORAL AUGMENT.

§ 80. 1. When the verb begins with a *short* vowel, the augment of all the past tenses is formed by lengthening that vowel. *Α* and *ε* become *η*, and *ο* becomes *ω*. E. g.

ἀκολουθίω, imperf. *ἠκολουθεῖν*, perf. *ἠκολούθηκα*, pluperf.

ἠκολουθήκειν, aor. *ἠκολούθησα*.

ἐλέω, *ἠλέεον*, *ἠλέηκα*, *ἠλέηκειν*, *ἠλέησα*.

ὄρθω, *ὠρθοόμην*, *ὠρθώμαι*, *ὠρθώμην*, *ὠρθωσα*.

So *ἵκετεύω*, *ἱκέτευον*, *ἱκέτευσα*· *ὑγίαινω*, *υγίαίνον*, *υγίανα*.

2. If the vowel is already *long*, no change takes place; except that *α* (long) is commonly changed into *η*. E. g. *ἡμέρῳ*, *ἡμέροον*· *ὠδίνω*, *ὠδινον*· *αἵσσω*, *ἡῖσα*.

3. When the verb begins with a *diphthong*, the augment is formed by changing the first vowel of that diphthong in the manner above specified (§ 80. 1, 2). E. g. *αἰτέω*, *ἡτεον*· *ἄδω*, *ἦδον*· *αὐλέω*, *ἠύλεον*· *εὐχομαι*, *ἠυχόμην*· *οἰκέω*, *ῥῖκεον*.

For the *iota subscript*, see above (§ 3).

NOTE 1. Some verbs lengthen *ε* not into *η* but into *ι*. Such are *ἰάω*, *ἰθίξω*, *ἰλίσσω*, *ἰλπῶ*, *ἰλπύω*, *ἰρῶ*, *ἰρπύζω*, *ἰργάζομαι*, *ἰσσιάω*. See also the Anomalous *ἔα*, *ἔω*, *ἔχω*, *ἔω*, *ἔημι*.

NOTE 2. Some verbs beginning with a vowel take the *syllabic* augment. See the Anomalous *ἄγνυμι*, *ἀλίσκομαι*, *ἀνδάνω*, *εἶπω*, *ἐλλῶ*, *Εἰπιῶ*, *ἔλπω*, *ἔννυμι*, *ΕΡΓῶ*, *οὐρίω*, *ὠσίω*, *ὠνίωμαι*.

NOTE 3. A few verbs beginning with a vowel take both the *syllabic* and *temporal* augment at the same time. See the Anomalous *ἀνδάνω*, *ἰθῶ*, *ἔημι*, *οἶγω*, *δράω*. See also the *pluperfect* of the anomalous *εἶπω*, *ἔλπω*, and *ΕΡΓῶ*.

REMARK 1. The perfect of the Anomalous *ἰθῶ* lengthens the syllabic augment *ε* into *ι*. (Compare §§ 77. N. 2: 78. N. 1.)

REMARK 2. The verb *ἰεράζω*, (originally *ἰεράζω*) changes *ι* into *ῖ* in the augmented tenses. E. g. imperf. *ἰεραῖζον*.

NOTE 4. The temporal augment is often *omitted* in the Attic dialect. E. g. ἀηδίζομαι, ἀηδιζόμεν· εὐρίσκω, εὐρισκον· οἶνόω, οἶνοον.

Verbs beginning with the diphthong *ou* are never augmented. E. g. οὐτάζω, οὐταζον, never ωὐταζον.

Those beginning with *ei* are seldom augmented.

NOTE 5. The Epic and the Ionic dialect may *omit* the temporal augment in all verbs. E. g. ἀγορεύω, ἀγόρευον· ἔζομαι, ἐζόμεν· ὁμιλέω, ὁμίλεον.

§ 81. 1. Some verbs beginning with *α, ε, ο*, followed by a single consonant, form the augment of the PERFECT by prefixing the first two letters to the temporal augment. E. g.

ἀγείρω	perf. ἤγερχα, ἀγ-ήγερχα
ἐμέω	“ ἤμεκα, ἐμ-ήμεκα
ὀρύσσω	“ ὠρυχα, ὀρ-ωρυχα.

This kind of augment is called *Attic reduplication*.

Verbs which take the Attic reduplication : ἀλείφω, ἀλείω, ἐλέγγω, ἐλίσσω, ἐμέω, ἐρείδω, ὀρέγω, ὀρύσσω. See also the Anomalous ἀγείρω, ἄγω, αἰρέω, ANEΘΩ, ἀραρίσκω, ἀχέω, ἐγείρω, ἐλαύνω, EΛΕΤΘΩ, ENEΓΚΩ, ENEΘΩ, ἐνέικω, ἐρείπω, ἔχω, ἡμύω, ὄζω, ὄλλυμι, ὀμνυμι, OΠΩ, ὀρνυμι.

2. The PLUPERFECT in this case takes no additional augment. E. g. ἀγείρω, ἀγήγερχα, ἀγηγέρευν.

Except ακούω, ἀκήκοα, ἠκηκόειν· ἐλαύνω, ἐλήλαμαι, ἠηληλάμην. See also the Anomalous EΛΕΤΘΩ.

NOTE. The epic poets sometimes omit the augment of the second syllable. See the Anomalous ἐκασχμήναι, ἀλάσμαι, ἐραρίσκει, ἀχίω.

AUGMENT OF COMPOUND VERBS.

§ 82. 1. Verbs compounded with a preposition receive the augment after that preposition. E. g.

προσ-γράφω, imperf. προσ-έγραφον, perf. προσ-γέγραφα, plu-perf. προσ-εγεγράφειν, aor. προσ-έγραψα.
προσ-άπτω, προσ-ῆπτον, προσ-ῆφα, προσ-ῆφειν, προσ-ῆψα.

So ἐμ-πίπτω (§ 12. 1), ἐν-έπιπτον· ἐγ-κρίνω (§ 12. 2), ἐν-ε-κρινον, ἐγ-κέκρικα· συλ-λύω (§ 12. 3), συν-έλυον, συλ-λέλυκα· συζυμώω (§ 12. 4), συν-εζύμοον· ἐκ-λύω (§ 15. 3), ἐξ-έλυον.

REMARK. Prepositions ending in a vowel lose that vowel before the syllabic augment ϵ . (§ 135. 3.) E. g. ἀποκόπτω, ἀπικόπτων.

Except περί and πρό. E. g. περικόπτω, περίκοπτον· προλίγω, προλίγην. (ibid.)

NOTE 1. Some verbs compounded with a preposition take the augment *before* that preposition. Such are ἀμφισβητέω, ἀντιβόλιω, ἱμπολάω, ἱναντίζομαι. See also the Anomalous ἀμφίπυνμι, ἀμπίχω, ἀναλίσκω, ἀνοίγω, ἀφίημι, καθίζομαι, καθίζω.

NOTE 2. Some take the augment either *before* or *after* the preposition. E. g. προθυμίζομαι, ἱπροθυμίζομαι or προθυμίζομαι. See also the Anomalous καθιύδω.

NOTE 3. A few verbs take the augment *before* and *after* the preposition at the same time. Such are ἀνερθάνω, διαίταναι, διαπονέω, ἐνοχλίω, παρουνέω. See also the Anomalous ἀναλίσκω, ἀνίχω, κἀθήμεναι.

2. In verbs compounded with other words the augment stands first. (§ 135.) E. g.

ἄσβεβέω, ἡσέβητον, ἡσέβηκα, derived from ἄσβεβής (ἄ-, σέβω).

NOTE 4. From ἰπποτροφία, derived from ἰπποτρέφω (ἵππος, τρέφω), Lycurgus forms perf. ἰπποσιτρέφηκα for ἰπποτρέφηκα.

3. Verbs compounded with the particles εὖ and δυσ-, if they begin with α, ε, ο, take the augment after these particles. In all other cases the augment precedes these particles, or, in compounds with εὖ, it may be omitted (§ 80. N. 4). E. g.

εὐαρεστέω,	εὐηρέστεον,	εὐηρέστηκα
δυσαρεστέω,	δυσηρέστεον,	δυσηρέστηκα
εὐδοκίμew,	ἡνδοκίμεον,	ἡνδοκίμηκα
δυστυχέω,	ἐδυστύχεον,	δεδυστύχηκα.

VERBAL ROOTS AND TERMINATIONS.

§ 83. 1. The *root of a verb* consists of those letters which are found in every part of that verb. It is obtained by dropping ω of the present active (§§ 94: 96). E. g. the root of λέγω is λεγ.

2. The *root of a tense* consists of those letters which are found in every part of that tense. E. g. τυψ is the root of the first future active of τύπτω.

INDICATIVE MOOD.

§ 84. 1. The following table exhibits the terminations of the *primary tenses* of the indicative.

	<i>Active.</i>				<i>Passive and Middle.</i>		
<i>Person.</i>	1st.	2d.	3d.		1st.	2d.	3d.
<i>Singular.</i>	μι	ς	σι		μαι	σαι, αι	ται
<i>Dual.</i>	μεν	τον	τον		μεθον	σθον	σθον
<i>Plural.</i>	μεν	τε	νσι		μεθα	σθε	νται

2. The following are the terminations of the *secondary tenses* of the indicative.

	<i>Active.</i>				<i>Passive and Middle.</i>		
<i>Person.</i>	1st.	2d.	3d.		1st.	2d.	3d.
<i>Singular.</i>	ν	ς	—		μην	σο, ο	το
<i>Dual.</i>	μεν	τον	την		μεθον	σθον	σθην
<i>Plural.</i>	μεν	τε	σύν, ν		μεθα	σθε	ντο

NOTE 1. The terminations *μι* and *σι* are found in the indicative of *verbs in μι* (§ 177). In the greatest number of verbs they are dropped. E. g. *τύπτω, τύπτει, τίττω, τίττει, εἵκω, εἵκει, εἴκω, εἴκει, εἴπτω, εἴπτει, εἴττω, εἴττει, εἴττω, εἴττει*.

NOTE 2. The *first aorist active* has no termination in the first person singular.

NOTE 3. The *third person singular* of the *secondary tenses* of the active has no termination.

NOTE 4. The termination *ων* is found in the *pluperfect*. Also in the *imperfect* and *second aorist* of *verbs in μι* (§ 117). Also in the *aorist passive* (§ 92). In all other cases it drops *ω*.

The Alexandrian dialect frequently uses this termination in the *imperfect* and *second aorist*. E. g. *εσχάζω, ισχάζων* for *ισχάζον*. *ΕΛΕΥΘΩ, ἡλθων* for *ἡλθον*.

NOTE 5. The terminations *σαι, σο*, are found in the *perfect* and *pluperfect passive* (§ 91). Also in *verbs in μι* (§ 117). In all other cases they drop *σ*.

The Alexandrian dialect sometimes uses *σαι* in the *present passive* of verbs in *ω*. E. g. *δυνάω, 2d pers. sing. δυνάσαι* contracted *δυνᾷσαι*.

NOTE 6. DIALECTS. The following table exhibits the dialectic peculiarities of the indicative mood.

Active. Sing. 2d pers. Old *σθα, σι*, for *ς*. The Attic dialect uses *σθα* in some instances.

The old termination *σι* is found only in the old *εἰσι* for *εἰς* from *εἰμι, am*.

3d pers. Doric *τι* for *σι*, as *διδωμι, δίδωσι* for *δίδωσι*.

Plur. 1st pers. Doric $\mu\epsilon\varsigma$ for $\mu\epsilon\nu$, as $\epsilon\rho\acute{\iota}\zeta\omega$, $\epsilon\rho\acute{\iota}\zeta\omicron\mu\epsilon\varsigma$ for $\epsilon\rho\acute{\iota}\zeta\omicron\mu\epsilon\nu$.

3d pers. Doric $\nu\acute{\iota}$ for $\nu\alpha\iota$, as $\mu\omicron\chi\theta\acute{\iota}\zeta\omega$, $\mu\omicron\chi\theta\acute{\iota}\zeta\omicron\nu\tau\iota$ for $\mu\omicron\chi\theta\acute{\iota}\zeta\omicron\nu\sigma\alpha\iota$ (that is $\mu\omicron\chi\theta\acute{\iota}\zeta\omicron\nu\sigma\alpha\iota$).

Passive. Sing. 1st pers. Doric $\mu\acute{\alpha}\nu$ for $\mu\eta\nu$, as $\epsilon\tau\upsilon\pi\tau\acute{o}\mu\acute{\alpha}\nu$ for $\epsilon\tau\upsilon\pi\tau\acute{o}\mu\eta\nu$.

Dual. 1st pers. Doric and poetic $\mu\epsilon\sigma\theta\omicron\nu$ for $\mu\epsilon\theta\omicron\nu$, as $\tau\upsilon\pi\tau\acute{o}\mu\epsilon\sigma\theta\omicron\nu$ for $\tau\upsilon\pi\tau\acute{o}\mu\epsilon\theta\omicron\nu$.

Plur. 1st pers. Doric and poetic $\mu\epsilon\sigma\theta\acute{\alpha}$ for $\mu\epsilon\theta\alpha$, as $\tau\upsilon\pi\tau\acute{o}\mu\epsilon\sigma\theta\alpha$ for $\tau\upsilon\pi\tau\acute{o}\mu\epsilon\theta\alpha$.

3d pers. Ionic and Epic $\acute{\alpha}\tau\alpha\iota$, $\acute{\alpha}\tau\omicron$, for $\nu\tau\alpha\iota$, $\nu\tau\omicron$.

These terminations are found in the *perfect* and *pluperfect* passive. Also in the *present* and *imperfect* of verbs in $\mu\iota$ (§ 117).

The termination $\alpha\tau\omicron$ is found also in the *imperfect* of verbs in ω (§ 85. N. 6).

§ 85. 1. The vowel, which stands between the termination and the root (§§ 83 : 84), is called the *connecting vowel*. It is an o in the first person of all the numbers, and in the third person plural; in all the rest it is an ϵ . Except that,

(1) The connecting vowel of the *perfect active*, and *first aorist active* and *middle*, is an $\acute{\alpha}$. But in the third person singular of the perfect and of the first aorist active it is an ϵ .

(2) The connecting vowel of the *pluperfect active* is an $\epsilon\iota$. In the third person plural it is an $\epsilon\iota$ or ϵ .

(3) The *present* and *future active* lengthen o into ω , in the first person singular, and ϵ into $\epsilon\iota$, in the second and third person singular.

2. The following table exhibits the terminations and the connecting vowels united.

<i>Pres. & Fut. Active.</i>				<i>Pres. & Fut. Pass. & Mid.</i>			
<i>P.</i>	1st.	2d.	3d.	1st.	2d.	3d.	
<i>S.</i>	ω	$\epsilon\iota-\varsigma$	$\epsilon\iota$	$o-\mu\alpha\iota$	$\epsilon-\alpha\iota, \eta, \epsilon\iota$	$\epsilon-\tau\alpha\iota$	
<i>D.</i>	$o-\mu\epsilon\nu$	$\epsilon-\tau\omicron\nu$	$\epsilon-\tau\omicron\nu$	$o-\mu\epsilon\theta\omicron\nu$	$\epsilon-\sigma\theta\omicron\nu$	$\epsilon-\sigma\theta\omicron\nu$	
<i>P.</i>	$o-\mu\epsilon\nu$	$\epsilon-\tau\epsilon$	$\omicron\nu\sigma\alpha\iota$ (§ 12.5)	$o-\mu\epsilon\theta\alpha$	$\epsilon-\sigma\theta\epsilon$	$o-\nu\tau\alpha\iota$	
<i>Imperf. & 2d A. Act.</i>				<i>Impf. Pass. & Mid. & 2 A. Mid.</i>			
<i>P.</i>	1st.	2d.	3d.	1st.	2d.	3d.	
<i>S.</i>	$o-\nu$	$\epsilon-\varsigma$	ϵ	$o-\mu\eta\nu$	$\epsilon-o, \omicron\nu$	$\epsilon-\tau\omicron$	
<i>D.</i>	$o-\mu\epsilon\nu$	$\epsilon-\tau\omicron\nu$	$\epsilon-\tau\eta\nu$	$o-\mu\epsilon\theta\omicron\nu$	$\epsilon-\sigma\theta\omicron\nu$	$\epsilon-\sigma\theta\eta\nu$	
<i>P.</i>	$o-\mu\epsilon\nu$	$\epsilon-\tau\epsilon$	$o-\nu$	$o-\mu\epsilon\theta\alpha$	$\epsilon-\sigma\theta\epsilon$	$o-\nu\tau\omicron$	

<i>First Aorist Active.</i>				<i>First Aorist Middle.</i>			
P.	1st.	2d.	3d.	1st.	2d.	3d.	
S.	α	α-ς	ε	α-μην	α-ο, ω	α-το	
D.	α-μεν	α-τον	α-την	α-μεθον	α-σθον	α-σθην	
P.	α-μεν	α-τε	α-ν	α-μεθα	α-σθε	α-ντο	

Perfect Active.

P.	1st.	2d.	3d.
S.	α	α-ς	ε
D.	α-μεν	α-τον	α-τον
P.	α-μεν	α-τε	ασι (§ 12. 5)

Pluperfect Active.

P.	1st.	2d.	3d.
S.	ει-ν	ει-ς	ει
D.	ει-μεν	ει-τον	ει-την
P.	ει-μεν	ει-τε	ει-σαν, ε-σαν

REMARK 1. For the terminations of the *first* and *third* person singular of the active, see above (§ 84. N. 1, 2, 3).

REMARK 2. The endings *ται, ια, αα*, of the second person singular of the passive and middle, are contracted into *η* or *ι*, *ου, α*, respectively. In Attic authors, *ι* is more common than *η*.

NOTE 1. In some instances the *third* person plural of the *perfect* active takes *ασι* for *ασι*. E. g. *γινώσκω, ἴγνασαν*.

NOTE 2. In the Alexandrian dialect the *second* aorist active and middle often takes the connecting vowel *α* of the first aorist. E. g. *ΕΙΔΩ, εἶδα* for *εἶδον* · *φύγω, ἴθω* for *ἴθωγον* · *εὐρίσκω, εὐρέμην* for *εὐρίμην*.

On the other hand, the *first* aorist active and middle, in some instances, takes the connecting vowels (*ε, ι*) of the second aorist. See the Anomalous *βαίνω, δύνω, ἰνύομαι*.

NOTE 3. The Doric dialect uses the short connecting vowel *ε* in the *second* person singular of the *present* active. E. g. *ἀμέλω, ἀμέλεις* for *ἀμέλεις*.

NOTE 4. The Epic and the Ionic dialect have, in the singular of the *pluperfect* active, *εα, εας, εε*, for *ειν, εις, ει*. E. g. *χαλνω, ἐκεχήμεα, ἐκεχήμεας, ἐκεχήμεε*.

The Attics contract these endings into *η, ης, η*.

In some instances the ending *εε* of the third person singular takes *ν* movable before a vowel. See the Anomalous *ΕΙΔΩ*.

NOTE 5. In the *imperfect* and *aorist* active, the Epic and the Doric dialect often use the endings *σκον, σκες, σκε*, plur.

σκομεν, σκετε, σκον. In the *imperfect passive* and *aorist middle* they often use the endings σκομην, σκεο, σκετο, plur. σκομεθα, σκεσθε, σκοντο.

In the *imperfect* and *second aorist* of *mute* and *liquid verbs*, an *α* stands between these endings and the root. E. g.

τύπτεισκον, τυπτεσκόμην for ἔτυπτον, ἐτυπτόμην

τύπτεισκον, τυπτεσκόμην “ ἔτυπον, ἐτυπόμην.

In the *imperfect* of *pure verbs* these endings are very seldom preceded by *α*.

In the *first aorist active* and *middle* an *α* stands between these endings and the root. E. g.

τύψασκον, τυψασκόμην for ἔτυψα, ἐτυψάμην.

In some instances the *imperfect* also prefixes an *α* to these endings. E. g. κρύπτω, κρύπτασκον for ἔκρυπτον.

NOTE 6. The Ionic dialect uses the termination ατο in the *imperfect passive*; in which case the connecting vowel becomes *ι*. E. g. γράφω, ἐγραφέατο for ἐγράφοντο. In *pure verbs* the connecting vowel is omitted before ατο. E. g. μηχανίομαι, ἐμχανιέατο.

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

§ 86. 1. The subjunctive mood uses the terminations of the *primary tenses* of the indicative (§ 84. 1).

2. Its connecting vowels are *ω* and *η*. But the second and third person singular active have *η*.

3. The following table exhibits the terminations and the connecting vowels united.

<i>Active.</i>				<i>Passive and Middle.</i>		
P.	1st.	2d.	3d.	1st.	2d.	3d.
<i>S.</i>	ω	η-ς	η	ω-μαι	η-αι, η	η-ται
<i>D.</i>	ω-μεν	η-τον	η-τον	ω-μεθον	η-σθον	η-σθον
<i>P.</i>	ω-μεν	η-τε	ωσι (§ 12. 5)	ω-μεθα	η-σθε	ω-νται

REMARK. The ending *μαι* in the second person singular of the passive and middle is contracted into *η*.

NOTE 1. The *perfect* of the *subjunctive active* is sometimes formed by means of the perfect active participle and *αίαι*. E. g. *τιτρώς* (*ῥα, ῖς*) *ᾶ, ῆς, ῖς*, for *τιτρώμαι, ῆς, ῖς*.

NOTE 2. The Epic language often uses $\omega\mu\iota$, $\etaσθ\alpha$, $\etaσι$, for ω , $\etaς$, η . (§ 84. N. 6.) E. g. $\tauύχω\mu\iota$, $\tauύχ\etaσθ\alpha$, $\tauύχ\etaσι$, for $\tauύχω$, $\etaς$, η .

NOTE 3. Sometimes the Epic language uses the connecting vowels ($ο$, $ε$) of the indicative. E. g. $ἐρύκω$, $φθίω$, subj. $ἐρύξομεν$, $φθίεται$, for $ἐρύξωμεν$, $φθίηται$.

OPTATIVE MOOD.

§ 87. 1. The optative mood uses the terminations of the *secondary tenses* of the indicative (§ 84. 2).

But the first person singular of the optative active takes μ (§ 84. 1); and the third person plural ends in $εν$.

2. For its connecting vowel it has $οι$. But in the *first aorist active* and *middle* it has $αι$.

3. The following table exhibits the terminations and the connecting vowels united.

<i>Active.</i>			<i>Passive and Middle.</i>		
P. 1st.	2d.	3d.	1st.	2d.	3d.
<i>S.</i> $οι-μ\iota$	$οι-ς$	$οι$	$οι-μην$	$οι-ο$	$οι-το$
<i>D.</i> $οι-μεν$	$οι-τον$	$οι-την$	$οι-μεθον$	$οι-σθον$	$οι-σθην$
<i>P.</i> $οι-μεν$	$οι-τε$	$οι-εν$	$οι-μεθα$	$οι-σθε$	$οι-ντο$

<i>First Aorist Active.</i>			<i>First Aorist Middle.</i>		
P. 1st.	2d.	3d.	1st.	2d.	3d.
<i>S.</i> $αι-μ\iota$	$αι-ς$	$αι$	$αι-μην$	$αι-ο$	$αι-το$
<i>D.</i> $αι-μεν$	$αι-τον$	$αι-την$	$αι-μεθον$	$αι-σθον$	$αι-σθην$
<i>P.</i> $αι-μεν$	$αι-τε$	$αι-εν$	$αι-μεθα$	$αι-σθε$	$αι-ντο$

NOTE 1. The *perfect* of the *optative active* is sometimes formed by means of the perfect active participle and $ειμ\iota$. E. g. $εἰστυφώς$ ($εἰς$, $ὅς$) $εἰμ\iota$, $εἴης$, $εἴη$, for $εἰστυφάμ\iota$, $αις$, $αι$.

NOTE 2. In many instances, particularly in *contract verbs*, the *optative active* takes the endings $οιην$, $οιης$, $οιη$, dual $οιητον$, $οιήτην$, plural $οιημεν$, $οιητε$, $οιησαν$. E. g. $φεύγω$, $πεφευγοιην$ for $πεφεύγοιμ\iota$.

NOTE 3. The *first aorist active* in the *optative* has also the endings $εια$, $ειας$, $εις$, dual $ειατον$, $ειάτην$, plural $ειαμεν$, $ειατε$, $ειαν$. E. g. $τύπτω$, $τύψεια$ for $τύψαιμ\iota$. The *second* and *third person*

singular, and the *third person plural*, of this form, are more common than the corresponding persons of the regular form.

These endings are said to belong to the Æolic dialect.

NOTE 4. In the Epic language the *third person plural* of the *optative passive* and *middle* often takes the termination *ατο* (§ 84. N. 6). E. g. ἀράσμαι, ἀρησαί^{ατο} for ἀρήσαι^{ντο}.

NOTE 5. In some instances the *second person singular* of the *optative active* takes the termination *σθα* (§ 84. N. 6). E. g. κλαίω, κλαί^{οι}σθα for κλαί^{εις}.

NOTE 6. The Alexandrian dialect uses, in the *third person plural*, *οισαν*, *αιωαν*, for *οιεν*, *αιεν*, (§ 84. N. 4.) E. g. τύπτω, τύποι^{σαν}, *τύψαισαν*, for τύποι^{εν}, *τύψαιεν*.

IMPERATIVE MOOD.

§ 88. 1. The following are the terminations of the imperative mood.

<i>Active.</i>		<i>Passive and Middle.</i>	
<i>P.</i> 2d.	3d.	2d.	3d.
<i>S.</i> θῖ	τω	σο, ο	σθω
<i>D.</i> τον	των	σθον	σθων
<i>P.</i> τς	τωσαν, ντων	σθε	σθωσαν, σθων

NOTE 1. The terminations *θς*, *σς*, are used when the connecting vowel is dropped (§§ 91. N. 6, 7: 117). But when the connecting vowel is used, *θς* is dropped, and *σς* becomes *ς*.

2. The connecting vowel of the imperative is an *ε*.

But in the *first aorist active* and *middle* it is an *α*. In the second person singular, however, the first aorist active ends in *ον*, and the first aorist middle in *αι*.

The termination *ντων* is preceded by *ο*. But in the first aorist active it is preceded by *α*.

3. The following table exhibits the terminations and the connecting vowels united.

<i>Active.</i>		<i>Passive.</i>	
<i>P.</i> 2d.	3d.	2d.	3d.
<i>S.</i> ε	ε-τω	ε-ο, ου	ε-σθω
<i>D.</i> ε-τον	ε-των	ε-σθον	ε-σθων
<i>P.</i> ε-τς	ε-τωσαν, ο-ντων	ε-σθε	ε-σθωσαν, ε-σθων

<i>First Aorist Active.</i>		<i>First Aorist Middle.</i>	
<i>P.</i> 2d.	3d.	2d.	3d.
<i>S.</i> <i>ov</i>	<i>α-τω</i>	<i>αι</i>	<i>α-σθω</i>
<i>D.</i> <i>α-τον</i>	<i>α-των</i>	<i>α-σθον</i>	<i>α-σθων</i>
<i>P.</i> <i>α-τε</i>	<i>α-τωσαν, α-ντων</i>	<i>α-σθε</i>	<i>α-σθωσαν, α-σθων</i>

NOTE 2. The ending *α* of the second person singular of the passive and middle is contracted into *ου*.

NOTE 3. In some instances, the *first aorist* takes the connecting vowel *ι* of the second aorist. See the Anomalous *ἄγω, ΔΕΞΩ, ΟΙΩ* bring.

INFINITIVE MOOD.

§ 89. 1. The terminations of the infinitive mood are the following.

<i>Active.</i>		<i>Passive and Middle.</i>
Present, Future, 2 Aor.	<i>ν</i>	All tenses, except Aorist Pas-
Perfect	<i>ναι</i>	sive (§ 92), <i>σθαι</i>

2. For the connecting vowel, the *present*, *future*, and *second aorist*, *active*, have an *ε*. In the *first aorist middle* the connecting vowel is an *α*. In all the other tenses it is an *ε*.

But the *first aorist active infinitive* ends in *αι*.

3. The following table exhibits the terminations and the connecting vowels united.

<i>Active.</i>		<i>Passive and Middle.</i>
Pres., Fut., 2 Aor.	<i>ει-ν</i>	Pres., Fut., 2 A. Mid. <i>ε-σθαι</i>
Perf.	<i>ε-ναι</i>	1 Aor. Mid. <i>α-σθαι</i>

For the *perfect* and *aorist passive, infinitive*, see below (§§ 91 : 92).

NOTE 1. The termination of the infinitive *active* in the Epic language is *μεναι* or *μεν*, which is always preceded by the connecting vowel *ε*. E. g. *πίνω, πινέμεναι* or *πινέμεν* for *πίνειν*.

NOTE 2. In the infinitive *active*, the Doric has *εν* or *ην* for *ειν*. E. g. *βόσκω, βόσκειν* for *βόσκειν*; *χαίρω, χαίρειν* for *χαίρειν*.

NOTE 3. The Ionians change *ειν* of the *second aorist active* into *εειν*. E. g. *βάλλω, βαλέειν* for *βαλείν*.

PARTICIPLE.

§ 90. 1. The root of the *present*, *future*, and *second aorist*, *active*, participle, is formed by annexing *οντ* to the root of the tense (§ 83. 2). E. g.

Present. τύπτων, τύπτ-οντ-ος, (§ 36. 3, R. 1)

Future 1. τύψων, τύψ-οντ-ος, (ibid.)

Future 2. τυπέων, τυπέ-οντ-ος, (ibid.)

Aorist 2. τυπών, τυπ-όντ-ος, (ibid.)

The *first aorist active* annexes *αντ* to the root of the tense. E. g. τύψας, τύψ-αντ-ος, (§ 36. 2.)

The *perfect active* annexes *στ*. E. g. τετυφώς, τετυφ-ότ-ος, (§ 36. 2.)

NOTE. The Æolic dialect uses *αις*, *αισα*, in the *first aorist active participle*, for *ας*, *ασα*. E. g. δισκέω, δισκήσαις for δισκήσας.

2. The participle in the *passive* and *middle* ends in *όμενος*. But in the *first aorist middle* it ends in *άμενος*. E. g. τύπτω, τυπτόμενος, τυψάμενος, (§ 49. 1.)

For the *perfect* and *aorist passive participle*, see below (§§ 91: 92).

PERFECT AND PLUPERFECT PASSIVE AND MIDDLE.

§ 91. 1. The perfect and pluperfect passive and middle have *no* connecting vowel (§ 85. 1). E. g. πάνω,

Perfect.

INDIC. *S.* πέπau-μαι, πέπau-σαι, πέπau-ται, *D.* πεπαύ-μεθον, πέπau-σθον, πέπau-σθον, *P.* πεπαύ-μεθα, πέπau-σθε, πέπau-νται.

SUBJ. and OPT., see below (§ 91. 3, 4, 5).

IMPERAT. *S.* πέπau-σο, πεπαύ-σθω, *D.* πέπau-σθον, πεπαύ-σθων, *P.* πέπau-σθε, πεπαύ-σθωσαν.

INFIN. πεπαύ-σθαι.

PART. πεπαυ-μένος, η, ον.

Pluperfect.

S. έπεπαύ-μην, έπέπau-σο, έπέπau-το, *D.* έπεπαύ-μεθον, έπέπau-σθον, έπεπαύ-σθην, *P.* έπεπαύ-μεθα, έπέπau-σθε, έπέπau-ντο.

2. In *mute* and *liquid verbs*, the *third person plural* of the *perfect* and *pluperfect* passive is formed by means of the perfect passive participle and εἰσι, ἦσαν, from εἶμι. E. g. τύπτω,

Perf. 3d plur. τετυμμένοι (αι, α) εἰσι, for τέτυπ-νται.

Plup. 3d plur. τετυμμένοι (αι, α) ἦσαν, for ἐτέτυπ-ντο.

NOTE 1. The Epic language in a few instances drops σ of the termination σαι. E. g. βέλλω, perf. pas. βίβλημαι, βίβληαι for βίβλησαι.

NOTE 2. The Epic and Ionic dialects form the *third person plural* of the perfect and pluperfect passive by annexing αται, ατο, to the root of the verb. (§ 84. N. 6.) E. g. φθείρω,

Perf. 3d plur. ἐφθάραι for ἐφθαρμένοι εἰσι

Plup. 3d plur. ἐφθάρατο for ἐφθαρμένοι ἦσαν

(1) *H* is commonly changed into ε before αται, ατο. E. g. οἰκίω, οἰκέαται, οἰκέατο, for ὤκηνται, ὤκηντο.

(2) The consonants π, β, κ, γ, are generally changed into their corresponding rough ones (φ, χ), before αται, ατο. E. g. λέγω, λελέχεται, λελέχατο.

(3) *Z* becomes δ before αται, ατο. E. g. ἀγωνίζω, ἀγωνίδαται, ἠγωνίδατο.

3. The perfect passive SUBJUNCTIVE and OPTATIVE is formed by means of the perfect passive participle and εἶμι. E. g.

Perf. Subj. τετυμμένος (η, ον) ᾧ, ᾗς, ᾗ, ᾗτον, ᾧμεν, ᾗτε, ᾧσι.

Perf. Opt. τετυμμένος (η, ον) εἴην, εἴης, εἴη, εἴητον, εἴητην, εἴημεν, εἴητε, εἴησαν.

4. The perfect passive SUBJUNCTIVE of verbs in αω, εω, and οω, is, in a few instances, formed by prefixing the augment of the perfect to the contracted present subjunctive (§ 116). In this instance αε are contracted into η. E. g. πτάομαι,

Perf. Subj. κεκτῶμαι, ᾗ, ᾗται, ᾧμεθον, ᾗσθον, ᾧμεθα, ᾗσθε, ᾧνται.

5. The perfect passive OPTATIVE of verbs in αω, εω, and οω, is, in a few instances, formed by dropping μαι of the perfect passive indicative, and successively annexing the regular terminations of the optative passive (§ 87. 1) preceded by ι. E. g. πτάομαι, κέκτημαι,

Perf. Opt. κεκτῆμην, ᾗο, ᾗτο, ᾗμεθον, ᾗσθον, ᾗσθην, ᾗμεθα, ᾗσθε, ᾗντο.

NOTE 3. These two verbs, *πτάσμαι* and *μιμνήσκω*, form the perfect middle optative also by prefixing the reduplication to the contracted present middle optative. Thus, *πιστήμην, ᾤο, ᾔτο, &c., μιμνήμην, ᾔο, ᾔτο, &c.*

Μιμνήσκω often changes *φ* into *οι*, in the perfect middle optative. Thus, *μιμνοίμην, οἶο, οἶτο, &c.*

In the Ionic and the Epic dialect these verbs change *φ* into *ιφ*, in the perfect middle optative. E. g. *πιστιφίμην, μιμνιφίμην*, for *πιστήμην, μιμνήμην*.

NOTE 4. *Λύω* is perhaps the only verb in *ωω*, which forms the perfect passive optative after the analogy of verbs in *αω, ιω, ου*, (§ 91. 5.) Thus, *λύω, λίσυμαι, λίσυμην, ὤο, ὤτο, &c.*, or, more analogically, *λίσυίμην, ὤο, ὤτο, &c.*

NOTE 5. In the perfect passive subjunctive and optative of verbs in *αω, ιω, ου, υω*, (§ 91. 4, 5, N. 4,) some grammarians place the ACCENT on the antepenult, if the last syllable permits it (§ 20.). E. g. they write *πιστήμην, πιστήης*.

NOTE 6. In some instances the SECOND PERFECT ACTIVE drops the connecting vowel in the *dual* and *plural* of the *indicative*, and throughout the *imperative*. In this case, the SECOND PLUPERFECT follows the analogy of the second perfect. See *ἀνώγω, ΔΕΙΩ, ἰγίρω, ΕΙΔΩ, εἴρω, ΕΛΕΥΘΩ, κρέζω, πάσχω, πιβω*, in the catalogue of Anomalous Verbs.

NOTE 7. The SECOND PERFECT ACTIVE of a few *pure verbs* in *αω, ιω*, is syncopated (§ 91. N. 6) in the *dual* and *plural* of the *indicative*, throughout the *imperative*, and in the *infinitive*. In the *subjunctive* and *optative* it follows the analogy of verbs in *μι* (§ 117). In the *participle* it is contracted. E. g. from *ΒΑΩ*,

Perfect 2.

INDIC. *S. βέβαα, βέβας, βέβαιε, D. βέβαμεν, βέβατον, βέβατον, P. βέβαμεν, βέβατε, βεβᾶσι(ν).*

SUBJ. *S. βεβῶ, βεβῆς, βεβῆ, D. βεβῶμεν, βεβῆτον, βεβῆτον, P. βεβῶμεν, βεβῆτε, βεβῶσι(ν).*

OPT. *S. βεβαίην, βεβαίης, βεβαίη, D. βεβαίημεν, βεβαίητον, βεβαίητον, P. βεβαίημεν, βεβαίητε, βεβαίησαν.*

IMPER. *S. βέβαθι (§ 88. N. 1), βεβάτω, D. βέβατον, βεβάτων, P. βέβατε, βεβάτωσαν.*

INFIN. *βεβάναι.*

PART. *βεβαώς, βεβαῶσα* (sometimes *βεβανῖα*), *βεβαός, G. βεβαόςτος, contracted βεβώς, βεβῶσα, βεβώς, G. βεβῶτος.*

Pluperfect 2.

S. ἔβεβᾶιν, ἔβεβᾶεις, ἔβεβᾶει, D. ἔβεβαμεν, ἔβεβατον, ἔβεβᾶτην, P. ἔβεβαμεν, ἔβεβατε, ἔβεβασαν.

NOTE 8. The *singular* of the second perfect and second pluperfect of verbs in *αω, ιω*, is not used in the *indicative*

NOTE 9. The *feminine participle* of verbs in *αω* generally ends in *σα*, in the second perfect. Its uncontracted form is not used.

NOTE 10. The ACCENT of the *third person plural* of the indicative (§ 91. N. 7) is placed on the penult, contrary to the general rule (§ 93. 1).

AORIST PASSIVE.

§ 92. 1. The root of the *first aorist passive* is formed by annexing *θε* or *θη* to the root of the verb. (§ 83. 2.)

The root of the *second aorist passive* is formed by annexing *ς* or *η*. (ibid.)

2. The aorist passive uses the terminations of the active voice, and, in its inflection, follows the analogy of the second aorist active (ἔθην) of τίθημι (§ 117); except that all the regular terminations of the *indicative*, *imperative*, and *infinitive* are preceded by *η*. E. g. τύπτω,

Aorist 1.

INDIC. *S.* ἐτύφθην, *ης, η*, *D.* ἡμεν, ἡτον, ἡτην, *P.* ἐτύφθημεν, ἡτε, ἡσαν.

SUBJ. *S.* τυφθείω, ἔης, ἐη, *D.* ἐώμεν, ἐήτον, ἐήτον, *P.* ἐώμεν, ἐήτε, ἐώσι, contracted τυφθῶ, ῆς, ῆ, ὤμεν, ῆτον, ῆτον, ὤμεν, ῆτε, ὤσι.

OPT. *S.* τυφθείην, εἶης, εἴη, *D.* εἴμεν, εἴητον, εἴήτην, *P.* εἴμεν, εἴητε, εἴησαν.

The syncopated endings εἶμεν, εἴτε, εἶν, (see the paradigm,) are more common than the regular ones.

IMPERAT. *S.* τύφθητι (§ 14. N. 4), ἦτω, *D.* ἡτον, ἦτων, *P.* ἡτε, ἦτωσαν ΟΓ ἔντων.

INFIN. τυφθῆναι.

PART. τυφθείς, εἶσα, ἐν, G. ἐντος.

Aorist 2.

ἐτύπην, throughout like Aorist 1.

NOTE 1. The Epic language often changes *ησαν* of the third person plural of the *indicative* into *ιν*. E. g. ποσειδά, πόσηθιν for ποσειδήσαν. (§ 117. N. 17.)

NOTE 2. The Epic language often changes *ς* in the uncontracted *subjunctive* into *ι*. E. g. τυφθίω for τυφθίω. (§ 117. N. 17.)

NOTE 3. The Epic language often takes *μιναι* or *μιν* for *ναι*, in the *infinitive*. E. g. τυφθῆμιναι or τυφθῆμιν for τυφθῆναι. (§ 89. N. 1.)

NOTE 4. The Epic language, in some instances, drops the connecting vowels in the SECOND AORIST MIDDLE. See the Anomalous ἄλλομαι, ἀραιόω, γίγνομαι, δίχομαι, ἘΛΩ, λίγω, ΛΕΧΩ, μίγνυμι, ὄνυμι, πίρθω.

ACCENT OF VERBS.

§ 93. 1. In *polysyllabic* forms the accent is placed on the *antepenult*, if the last syllable permits it (§ 20); if not, it is placed on the *penult*. E. g.

τύπτομεν, τέτυφᾰ · ἐτετύμην, ἐτύφθην.

Compound verbs are not excepted. E. g. ἀνάγω, ἄναγε.

2. In *dissyllabic* forms the accent is placed on the *penult*. E. g.

τύπτω, τύπτεις.

3. The *perfect active infinitive*, the *first aorist active infinitive*, the *perfect passive infinitive* and *participle*, and the *second aorist middle infinitive*, take the accent on the *penult*. E. g.

τετυφέναι, φιλήσαι, τετύφθαι, τετυμμένος, τυπέσθαι.

Also the *Epic infinitive* ἰν μιν. E. g. πίνω, πινέμεν.

NOTE 1. In the *Epic language*, the *perfect passive infinitive* and *participle*, in some instances, take the accent on the *antepenult*. See the *Anomalous* ἄλλομαι, ἄλκαίνω, ἄχίω, Ἐὼ σεαί.

4. The *second aorist active infinitive* and *participle*, and the *perfect active participle*, take the accent on the *last syllable*. E. g.

τυπεῖν, τυπών, τετυφώς.

NOTE 2. The verbs ΕΙΔΩ, ΕΙΠΩ, ΕΛΕΤΘΩ, ἰδέσθω, λαμβάνω, in the *second person singular* of the *second aorist active imperative*, take the acute on the last syllable. In composition, however, they follow the general rule (§ 93. 1). See in the catalogue of *Anomalous Verbs*.

5. The *second person singular* of the *second aorist middle imperative* usually takes the *circumflex* on the last syllable. E. g. τύπτω, τυποῦ.

6. In *compound verbs* the accent cannot go farther back than the *augment*. E. g. προσέχω, προσεῖχον not πρῶσειχον.

NOTE 3. In verbs compounded with a preposition, the accent is placed on that preposition when the *augment* is omitted. (§ 78. N. 3.) E. g. ἐμφαίνω, ἐμφαῖνον for ἐνέφαῖνον.

NOTE 4. When the *augment*, upon which the accent would have been placed (§ 93. 1), is omitted (§ 78. N. 3), the accent is placed on the *penult*. E. g. πίπτω, πίπτε for ἔπιπτε.

FORMATION OF THE TENSES.

PRESENT ACTIVE.

§ 94. 1. The present active indicative is the source from which all the other tenses are derived.

2. Verbs are divided into *pure verbs*, *mute verbs*, and *liquid verbs*, according as the letter before ω is a *vowel*, a *mute* (π , β , φ , κ , γ , χ , τ , δ , θ , also ζ), or a *liquid* (λ , μ , ν , ρ). E. g. *τιμάω*, *φιλέω*, are pure verbs; *λείπω*, *πλέκω*, are mute verbs; *μέλω*, *νέμω*, are liquid verbs.

NOTE 1. These statements apply also to *deponent verbs* (§ 208), as such verbs are supposed to have been derived from a corresponding active voice. E. g. *ἀγρίομαι*, a pure verb; *δίχομαι*, a mute verb; *ᾠδύρομαι*, a liquid verb.

NOTE 2. The title, "FORMATION OF THE TENSES," relates only to the *first person singular* of the tenses of the *indicative*. For the inflection of the tenses in the other moods, see above (§§ 83–92).

§ 95. The *penult of a pure verb* (§ 94. 2), if short, is lengthened in the perfect, pluperfect, future, and aorist. *A*, in the penult, when it is *not* preceded by ϵ , ι , or ρ , is changed into η .

For examples, see below.

REMARK. This rule does not apply to the *second perfect*, *second pluperfect*, *second future*, and *second aorist*.

NOTE 1. Some *pure verbs* retain the short vowel through all the tenses. Such are *αἰδέομαι*, *ἀκέομαι*, *ἄλῶ*, *ἀνύω*, *ἀρκέω*, *ἄρώ*, *ἀρύω*, *γελάω*, *ἐμέω*, *θλάω*, *κοτέω*, *μεθύω*, *νεικίω*, *ξίω*, *πτύω*, *σπάω*, *τανύω*, *τελέω*, *τρέω*, *χαλάω*. See also the Anomalous *ἄγαμαι*, *ἄλέομαι*, *ἄμφιέννυμι*, *ἀραρίσκω*, *ἀρίσκω*, *δαίω* *divide*, *δαμάω*, *δατέομαι*, *δοάται*, *ελαύνω*, *έννυμι*, *ἐράω*, *ἐσθίω*, *ἔημι*, *ἱλάσχομαι*, *καλέω*, *κλάω* *break*, *μαίομαι*, *μεθύω*, *ραίω*, *ὄννυμι*, *ΟΝΩΜΙ*, *πατέομαι*, *πετάννυμι*, *σκεδάννυμι*.

NOTE 2. The quantity of the penult of some *pure verbs* is variable. See the Anomalous *αἰνέω*, *αἰρέω*, *ἄκαχίζω*, *βαίνω*, *γαμέω*, *δέω* *bind*, *δίδωμι*, *δύναμαι*, *δύω*, *ἐρύω*, *εὐρίσκω*, *θύω*, *ἵσθημι*, *ἴσχω*, *κορέννυμι*, *κρεμάννυμι*, *λύω*, *μάχομαι*, *νέμω*, *ὄζω*, *πλήννημι*, *πίμπρημι*, *πίνω*, *πίπτω*, *ποθίω*, *ΠΕΩ*, *σβέννυμι*, *στερέω*, *στορέννυμι*, *τίθημι*, *φημί*, *φθάνω*.

NOTE 3. *Χράω* changes α into η , contrary to the rule. E. g. *χράω*, *χράσμαι*. — *Ἀφροάσμαι* does not change α into η , as *ἐκροάσμαι*.

NOTE 4. Τῖςημι lengthens ι into υ in the perfect active and passive. See in the catalogue of Anomalous Verbs.

§ 96. The present in actual use is not always the foundation upon which the other parts of the verb rest. Many verbs have, or are supposed to have, more than one present. In order therefore to be able to ascertain the *original* or *simple* present, the learner must become acquainted with the methods by which new presents may be derived from a given present. These methods are exhibited in the following paragraphs.

1. Some verbs beginning with a consonant, followed by a vowel or a liquid, prefix that consonant together with ι. E. g.

διδόω from ΔΟΩ
τιτράω " ΤΡΑΩ.

A few verbs beginning with στ, σχ, πτ, prefix ι. E. g. ἰστάω from ΣΤΑΩ. Also the verb ἔω, thus, ἰέω.

NOTE 1. A few take the *Attic reduplication*, but without the augment of the second syllable. (§ 80. 1.) E. g. ΑΙΤΑΓΩ from ἄγω.

NOTE 2. The Attic reduplication of δύνημι from ΟΝΑΩ, and the prefix of μαιμάω from μάω, are anomalous.

2. Many verbs, of which the root ends in a labial (π, β, φ), drop ω and annex τω. E. g.

τύπτω from ΤΥΠΩ
κρύπτω " ΚΡΥΒΩ, (§ 7)
ρίπτω " ΡΙΦΩ, (ibid.)

So ἄπτω (φ), βάπτω (φ), βλάπτω (β), δρύπτω (φ), θάπτω (φ), θρύπτω (φ), καλύπτω (β), κλέπτω (π), κόπτω (π), νίπτω (β), φάπτω (φ), σκάπτω (φ).

Hence it appears, that the root of the simple present of verbs in πτω ends in a labial; generally in π.

3. Many verbs, of which the root ends in a palatal (κ, γ, χ), or lingual (τ, δ, θ), drop ω with the preceding consonant, and annex σσω. E. g.

φρίσσω	from	ΦΡΙΚΩ	τάσσω	from	ΤΑΓΩ
πράσσω	"	ΠΡΑΓΩ	βλίσσω	"	ΒΛΙΤΩ
βήσσω	"	ΒΗΧΩ	κορύσσω	"	ΚΟΡΥΘΩ.

So ἀλλάσσω (γ), βράσσω (τ), ἐρέσσω (τ), ἱμάσσω (τ), κηρύσσω (κ), λίσσομαι (τ), μαλάσσω (κ), πᾶσσω (τ), πλάσσω (θ), ταράσσω (χ), φυλάσσω (κ).

Hence it appears, that the root of the simple present of verbs in *σσω* ends either in a palatal or in a lingual; generally in *γ* or *δ*.

NOTE 3. *Τίπτω* is formed from *TEKΩ* by changing *τ* into *ι* and annexing *τ* to the root. (§ 96. 16.)

NOTE 4. The last syllable of the simple present of *ἀφύσσω* and *νάσσω* is either *γω* or *δω*.

4. Some verbs, of which the root ends in a palatal (*κ, γ, χ*), or lingual (*τ, δ, θ*), drop *ω* with the preceding consonant, and annex *ζω*. E. g.

<i>κράζω</i>	from <i>KPAΓΩ</i>	<i>στάζω</i>	from <i>ΣΤΑΓΩ</i>
<i>στενάζω</i>	“ <i>στενάχω</i>	<i>ᾄζω</i>	“ <i>ΟΔΩ</i> .

So *ἔξομαι* (*δ*), *μαστιζω* (*γ*), *οἰμώζω* (*γ*), *στηρίζω* (*γ*), *στιλζω* (*γ*), *σφύζω* (*γ*), *τριζω* (*γ*).

NOTE 5. In most cases presents in *ζω*, especially in *polysyllabic* verbs, are considered simple. E. g. *ἐπιζω*, *χωρίζω*.

NOTE 6. The last syllable of the simple present of *ἀρπάζω*, *βαστάζω*, *νυστάζω*, *παίζω*, *σαλπίζω*, is either *γω* or *δω*.

NOTE 7. Some verbs have *σσω* or *ζω* in the present. Such are *σφάσσω* or *σφάζω* from *ΣΦΑΓΩ*, *ἀρμίζω* or *ἀρμίσσω* from *ΑΡΜΟΔΩ*.

5. Some verbs annex *ν* to the last letter of the root. E. g. *τέμνω* from *τέμω*, *πίνω* from *ΠΙΩ*.

6. Many verbs insert *ν* before the last letter of the root. E. g.

<i>ΧΑΝΔΩ</i>	from <i>ΧΑΔΩ</i>
<i>ΛΑΜΒΩ</i>	“ <i>ΛΑΒΩ</i> , (§ 12. 1)
<i>ΕΝΕΓΚΩ</i>	“ <i>ΕΝΕΚΩ</i> , (§ 12. 2)
<i>βάλλω</i>	“ <i>ΒΑΛΩ</i> , (§ 12. 3.)

Here belong all verbs in *λλω* and *ῥῥω*, and some in *γγω*, as *ψάλλω*, *ἔρῥω*.

7. Some verbs annex *ανω* or *αινω* to the root. E. g. *αὐξάνω* from *αὔξω*, *ὀλισθαίνω* or *ὀλισθάνω* from *ΟΛΙΣΘΩ*.

Some annex *ανω* to, and insert *ν* before the last consonant of the root. E. g.

<i>μανθάνω</i>	from <i>ΜΑΘΩ</i>
<i>λαμβάνω</i>	“ <i>ΛΑΒΩ</i> , (12. 1)
<i>τυγχάνω</i>	“ <i>ΤΤΧΩ</i> , (§ 12. 2.)

8. Some annex *σχω* or *ισχω* to the root. E. g. *γηράσχω* from *γηράω*, *κνίσχω* from *κύνω*.

Sometimes the vowel before *σκω* is lengthened. E. g. *θνήσκω* from *ΘΝΑΩ*.

9. Some annex *ννω* to the root. In pure verbs this ending very often doubles the *ν*. E. g.

δεικνύω from *ΔΕΙΚΝΩ*
σβεννύω " *ΣΒΕΩ*.

Sometimes the vowel preceding this ending is lengthened. E. g. *χωννύω* from *χόω*.

10. New presents are very often formed by annexing *αω*, *ωω*, or *νω*, to the root of a verb. E. g.

ρίπτέω from *ρίπτω*
ΟΜΟΩ " *ΟΜΩ*

11. New presents are formed by changing *α* of the perfect into *ω*. E. g.

πύω, perfect *πέφῡκα*, new present *πεφύκω*.

12. Sometimes the sound of the present is strengthened by the endings *αθω*, *εθω*, *υθω*. E. g. *διωκύθω* from *δ.ώκω*, *φλεγέθω* from *φλέγω*, *φθινύθω* from *φθίνω*.

NOTE 8. 'Εσθ_ω comes from *ἔσθω* by annexing *θω* to the root; thus *ἔσθω*, *ἔσθω*, (§ 10. 3.) 'Εσθί_ω is immediately derived from *ἔσθω*.

13. Many presents are formed from dissyllabic presents, which have *ε* in the penult, by changing the *ε* into *ο* and annexing *εω*. E. g. *πορθεύω* from *πέρθω*.

Or by changing *ε* into *ω* and annexing *αω*. E. g. *στρωφάω* from *στρέφω*.

NOTE 9. Πίτομαι gives *ποτίομαι*, *ποτάομαι*, and *ποντάομαι*.

14. A few verbs insert *σ* before the last consonant of the root. E. g. *μίσγω* from *ΜΙΓΩ*.

NOTE 10. Διδάσκω comes from *ΔΙΔΑΧΩ* by changing *χ* into *σ* after the *ε*.

Πέσχω is formed from *ΠΑΘΩ* by inserting *σ* before *θ*, and changing *θ* into *χ*.

15. A few verbs annex *σω* to the root. E. g. *αὔξω* from *ΑΥΓΩ*, *Πέσω* from *ΠΕΤΩ*. (§§ 9. 2 : 10. 2.)

16. A few change *ε* into *ι*. E. g. *πίνω* from *ΠΕΤΩ*, *σκληδνημι* from *ΣΚΕΛΑΩ*. (§ 96. 5.)

NOTE 11. All the tenses of verbs in *πιω*, *σσω*, *ζω* (§ 96. 4), *νω* (§ 96. 5), *λλω*, *ῥῥω*, *ανω* or *αινω* (§ 96. 7), *σχω*, *ισχω*, *ννω*, *αθω*, *εθω*, *υθω*, *ξω* (§ 96. 15), except the imperfect, generally come either from the simple present, or from a new present in *εω* (§ 96. 10), or from both.

17. In dissyllabic verbs the radical vowel is sometimes placed after the last consonant of the root. (§ 26. 2.) E. g.

ΘΝΑΩ from *ΘΑΝΩ*

ΤΜΕΩ " *τέμω*

ΘΡΟΩ " *ΘΟΡΩ*.

18. In many instances, the *penult* of the original present is *lengthened*:

ᾱ becomes *η* or *αι* · as *ΛΑΒΩ*, *ΛΗΒΩ* · *ΦΑΝΩ*, *φαίνω*.

ι — *ει*, and, before a liquid, *ῑ* · as *ΕΡΙΠΩ*, *ἐρεῖπω* · *ΚΡΙΝΩ*, *κρίνω*.

ε — *ει* (rarely *η*) ; as *ΣΠΕΡΩ*, *σπείρω*.

ο — *ου* · as *ΑΚΟΩ*, *ἄκουω*.

ῡ — *ευ*, and, before a liquid, *ῡ* · as *ΦΤΙΩ*, *φεύγω* · *ΛΙΣΧΤΝΩ*, *αἰσχύνω*.

On the other hand, *αι* is shortened into *ᾱ*, *ει* into *ῑ* or *ε*, *ευ* into *ῡ*, *η* into *ᾱ* (rarely into *ε*), *ῑ* into *ῑ*, *ου* into *ο*, *ῡ* into *ῡ*.

NOTE 12. Sometimes *ευ* in the penult is shortened into *ε*. See the Anomalous *ἄλειμμα*, *θίω* *run*, *πλέω*, *πνέω*, *ῥέω* *flow*, *χέω*.

NOTE 13. *Ἐλάττω* comes from *ἐλάω* by lengthening *α* into *αυ*, and annexing *τ* to the root. (§ 96. 5.)

19. The radical vowel is often either *ε*, *α*, or *ο* (rarely *ω*). This takes place chiefly in dissyllabic verbs. (§ 2. N. 3.) E. g. *ΣΠΕΡΩ*, *ΣΠΑΡΩ*, *ΣΠΟΡΩ*.

NOTE 14. In some instances the diphthongs *ει* and *ευ* are changed into *οι* and *ου* respectively. See the Anomalous *ΔΕΙΩ*, *ΕΙΔΩ*, *εἶκω*, *ΕΛΕΤΘΩ*, *πεῖθω*.

IMPERFECT ACTIVE.

§ 97. To form the imperfect active, drop *ω* of the present, annex *ον*, and prefix its augment. E. g.

τύπτω imperf. *ἔτυπτον*

FIRST AND SECOND PERFECT ACTIVE.

§ 98. 1. To form the perfect active, drop *ω* of the present, annex *κα*, and prefix its augment. E. g.

παύω	perf.	πέπαινα
φιλέω	"	πεφίληκα (§ 95)
δηλόω	"	δεδήλωκα (ibid.)
ᾄδω	"	ᾄκα (§ 10. 4)
πέλω	"	πέπεικα (ibid.)
ἐλπίζω	"	ἤλπικα (ibid.).

So τιμάω, τετίμηκα (§ 95); δράω, δεδράκα (ibid.); τίω, τειτάκα (ibid.); δακρύω, δεδάκρυκα (ibid.).

(1) The first perfect active of *liquid verbs* is always derived from the *simple present*. E. g. ἀγγέλλω, ἤγγελα · ψάλλω, ἔψαλα · φαίνω, πέφαγκα · καθαίρω, κακάθακα. (§ 96. 6, 18.)

(2) When the radical vowel is either *ε*, *α*, or *ο*, the first perfect of *dissyllabic liquid verbs* takes *α*. E. g. στέλλω, ἔσταλα · φθίρω, ἔφθαρα. (§ 96. 6, 18, 19.)

NOTE 1. The verbs κλίνω, κρίνω, πλύνω, drop *ν* in the first perfect active. Thus, κέκλικα, κέκρικα, πέπλυκα.

2. To form the perfect active of mute verbs whose root ends in a labial (*π, β, φ*) or a palatal (*κ, γ, χ*), drop *ω* of the present, annex *α*, change the preceding smooth or middle mute into its corresponding rough mute (*φ, χ*), and prefix its augment. E. g.

τρίβω	perf.	τέτριφα
γράφω	"	γέγραφα
πλέκω	"	πέπλεχα.

So τύπτω, τέτυπα · πρῶσσω, πέπραχα. (§ 96, 2, 3.)

The perfect formed according to these rules (§ 96. 1, 2) is called the **FIRST PERFECT ACTIVE**.

NOTE 2. The first perfect of the following verbs changes the radical vowel *ι* into *ε* (§ 96. 19): κλίσσω, κέκλεσα · πίνω, πέπωκα · τρέω, τέτρεκα (sometimes τέτρεφα). See also the Anomalous ἄγω, ἔδω, ΕΝΕΓΚΩ, λίγω *collect*, and τρέφω.

NOTE 3. The anomalous ΔΕΙΩ, in the first perfect, changes *ι* into *α* (§ 96. N. 14). See in the catalogue of Anomalous Verbs.

§ 99. Some verbs form their perfect active also by dropping ω of the present, annexing α , and prefixing the augment. E. g.

σῆπα perf. σίσσηπα.

The perfect thus formed is called the SECOND PERFECT ACTIVE.

The following list contains nearly all the verbs which have a second perfect active. For the changes of the root, see above (§ 96).

ἄγνυμι (ΑΓΝ), ἔαγα.
 ἀκούω (ΑΚΟΩ), ἀκήκοα.
 ἀνδάνω (ΑΔΩ), ἔαδα.
 ΑΝΕΘΩ, ἀνήνοθα.
 ἀνώγω, ἄνωγα.
 ἀραρίσκω (ΑΡΩ), ἄραῖρα.
 βαίνω (ΒΑΩ), βέβηα.
 βιβρώσκω (ΒΡΩ), part. βεβρώς.
 βούλομαι (ΒΟΤΑΩ), βέβουλα.
 βρίθω, βέβρωθα.
 γιγνέω (ΓΗΘΩ), γέγηθα.
 γίγνομαι (ΓΕΝΩ, ΓΑΩ), γέγονα, γέγαα.
 ΓΩΝΩ, γέγονα.
 δαίω (ΔΑΩ), δέδηα.
 ΔΑΩ, δέδαα.
 δέρομαι, δέδορα.
 δίδω, δέδωκα.
 δουπέω (ΔΟΤΠΩ), δέδουπα.
 ΔΡΕΜΩ, δέδρομα.
 ἐγείρω (ΕΓΕΡΩ), ἐγρήγορα.
 ἔδω, ἔδηδα.
 ἔθω, ἔθωθα.
 ΕΙΔΩ, οἶδα.
 εἶω, ἔοικα, οἶκα, εἰκα.
 ΕΛΕΤΘΩ (ΕΛΑΤΘΩ), ἐλήλυθα.
 ἔλπω, ἔολπα.
 ΕΝΕΘΩ, ἐνήνοθα.
 ἐρείπω (ΕΡΙΠΩ), ἐρήριπα.
 ἔχω, ὄχωκα.
 θάλλω (ΘΑΛΩ), τέθηλα.
 ΘΑΦΩ, τέθηπα.
 θνήσκω (ΘΝΑΩ), τέθναα.
 ἴστημι (ΣΤΑΩ), ἔσταα.

κεύθω, κέκευθα.
 κήδω, κέκηθα.
 κλάζω (ΚΛΑΓΩ), κέκληγα, κέκλαγγα.
 κόπτω (ΚΟΠΩ), κέκοπα.
 κράζω (ΚΡΑΓΩ), κέκραγα.
 κτείνω (ΚΤΕΝΩ), ἔκτονα.
 λάμπω, λέλαμπα.
 λανθάνω (ΛΑΘΩ), ἐλήθηα.
 λάσκω (ΛΑΚΩ), ἐλάσκα.
 λέιπω, λέλοιπα.
 μάλνω (ΜΑΝΩ), μέμνηα.
 μάρπτω (ΜΑΡΠΩ), μέμαρπα.
 μάω, μέμικα.
 ΜΕΙΡΩ (ΜΕΡΩ), ἔμμορα.
 μέλω, μέμηλα.
 ΜΕΝΩ, μέμονα.
 μηκάομαι (ΜΑΚΩ), μέμηκα.
 ὄζω (ΟΔΩ), ὄδωδα.
 οἶγω, ἔωγα.
 ὀλλυμι (ΟΛΩ), ὄλωλα.
 ΟΠΩ, ὀπωπα.
 ὄρνυμι (ΟΡΩ), ὄρωρα.
 πάσχω (ΠΑΘΩ), πέπονθα, πέπηθα.
 πείθω, πέποιθα.
 πέρδω, πέπορδα.
 πήγνυμι (ΠΑΓΩ), πέπηγα.
 πίπτω (ΠΕΤΩ), part. πεπτώς.
 πλήθω, πέπληθα.
 πλήσσω (ΠΛΑΓΩ), πέπληγα.
 πράσσω (ΠΡΑΓΩ), πέπραγα.
 ρήγνυμι (ΡΑΓΩ), ἔρρωγα.
 ριγέω (ΡΙΓΩ), ἔρρίγα.

σαίρω (ΣΑΡΩ), σέσηρα.
 σήπω, σέσηπα.
 σπείρω (ΣΠΕΡΩ), ἔσπορα.
 στείλλω (ΣΤΕΛΩ), ἔστολα.
 στέργω, ἔστοργα.
 τήκω, τέτηκα.
 τίκτω (ΤΕΚΩ), τέτοκα.
 ΤΛΑΩ, τέτλαα.
 τριῶ (ΤΡΙΓΩ), τέτριγα
 φαίνω (ΦΑΝΩ), πέφηνα.

φεύγω, πέφυγα.
 φθείρω (ΦΘΕΡΩ), ἔφθορα.
 φρίσσω (ΦΡΙΚΩ), πέφρικα.
 ΦΤΖΩ, part. πεφουζώς.
 φύω, πέφυα.
 χαίνω (ΧΑΝΩ), κέχηνα.
 χανδάνω (ΧΑΔΩ), κέχανδα.
 χέζω (ΧΕΔΩ), κέχοδα.
 χλάζω (ΧΛΑΔΩ), κέχλαδα.

NOTE. In Homer, a few pure verbs in *αω*, *ωω*, form their second perfect *participle* by changing *α* or *ω* into *η* and annexing *ώς*. E. g. βαρίω, βιβαραώς.

FIRST AND SECOND PLUPERFECT ACTIVE.

§ 100. To form the first pluperfect active, drop *α* of the first perfect, annex *ειν*, and prefix its augment. E. g.

τύπτω, τέτυφα 1 pluperf. ἐτετύφειν.

§ 101. To form the second pluperfect active, drop *α* of the second perfect, annex *ειν*, and prefix the augment. E. g.

ἀκούω, ἀκήκοα 2 pluperf. ἤκηκόειν.

FIRST AND SECOND FUTURE ACTIVE.

§ 102. To form the future active, drop *ω* of the present, and annex *σω*. E. g.

παύω	fut.	παύσω
φιλέω	“	φιλήσω (§ 95)
δηλόω	“	δηλώσω (ibid.)
λείπω	“	λείψω (§ 5. 2)
πλέκω	“	πλέξω (ibid.).

So τιμάω, τιμήσω (§ 95); δράω, δράσω (ibid.); τίω, πῶσω (ibid.); δακρύω, δακρύσω (ibid.); τριβώ, τριβώσω (§ 8. 2); γράφω, γράψω (ibid.); λέγω, λέξω (§ 9. 2); τεύχω, τεύξω (ibid.); ἄδω, ἄσω (§ 10. 2); πείθω, πείσω (ibid.); ἐλπίζω, ἐλπίσω (ibid.); σπένδω, σπείσω (§ 12. 5).

The future thus formed, is called the **FIRST FUTURE ACTIVE**.

NOTE 1. Futures in ἴσω, from verbs in ἴω, often drop the σ, and are inflected like *contract verbs* in εω (§ 116). E. g.

κομίζω, fut. κομίσω, κομιῶ, εἰς, εἶ, dual εἵτον, plur. ιούμεν, εἵτε, ιούσι.

NOTE 2. Some futures in ᾶσω and εσω often drop the σ, and are contracted like verbs in αω and εω. (ibid.) E. g.

ελάω	fut. ελάσω, ελάω	εἰλῶ
διασκεδάζω	“ διασκεδάσω, διασκεδάω	διασκεδῶ
τελέω	“ τελέσω, τελίω	τελῶ.

NOTE 3. The Doric dialect, in the inflection of the first future active, follows the analogy of contract verbs in εω (ibid.). E. g. νομέω, fut. νομέσω, Doric νομευσῶ.

NOTE 4. The Doric often forms futures in ξω from *pure verbs* or from verbs in ζω, which among the Attics have σω in the future. E. g. γελάω, γελάξω · κομίζω, κομίζω.

NOTE 5. The poets often use σσω for σω, in order to make the preceding syllable long by position. E. g. ἀνύω, ἀνύσσω · γελάω, γελάσσω.

§ 103. To form the future active of a *liquid verb*, drop ω of the simple present, and annex εω contracted ῶ. E. g.

μένω	fut. μενέω	contr. μενῶ	
κρίνω	“ κρίνέω	κρινῶ,	(§ 96. 18)
ἄμυνω	“ ἄμυνέω	ἄμυνῶ,	(ibid.)
καθαίρω	“ καθαρέω	καθαρῶ,	(ibid.)
κτείνω	“ κτενέω	κτενῶ,	(ibid.)
στέλλω	“ στελέω	στελῶ,	(§ 96. 6.)

The future thus formed has been called the **SECOND FUTURE ACTIVE**.

NOTE 1. A few *liquid verbs* have their future in σω. Such are πύρω, πύρσω · θύρω, θύρσω · κίλλω (ΚΕΛΩ), κίλσω. See also the Anomalous ἀπαρίσσω, ὄρνυμι.

NOTE 2. The *pure* and *mute verbs* have no second future active. In the paradigm τύπτω, the second future τυπῶ τυπῶ is introduced merely for example's sake.

FIRST AND SECOND AORIST ACTIVE.

§ 104. 1. To form the aorist active, drop ω of the present, annex $\sigma\alpha$, and prefix its augment. E. g.

παύω	aor.	ἔπαυσα
φιλέω	"	ἔφίλησα (§ 95)
δηλόω	"	ἐδήλωσα (ibid.)
λείπω	"	ἔλειψα (§ 5. 2)
πλέκω	"	ἔπλεξα (ibid.).

So τιμάω, ἐτίμησα (§ 95); δρᾶω, ἔδρασα (ibid.); ἀνιάω, ἤνιᾶσα (ibid.); τίω, ἔτισα (ibid.); δακρύνω, ἐδάκρυσα (ibid.); τριβώ, ἔτριψα (§ 8. 2); γράφω, ἔγραψα (ibid.); λέγω, ἔλεξα (§ 9. 2); τεύχω, ἔτευξα (ibid.); ἄδω, ἤσα (§ 10. 2); πείθω, ἔπεισα (ibid.); ἐλπίζω, ἤλπισα (ibid.).

NOTE 1. A few pure and mute verbs annex α instead of $\sigma\alpha$. See the Anomalous ἀλίεμαι, δατίεμαι, ΕΙΠΩ, ΕΝΕΓΚΩ, ἰνίω, παίω, σίω, χίω.

NOTE 2. Three verbs take $\alpha\alpha$ instead of $\sigma\alpha$. See the Anomalous δίδωμι, ἴημι, and τίθημι.

NOTE 3. The Dorians often form aorists in $\xi\alpha$ from *pure* verbs, or from verbs in $\zeta\omega$. E. g. γελᾶω, ἐγέλαξα· κομίζω, ἐκόμειξα.

NOTE 4. The poets often double the σ after a short vowel. E. g. ἀνύω, ἤνυσσα· γελᾶω, ἐγέλασσα.

2. To form the aorist active of a *liquid verb*, drop ω of the simple present, annex α , lengthen the penult, and prefix its augment. \mathcal{A} , in the penult, is lengthened into η , and ϵ into $\epsilon\iota$. E. g.

κρίνω	aor.	ἔκρινα	(§ 96. 18)
ἄμυνω	"	ἤμυνα	(ibid.)
νέμω	"	ἔνειμα	(ibid.)
τίλλω	"	ἔτιλα	(§ 96. 6, 18)
σφάλλω	"	ἔσφηλα	(ibid.)

Those liquid verbs, which have $\alpha\iota$ in the penult of the present, take η or α in that of the aorist. E. g. φαίνω, ἔφηνα· καθάιρω, ἐκάθηρα or ἐκάθᾱρα. (§ 96. 18.)

The aorist formed according to these rules (§ 104. 1, 2) is called the FIRST AORIST ACTIVE.

NOTE 5. Ἀζω and ἄλλομαι change α into η only in the indicative (in consequence of the augment). Thus, ἤρα, ἄρα, ἄραιμι, ἄρον, ἄραι, ἄρας· ἄλλομαι,

ἐλάμην, ἔλωμαι, ἔλασθαι, ἐλάμινος. See in the catalogue of Anomalous Verbs.

NOTE 6. A few *liquid verbs* take *σα* in the first aorist active. Such are *κείρω* (ΚΕΡΩ), *κίλω* (ΚΕΛΩ), *κίλω* (ΚΕΛΩ), *κίλω* (ΚΕΛΩ), *κίλω* (ΚΕΛΩ), *κίλω* (ΚΕΛΩ). See also the Anomalous *ἀφαιρέω*, *ἐλάω*, *ἐρῶ*.

§ 105. Some verbs form their aorist active by dropping *ω* of the present, annexing *ον*, and prefixing the augment. E. g.

τέμω aor. ἔτεμον.

The aorist thus formed is called the SECOND AORIST ACTIVE.

The following list contains nearly all those verbs which have a second aorist active. For the changes of the root, see above (§ 96).

ἄγω, ἤγαγον.
 ἀκαχίζω (ΑΧΩ), ἤκαχον.
 ἀλέξω (ΑΛΕΚΩ), ἤλακον.
 ἀλιταίνω (ΑΛΙΤΩ), ἤλιτον.
 ἀλφαίνω (ΑΛΦΩ), ἤλφον.
 ἀμαρτάνω (ΑΜΑΡΤΩ), ἤμαρτον.
 ἀμπλακίσκω (ΑΜΠΛΑΚΩ), ἤμ-
 πλακον or ἤπλακον.
 ἀνδάνω (ΑΔΩ), ἔαδον or ἔαδον.
 ἀπαφίσκω (ΑΦΩ), ἤπαφον.
 ἀραρίσκω (ΑΡΩ), ἤραρον.
 ΑΤΡΩ, αὔρον.
 βάλλω (ΒΑΛΩ), ἔβαλον.
 βλαστάνω (ΒΛΑΣΤΩ), ἔβλαστον.
 βλώσκω (ΜΟΛΩ), ἔμολον.
 ΒΡΑΧΩ, ἔβραχον.
 δάκνω (ΔΑΚΩ), ἔδακον.
 ΔΑΩ, ἔδαον.
 δαρθάνω (ΔΑΡΘΩ), ἔδαρθον.
 δέχομαι, ἔδρακον.
 ΔΙΚΩ, ἔδικον.
 ΔΡΑΜΩ, ἔδραμον.
 ΕΙΔΩ (ΙΔΩ), εἶδον.
 ΕΠΙΩ, εἶπον.
 ΕΛΕΤΘΩ (ΕΛΤΘΩ), ἤλυθον.
 ΕΛΩ, εἶλον.
 ΕΝΕΓΚΩ, ἤνεγκον.
 ἐνίπτω (ΕΝΙΠΩ), ἐνένιπον.
 ἐνίσπω, ἐνισπον.
 ἔπω, ἔσπον.

ἐρείκω (ΕΡΙΚΩ), ἤρικον.
 ἐρείπω (ΕΡΙΠΩ), ἤριπον.
 ἐρυγγάνω (ΕΡΥΓΩ), ἤρυγον.
 ἐρύκω, ἐρύκακον.
 εὐρίσκω (ΕΥΡΩ), εὔρον.
 ἔχω, ἔσχον.
 ΘΑΦΩ, ἔταφον.
 θιγγάνω (ΘΙΓΩ), ἔθιγον.
 θνήσκω (ΘΑΝΩ), ἔθανον.
 θρώσκω (ΘΟΡΩ), ἔθορον.
 ΚΑΔΩ, κέκαδον.
 καίνω (ΚΑΝΩ), ἔκανον.
 κίμνω (ΚΑΜΩ), ἔκαμον.
 κεύθω (ΚΤΩ), ἔκυθον.
 κιχάνω (ΚΙΧΩ), ἔκιχον.
 κλάζω (ΚΛΑΙΩ), ἔκλαγον.
 κράζω (ΚΡΑΙΩ), ἔκραγον.
 κτείνω (ΚΤΕΝΩ), ἔκτανον.
 κυπέω (ΚΥΠΩ), ἔκυπον.
 λαγχάνω (ΛΑΧΩ), ἔλαχον.
 λαμβάνω (ΛΑΒΩ), ἔλαβον.
 λανθάνω (ΛΑΘΩ), ἔλαθον.
 λάσκω (ΛΑΚΩ), ἔλακον.
 λείπω (ΛΙΠΩ), ἔλιπον.
 μανθάνω (ΜΑΘΩ), ἔμαθον.
 μάρπτω (ΜΑΡΠΩ), μέμαρπον.
 ΜΕΙΡΩ (ΜΕΡΩ), ἔμορον.
 μηκάομαι (ΜΑΚΩ), ἔμακον.
 μυκάομαι (ΜΥΚΩ), ἔμυκον.
 ὀλισθαίνω (ΟΛΙΣΘΩ), ὥλισθον.

ὀφείλω (ΟΦΕΛΩ), ὠφελον.
 ὀφλισκάνω (ΟΦΛΩ), ὠφλον.
 πάλλω (ΠΑΛΩ), ἔπαλον.
 πάσχω (ΠΑΘΩ), ἔπαθον.
 πείθω (ΠΙΘΩ), ἔπιθον.
 πέρδω, ἔπαρδον.
 πέρθω, ἔπραθον.
 πρίπτω (ΠΕΤΩ), ἔπεσον, ἔπετον.
 πίνω (ΠΙΩ), ἔπιον.
 πλήσσω (ΠΛΑΓΩ), ἔπληγον.
 πορῶ (ΠΟΡΩ), ἔπορον.
 πταίρω (ΠΤΑΡΩ), ἔπταρον.
 στείλω (ΣΤΙΧΩ), ἔστιχον.
 συγγέω (ΣΤΤΙΓΩ), ἔσυγγον.
 ΤΑΓΩ, ἔταγον.
 τέμνω (τέμω), ἔτεμον, ἔταμον.
 ΤΕΤΜΩ, ἔτετιμον.

τίκτω (ΤΕΚΩ), ἔτεκον.
 τιτύσκομαι (ΤΤΚΩ), ἔτυκον.
 τμήγω (ΤΜΑΓΩ), ἔτμαγον.
 τορέω (ΤΟΡΩ), ἔτορον.
 τρέπω, ἔτραπον.
 τρέφω, ἔτραφον.
 τρώγω (ΤΡΑΓΩ), ἔτραγον.
 τυγχάνω (ΤΤΧΩ), ἔτυχον.
 ΦΑΙΩ, ἔφαγον.
 ΦΕΝΩ, πέφνον, ἔπεφνον.
 φεύγω (ΦΤΙΩ), ἔφυγον.
 φράζω (ΦΡΑΔΩ), ἔφραδον.
 χάζω (ΧΑΔΩ), κέκαδον.
 χαίρω (ΧΑΝΩ), ἔχανον.
 χαιδάινω (ΧΑΔΩ), ἔχαδον.
 ΧΡΑΙΣΜΩ, ἔχραισμον.

NOTE. Some of these verbs have also a first aorist active. See ἀραρίσκω, ΕΠΩ, ΕΝΕΓΚΩ, κλάζω, κτείνω, μέρπτω, πάσχω, πείθω, πέρδω, πρίπτω, in the catalogue of Anomalous Verbs.

PRESENT AND IMPERFECT PASSIVE.

§ 106. 1. To form the present passive, drop ω of the present active, and annex *ομαι*. E. g.

τύπτω pres. pass. τύπτομαι.

2. To form the imperfect passive, drop *ομαι* of the present, annex *ομην*, and prefix its augment. E. g.

τύπτω, τύπτομαι imperf. pass. ἐτυπτόμην.

PERFECT PASSIVE.

§ 107. To form the perfect passive, drop ω of the present active, annex *μαι*, and prefix its augment. E. g.

παύω	perf. pass.	πέπαυμαι	
φιλέω	"	πεφίλημαι	(§ 95)
δηλόω	"	δεδήλωμαι	(ibid.)
λείπω	"	λέλειπμαι	(§ 8. 1)
πλέκω	"	πέπλεγμα	(§ 9. 1).

So τιμάω, τιτίμῃμαι (§ 95); ἀνιάω, ἡνιᾶμαι (ibid.); τίω, τίτῃμαι (ibid.); δακρύω, δεδάκρυμαι (ibid.); τρέβω, τέτριμμαι (§ 8. 1); γράφω, γέγραμμαι (ibid.); λέγω, λέλεγμαι· τεύχω, τέτευγμαι (§ 9. 1); ᾄδω, ᾤσμαι (§ 10. 1); πείθω, πέπεισμαι (ibid.); κωρύττω, κωκώρισμαι (ibid.)

For the inflection of the perfect passive, see above (§ 91).

(1) The perfect passive of *liquid verbs* is always formed from the *simple present*. E. g. ἀγγέλλω, ἡγγεῖμαι· φαίνω, πέφαμμαι. (§ 96. 6, 18: 12. 3.)

(2) When the vowel of the root is either ε, α, or ο, the perfect passive of *dissyllabic liquid verbs* takes α. E. g. στέλλω, ἔσταλμαι· φθείρω, ἔφθαρμαι. (§ 96. 6, 18, 19.)

NOTE 1. Some pure verbs, especially such as retain the short vowel in the penult (§ 95. N. 1, 2), insert σ before the terminations μαι, ται, μεθον, μεθα. E. g.

τελέω, τετέλεσμαι τετέλεσται, τετελέσμεθον, τετελέσμεθα.

NOTE 2. The *liquid verbs* mentioned above (§ 98. N. 1), and a few others, drop the ν in the perfect passive. E. g. κλίνω, κίκλιμαι.

NOTE 3. Some *liquid verbs* in νω change ν before μ into σ. E. g. φαίνω, πέφασμαι for πέφαμμαι.

NOTE 4. If the terminations μαι, μεθον, μεθα, be preceded by two consonants (except λκ, λγ, ρκ, ργ, ρχ), the consonant immediately preceding them is dropped. E. g. τέρπω, τέτρωμαι, τετέρμεθον, τετέρμεθα.

NOTE 5. In a few instances, the epic poets retain the lingual (λ, ρ) unchanged before μ. E. g. ΚΑΔΩ, κίκαδμαι· κορύσσω (ΚΟΡΥΘΩ), κικώρυσμαι.

NOTE 6. The following mute verbs change ε into α in the perfect passive: στείρω, ἴστρωμαι· τρέπω, τίτρωμαι· τρέφω (ΘΡΕΦΩ), τίθρωμαι. (§ 96. 19.)

PLUPERFECT PASSIVE.

§ 108. To form the pluperfect passive, drop μαι of the perfect passive, annex μην, and prefix its augment. E. g.

τύπτω, τίτυμμαι plup. pass. ἐτίτύμην.

FIRST AND SECOND AORIST PASSIVE.

§ 109. To form the aorist passive, drop ω of the present active, annex $\theta\eta\nu$, and prefix its augment. E. g.

παύω	aor. pass.	ἔπαυθην	
φιλέω	"	ἔφιλήθην	(§ 95)
δηλόω	"	ἔδηλώθην	(ibid.)
λείπω	"	ἔλειφθην	(§ 7)
πλέκω	"	ἔπλεχθην	(ibid.).

So τιμάω, ἐτιμήθην (§ 95); ἀνιάω, ἠνιῶθην (ibid.); φωράω, ἐφωράθην (ibid.); τριβώ, ἐτριφθην (§ 7); γράφω, ἐγράψθην· λέγω, ἐλέχθην (ibid.); τεύχω, ἐτεύχθην· ἄδω, ᾤσθην (§ 10. 3); πείθω, ἐπεισθην (ibid.); χωρίζω, ἐχωρίσθην (ibid.).

The aorist passive thus formed is called the **FIRST AORIST PASSIVE**.

(1) The first aorist passive of *liquid verbs* is always derived from the *simple present*. E. g. ἀγγέλλω, ἠγγέλθην· φαίνω, ἐφάνθην. (§ 96. 6, 18.)

(2) When the vowel of the root is either ϵ , α , or o , the first aorist passive of *dissyllabic liquid verbs* takes α . E. g. στέλλω, ἐστάλθην· φθείρω, ἐφθάρθην. (§ 96. 6, 18, 19.)

NOTE 1. Some *pure verbs*, particularly such as retain the short vowel in the penult (§ 95. N. 1, 2), insert σ before $\theta\eta\nu$. E. g.

τελείω, ἐτελείσθην.

NOTE 2. The *liquid verbs* mentioned above (§ 98. N. 1) often drop the ν in the first aorist passive. E. g. κλίνω, ἐκλίνθην, commonly ἐκλίθην.

§ 110. Some verbs form their aorist passive also by dropping ω of the present active, annexing $\eta\nu$, and prefixing the augment. E. g.

λέγω aor. pass. ἐλέγην.

The aorist passive thus formed is called the **SECOND AORIST PASSIVE**.

The following list contains nearly all those verbs which have a second aorist passive. For the changes of the root, see above (§ 96).

ἄγνυμι (ΑΓΝΩ), ἐάγην or ἐᾶγην. ἀλλάσσω (ΑΛΛΑΓΩ), ἠλλάγην.

ἀρπάζω (ΑΡΠΑΙΩ), ἡρπάγην.
 βάπτω (ΒΑΦΩ), ἐβάφην.
 βλάπτω (ΒΛΑΒΩ), ἐβλάβην.
 βλέπω, ἐβλέπην.
 βρέχω, ἐβράχην.
 γράφω, ἐγράφην.
 ΔΑΩ, ἐδάην.
 δαμάω (ΔΑΜΩ), ἐδάμην.
 δέρομαι, ἐδράκην.
 δέρω, ἐδάρην.
 εἶλω (ΕΑΩ), ἐάλην.
 ζεύγνυμι (ΖΤΓΩ), ἐζύγην.
 θάπτω (ΘΑΦΩ), ἐτάφην.
 θέρομαι, ἐθήρην.
 θλίβω, ἐθλίβην.
 θρύπτω (ΘΡΤΦΩ), ἐθρύφην.
 κείρω (ΚΕΡΩ), ἐκάρην.
 κλέπτω (ΚΛΕΠΩ), ἐκλάπην.
 κλίνω, ἐκλίνην.
 κόπτω (ΚΟΠΩ), ἐκόπην.
 καίω οἱ καῶ, ἐκάην.
 κρύπτω (ΚΡΤΒΩ), ἐκρύβην.
 λέγω, ἐλέγην.
 λέπω, ἐλέπην.
 μαίνω (ΜΑΝΩ), ἐμάνην.
 μίγνυμι (ΜΙΓΩ), ἐμίγην.
 οἶζω, οἶζην.
 ὀρύσσω (ΟΡΤΓΩ), ὠρύγην.
 πάλλω (ΠΑΛΩ), ἐπάλην.
 πείρω (ΠΕΡΩ), ἐπάρην.
 πήγνυμι (ΠΑΓΩ), ἐπάγην.
 πλέκω, ἐπλάκην.
 πλήσσω (ΠΛΑΓΩ), ἐπλήγην,
 ἐπλάγην.

πνίγω, ἐπνίγην.
 ῥέω (ΡΤΩ), ἐῤύην.
 ῥήγνυμι (ΡΑΓΩ), ἐῤῥάγην.
 ῥίπτω (ΡΙΦΩ), ἐῤύίφην.
 σήπω (ΣΑΠΩ), ἐσάπην.
 σκάπτω (ΣΚΑΦΩ), ἐσκάφην.
 σπείρω (ΣΠΕΡΩ), ἐσπάρην.
 στίβω, ἐστίβην.
 στέλλω (ΣΤΕΛΩ), ἐστάλην.
 στερέω (ΣΤΕΡΩ), ἐστέρην.
 στρέφω, ἐστράφην.
 σύρω, ἐσύρην.
 σφάλλω (ΣΦΑΛΩ), ἐσφάλην.
 σφάσσω (ΣΦΑΓΩ), ἐσφάγην.
 τάσσω (ΤΑΓΩ), ἐτάγην.
 τέμνω (τέμω), ἐτάμην.
 τέρπω, ἐτάρπην.
 τέρσομαι, ἐτέρσην.
 τήκω (ΤΑΚΩ), ἐτάκην.
 τμήγω (ΤΜΑΓΩ), ἐτμάγην.
 τρέπω, ἐτράπην.
 τρέφω and τράφω, ἐτράφην.
 τριβώ, ἐτριβήν.
 τύπτω (ΤΤΠΩ), ἐτύπην.
 τύφω (ΘΤΦΩ), ἐτύφην.
 φαίνω (ΦΑΝΩ), ἐφάνην.
 φθείρω (ΦΘΕΡΩ), ἐφθάρην.
 φλέγω, ἐφλέγην.
 φράσσω (ΦΡΑΓΩ), ἐφράγην.
 φρύγω, ἐφρύγην.
 φύω, ἐφύην.
 χαίρω (ΧΑΡΩ), ἐχάρην.
 ψύχω (ΨΤΓΩ), ἐψύγην.

FIRST, SECOND, AND THIRD FUTURE PASSIVE.

§ 111. 1. To form the first future passive, drop *θην* of the first aorist passive, annex *θησομαι*, and reject the augment. E. g.

τύπτω, ἐτύφθην 1 fut. pass. τυφθήσομαι.

2. To form the second future passive, drop *ην* of the second aorist passive, annex *ησομαι*, and reject the augment. E. g.

τύπτω, ἐτύπην 2 fut. pass. τυπήσομαι.

§ 112. To form the third future passive, drop *αι* of the second person singular of the perfect passive, and annex *ομαι*. E. g.

τύπτω, τέτυμμαι, τέτυψαι 3 fut. τετύφομαι.

NOTE. *Liquid verbs*, and *verbs beginning with a vowel*, very seldom have a third future passive.

PRESENT, IMPERFECT, PERFECT, AND PLUPERFECT, MIDDLE.

§ 113. The present, imperfect, perfect, and pluperfect, middle, are the same as in the passive.

FIRST AND SECOND FUTURE MIDDLE.

§ 114. 1. To form the first future middle, drop *ω* of the first future active, and annex *ομαι*. E. g.

τύπτω, τύψω 1 fut. mid. τύφομαι.

NOTE 1. When the first future active ends in *ω* (§ 102. N. 1, 2, 3), the first future middle ends in *οῦμαι*. E. g.

κομίζω, κομιῶ, 1 fut. mid. κομιοῦμαι, inflected like φιλοῦμαι.
καλέω, καλῶ, 1 fut. mid. καλοῦμαι.

So in the Doric dialect, τύπτω, τυψῶ, 1 fut. mid. τυφοῦμαι. The Attics sometimes use the Doric first future middle.

2. To form the second future middle, drop *ω* of the second future active, and annex *ομαι*. E. g.

στελλω, στελέω, στελῶ 2 fut. mid. στελείομαι, contracted
στελοῦμαι.

NOTE 2. In a few instances the second future middle is found in *mute* and *pure verbs*. See the Anomalous ἔξομαι, μαθήσθαι, μάχομαι, πίνω, πίνεσθαι, γίγνομαι.

FIRST AND SECOND AORIST MIDDLE

§ 115. 1. To form the first aorist middle, drop α of the first aorist active, and annex $\alpha\mu\eta\nu$. E. g.

τύπτω, ἔτυψα 1 aor. mid. ἐτυψάμην.

2. Some verbs form their aorist middle by dropping ω of the present active, annexing $\omicron\mu\eta\nu$, and prefixing the augment. E. g.

ἔαλσ αor. mid. εἰλόμην.

The aorist middle thus formed is called the **SECOND AORIST MIDDLE**.

The following list contains nearly all those verbs which have a second aorist middle. For the changes of the root, see above (96).

ἀγείρω (ΑΓΕΡΩ), ἡγερόμην.

ἄγω, ἡγαγόμην.

αἶρω (ΑΡΩ), ἡρόμην.

αἰσθάνομαι (ΑΙΣΘΩ), ἡσθόμην.

ἀλισταίνω (ΑΛΙΤΩ), ἡλιτόμην.

ἄκαχίζω (ΑΧΩ), ἡκαχόμην.

ἄλλομαι (ΑΛΩ), ἡλόμην.

βάλλω (ΒΑΛΩ), ἐβαλόμην.

γίγνομαι (ΓΕΝΩ), ἐγενόμην.

δαίω (ΔΑΩ), ἐδαόμην.

ἐγείρω (ΕΓΕΡΩ), ἡγρόμην.

ΕΙΔΩ, εἰδόμην.

ἔαλσ, εἰλόμην.

ἔπω, ἐπαόμην.

ἔρομαι, ἡρόμην.

εὐρίσκω (ΕΤΡΩ), εὐρόμην.

ἔχω, ἐσχόμην.

ἰκνέομαι (ἴκω), ἰκόμην.

κίλομαι, ἐκεκλόμην.

λαμβάνω (ΛΑΒΩ), ἐλαβόμην.

λανθάνω (ΛΑΘΩ), ἐλαθόμην.

λάσκω (ΛΑΚΩ), λελακόμην.

λείπω (ΛΙΠΩ), ἐλιπόμην.

ὀλλνμι (ΟΛΩ), ὠλόμην.

ὀρνυμι (ΟΡΩ), ὠρόμην.

ὀσφραίνομαι (ΟΣΦΡΩ), ὠσφρομην.

πείθω (ΠΙΘΩ), ἐπιθόμην.

πέτομαι, ἐπτόμην.

πλήσσω (ΠΛΑΙΩ), πεπληγόμην.

πυνθάνομαι (ΠΥΘΩ), ἐπυνθόμην.

τέμνω (τέμω), ἐταμόμην.

τέρπω, ἐταρπόμην.

τίκτω (ΤΕΚΩ), ἐτεκόμην.

τρέπω, ἐτραπόμην.

NOTE. Some of these verbs have also a first aorist middle. Such are αἶρω, ἄλλομαι, τρέπω.

CONTRACT VERBS.

§ 116, Pure verbs in *αω*, *εω*, and *ωω*, are contracted by the Attics in the *present* and *imperfect*.

NOTE 1. *Dissyllabic verbs* in *εω* are contracted only when *ε* and *ε* come together. E. g. *πλέω*, *πλέεις* *πλεῖς*, *πλέει* *πλεῖ*, *πλέομεν*, *πλέετε* *πλεῖτε*, *πλέουσι*.

REMARK. *Δίω*, *bind*, deviates from this analogy (§ 116. N. 1). E. g. *δίουσι* *δοῦσι*, *διόμαι* *δοῦμαι*.

NOTE 2. For the contraction of *διψάω*, *ζάω*, *κνάω*, *πιπνάω*, *σμάω*, *χράω*, *ψάω*, see above (§ 23. N. 1).

NOTE 3. The movable *ν* (§ 15. 1) is very seldom appended to the contracted third person singular of the imperfect active.

NOTE 4. The Epic dialect sometimes changes the radical vowel *ε* into *ει*. E. g. *ὀκνεῖω* for *ὀκνέω*.

NOTE 5. The Epic contracts *έσαι* into *εῖαι*, and *έσο* into *εῖο*. E. g. *αἰδέσαι* *αἰδεῖται*, *αἰδέσο* *αἰδεῖο*, from *αἰδέομαι*. Sometimes it drops the second *ε*. E. g. *μυθεῖαι* for *μυθείσαι* from *μυθεόμαι*.

NOTE 6. The Epic protracts *α* or *α* (contracted) into *αα* or *αα*, and *ω* (contracted) into *ωω* or *ωω* or *ωο*, and *φ* into *οφ*. E. g.

ἀγοράομαι, *ἀγοράεσθε* *ἀγορᾶσθε*, Epic *ἀγοράασθε*
πεδάω, *πεδῶ*, Epic *πεδόω* · *πεδάεις* *πεδάς*, Epic *πεδάας*
ἡβάω, *ἡβάουσα* *ἡβῶσα*, Epic *ἡβῶωσα* · *ἡβῶντες* *ἡβῶντες*,
 Epic *ἡβῶντες*
αἰτιάομαι, *αἰτιάοιτο* *αἰτιῶτο*, Epic *αἰτιόωτο*.

In the Epic dialect, verbs in *ωω* sometimes follow the analogy of verbs in *αω*. E. g. *δητιώω*, *δητιόοντο* *δητιοῦντο*, Epic *δητιόωντο* · *δητιόοιεν* *δητιοῖεν*, Epic *δητιόωεν*, as if from *δητιάω*.

NOTE 7. In some instances the Epic changes the radical vowel *α* into *ω*. E. g. *ζάω*, *ζώω*. (§ 96. 19.)

NOTE 8. The Ionic very often changes the radical vowel *α* into *ε*. E. g. *φοιτέω* for *φοιτάω*.

NOTE 9. The Ionic often changes *αο* into *εω*. E. g. *μηχανίονται* for *μηχανάονται* from *μηχανάομαι*.

ACTIVE VOICE.

INDICATIVE MOOD.

Present.

I honor

S. τιμάω
τιμῶ
τιμάεις
τιμᾷς
τιμάει
τιμᾷ

D. τιμάομεν
τιμῶμεν
τιμάετον
τιμᾶτον
τιμάετον
τιμᾶτον

P. τιμάομεν
τιμῶμεν
τιμάετε
τιμᾶτε
τιμάουσι(ν)
τιμῶσι(ν)

I love

S. φιλέω
φιλῶ
φιλέεις
φιλεῖς
φιλέει
φιλεῖ

D. φιλέομεν
φιλοῦμεν
φιλέετον
φιλεῖτον
φιλέετον
φιλεῖτον

P. φιλέομεν
φιλοῦμεν
φιλέετε
φιλεῖτε
φιλέουσι(ν)
φιλοῦσι(ν)

I manifest

S. δηλόω
δηλῶ
δηλόεις
δηλοῖς
δηλόει
δηλοῖ

D. δηλόομεν
δηλοῦμεν
δηλόετον
δηλοῦτον
δηλόετον
δηλοῦτον

P. δηλόομεν
δηλοῦμεν
δηλόετε
δηλοῖτε
δηλόουσι(ν)
δηλοῦσι(ν)

Imperfect.

S. ἐτίμαον
ἐτίμων
ἐτίμαες
ἐτίμας
ἐτίμαε
ἐτίμα

D. ἐτιμάομεν
ἐτιμῶμεν
ἐτιμάετον
ἐτιμᾶτον
ἐτιμαῖτην
ἐτιμᾶτην

P. ἐτιμάομεν
ἐτιμῶμεν
ἐτιμάετε
ἐτιμᾶτε
ἐτίμαον
ἐτίμων

S. ἐφίλειον
ἐφίλουν
ἐφίλεες
ἐφίλεις
ἐφίλεε
ἐφίλει

D. ἐφιλέομεν
ἐφιλοῦμεν
ἐφιλέετον
ἐφιλεῖτον
ἐφιλεῖτην
ἐφιλείτην

P. ἐφιλέομεν
ἐφιλοῦμεν
ἐφιλέετε
ἐφιλεῖτε
ἐφίλειον
ἐφίλων

S. ἐδήλοον
ἐδήλουν
ἐδήλοες
ἐδήλους
ἐδήλοε
ἐδήλον

D. ἐδηλόομεν
ἐδηλοῦμεν
ἐδηλόετον
ἐδηλοῦτον
ἐδηλοῖτην
ἐδηλοῦτην

P. ἐδηλόομεν
ἐδηλοῦμεν
ἐδηλόετε
ἐδηλοῖτε
ἐδήλοον
ἐδήλων

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

<i>S.</i> τιμάω τιμῶ τιμάης τιμᾶς τιμάῃ τιμᾶ	<i>S.</i> φιλέω φιλῶ φιλέης φιλέης φιλέῃ φιλῇ	<i>S.</i> δηλόω δηλῶ δηλόης δηλοῖς δηλόῃ δηλοῖ
<i>D.</i> τιμάωμεν τιμῶμεν τιμάητον τιμᾶτον τιμάητον τιμᾶτον	<i>D.</i> φιλέωμεν φιλῶμεν φιλέητον φιλήτον φιλέητον φιλήτον	<i>D.</i> δηλόωμεν δηλῶμεν δηλόητον δηλώτον δηλόητον δηλώτον
<i>P.</i> τιμάωμεν τιμῶμεν τιμάητε τιμᾶτε τιμάωσι(ν) τιμῶσι(ν)	<i>P.</i> φιλέωμεν φιλῶμεν φιλέητε φιλήτε φιλέωσι(ν) φιλῶσι(ν)	<i>P.</i> δηλόωμεν δηλῶμεν δηλόητε δηλώτε δηλόωσι(ν) δηλῶσι(ν)

OPTATIVE MOOD.

<i>S.</i> τιμάοιμι τιμῶιμι τιμάοις τιμῶς τιμάοι τιμῶ	<i>S.</i> φιλέοιμι φιλοῖμι φιλέοις φιλοῖς φιλόοι φιλοῖ	<i>S.</i> δηλόοιμι δηλοῖμι δηλόοις δηλοῖς δηλόοι δηλοῖ
<i>D.</i> τιμάοιμεν τιμῶιμεν τιμάοιτον τιμῶιτον τιμαοίτην τιμῶιτην	<i>D.</i> φιλέοιμεν φιλοῖμεν φιλέοιτον φιλοῖτον φιλοείτην φιλοῖτην	<i>D.</i> δηλόοιμεν δηλοῖμεν δηλόοιτον δηλοῖτον δηλοοίτην δηλοῖτην
<i>P.</i> τιμάοιμεν τιμῶιμεν τιμάοιτε τιμῶιτε τιμάοιεν τιμῶιεν	<i>P.</i> φιλέοιμεν φιλοῖμεν φιλέοιτε φιλοῖτε φιλέοιεν φιλοῖεν	<i>P.</i> δηλόοιμεν δηλοῖμεν δηλόοιτε δηλοῖτε δηλόοιεν δηλοῖεν

Or thus (§ 87. N. 2).

τιμῶην, φῆς, ὦη
 φῆμεν, φῆτοσ, φῆτην
 φῆμεν, φῆτα, φῆσαν
 φιλοῖην, οἶης, οἶη
 οἶμεν, οἶητοσ, οἶήτην
 οἶμεν, οἶητε, οἶησαν
 δηλοῖην, οἶης, οἶη
 οἶμεν, οἶητοσ, οἶήτην
 οἶμεν, οἶητε, οἶησαν

IMPERATIVE MOOD.

<i>S.</i> τιμαί τίμα τιμαέτω τιμάτω	<i>S.</i> φίλεε φίλει φιλέετω φιλείτω	<i>S.</i> δῆλοε δήλου δηλοέτω δηλούτω
<i>D.</i> τιμάετον τιμάτον τιμαέτων τιμάτων	<i>D.</i> φιλέετον φιλείτον φιλέετων φιλείτων	<i>D.</i> δηλόετον δηλούτον δηλοέτων δηλούτων
<i>P.</i> τιμάετε τιμάτε τιμαέτωσαν ὅγ τιμαόντων τιμάτωσαν ὅγ τιμώντων	<i>P.</i> φιλέετε φιλείτε φιλέετωσαν ὅγ φιλεόντων φιλείτωσαν ὅγ φιλούντων	<i>P.</i> δηλόετε δηλούτε δηλοέτωσαν ὅγ δηλοόντων δηλούτωσαν ὅγ δηλούντων

INFINITIVE MOOD.

τιμάειν	φιλείν	δηλόειν
τιμᾶν	φιλεῖν	δηλοῦν

PARTICIPLE.

τιμάων, άουσα, άον	φιλέων, έουσα, έον	δηλόων, όουσα, όον
τιμών, ώσα, ών	φιλών, ούσα, ούν	δηλών, ούσα, ούν
G. άοντος, ώντος	G. έοντος, ούντος	G. όοντος, ούντος

PASSIVE AND MIDDLE.

INDICATIVE MOOD. — Present.

<i>S.</i> τιμάομαι τιμῶμαι τιμάη τιμᾷ τιμάεται τιμᾶται	<i>S.</i> φιλέομαι φιλοῦμαι φιλέη ὃγ -έει φιλή ὃγ -εῖ φιλέεται φιλεῖται	<i>S.</i> δηλόομαι δηλοῦμαι δηλόη δηλοῖ δηλόεται δηλοῦται
<i>D.</i> τιμαόμεθον τιμῶμεθον τιμάεσθον τιμᾷσθον τιμάεσθον τιμᾷσθον	<i>D.</i> φιλεόμεθον φιλούμεθον φιλέεσθον φιλεῖσθον φιλέεσθον φιλεῖσθον	<i>D.</i> δηλοόμεθον δηλούμεθον δηλόεσθον δηλοῦσθον δηλόεσθον δηλοῦσθον
<i>P.</i> τιμαόμεθα τιμῶμεθα τιμάεσθε τιμᾷσθε τιμᾶνται τιμώνται	<i>P.</i> φιλεόμεθα φιλούμεθα φιλέεσθε φιλεῖσθε φιλέονται φιλούνται	<i>P.</i> δηλοόμεθα δηλούμεθα δηλόεσθε δηλοῦσθε δηλούνται δηλούνται

Imperfect.

<i>S.</i> τιμαόμην τιμώμην τιμάου τιμῶ τιμάετο τιμάτο	<i>S.</i> ἐφιλεόμην ἐφιλούμην ἐφιλέου ἐφιλοῦ ἐφιλέετο ἐφιλεῖτο	<i>S.</i> ἐδηλοόμην ἐδηλούμην ἐδηλόου ἐδηλοῦ ἐδηλόετο ἐδηλοῦτο
<i>D.</i> τιμαόμεθον τιμώμεθον τιμάεσθον τιμᾶσθον τιμαέσθην τιμαᾶσθην	<i>D.</i> ἐφιλεόμεθον ἐφιλούμεθον ἐφιλέεσθον ἐφιλεῖσθον ἐφιλεέσθην ἐφιλείσθην	<i>D.</i> ἐδηλοόμεθον ἐδηλούμεθον ἐδηλόεσθον ἐδηλοῦσθον ἐδηλοέσθην ἐδηλοῦσθην
<i>P.</i> τιμαόμεθα τιμώμεθα τιμάεσθε τιμᾶσθε τιμάοντο τιμῶντο	<i>P.</i> ἐφιλεόμεθα ἐφιλούμεθα ἐφιλέεσθε ἐφιλεῖσθε ἐφιλέοντο ἐφιλοῦντο	<i>P.</i> ἐδηλοόμεθα ἐδηλούμεθα ἐδηλόεσθε ἐδηλοῦσθε ἐδηλόοντο ἐδηλοῦντο

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

<i>S.</i> τιμάωμαι τιμῶμαι τιμάη τιμᾷ τιμάηται τιμάται	<i>S.</i> φιλέωμαι φιλωμαι φιλέη φιλῇ φιλέηται φιλήται	<i>S.</i> δηλώωμαι δηλώμαι δηλόη δηλοῖ δηλόηται δηλώται
<i>D.</i> τιμαώμεθον τιμώμεθον τιμάησθον τιμᾶσθον τιμάησθον τιμᾶσθον	<i>D.</i> φιλεώμεθον φιλώμεθον φιλέησθον φιλησθον φιλέησθον φιλησθον	<i>D.</i> δηλωώμεθον δηλώμεθον δηλόησθον δηλώσθον δηλόησθον δηλώσθον
<i>P.</i> τιμαώμεθα τιμώμεθα τιμάησθε τιμᾶσθε τιμάωνται τιμῶνται	<i>D.</i> φιλεώμεθα φιλωμεθα φιλέησθε φιλησθε φιλέωνται φιλώνται	<i>P.</i> δηλωώμεθα δηλώμεθα δηλόησθε δηλώσθε δηλόωνται δηλώνται

OPTATIVE MOOD.

S. τιμαίμην
τιμῶμην
τιμάοιο
τιμῶο
τιμάοιτο
τιμῶτε

D. τιμαίμεθον
τιμῶμεθον
τιμάοισθον
τιμῶσθον
τιμαόισθην
τιμῶσθην

P. τιμαίμεθα
τιμῶμεθα
τιμάοισθι
τιμῶσθι
τιμαόιντο
τιμῶντο

S. φιλοίμην
φιλοίμην
φιλέοιο
φιλοῖο
φιλέοιτο
φιλοῖτο

D. φιλοίμεθον
φιλοίμεθον
φιλέοισθον
φιλοῖσθον
φιλοεσθην
φιλοῖσθην

P. φιλοίμεθα
φιλοίμεθα
φιλέοισθι
φιλοῖσθι
φιλεοίντο
φιλοῖντο

S. δηλοίμην
δηλοίμην
δηλόοιο
δηλοῖο
δηλόοιτο
δηλοῖτο

D. δηλοίμεθον
δηλοίμεθον
δηλόοισθον
δηλοῖσθον
δηλοεσθην
δηλοῖσθην

P. δηλοίμεθα
δηλοίμεθα
δηλόοισθι
δηλοῖσθι
δηλοοίντο
δηλοῖντο

IMPERATIVE MOOD.

S. τιμάου
τιμῷ
τιμάεσθω
τιμάσθω

D. τιμάεσθον
τιμᾶσθον
τιμάεσθων
τιμᾶσθων

P. τιμάεσθι
τιμᾶσθι
τιμάεσθωσαν οἱ
τιμάεσθων
τιμᾶσθωσαν οἱ
τιμᾶσθων

S. φιλέου
φιλοῦ
φιλέεσθω
φιλεῖσθω

D. φιλέεσθον
φιλεῖσθον
φιλέεσθων
φιλεῖσθων

P. φιλέεσθι
φιλεῖσθι
φιλέεσθωσαν οἱ
φιλέεσθων
φιλεῖσθωσαν οἱ
φιλεῖσθων

S. δηλόου
δηλοῦ
δηλόεσθω
δηλούσθω

D. δηλόεσθον
δηλοῦσθον
δηλόεσθων
δηλούσθων

P. δηλόεσθι
δηλοῦσθι
δηλόεσθωσαν οἱ
δηλόεσθων
δηλούσθωσαν οἱ
δηλούσθων

INFINITIVE MOOD.

τιμάεσθαι
τιμᾶσθαι

φιλέεσθαι
φιλεῖσθαι

δηλόεσθαι
δηλοῦσθαι

PARTICIPLE.

τιμαόμενος, η, ον
τιμώμενος, η, ον

φιλεόμενος, η, ον
φιλούμενος, η, ον

δηλοόμενος, η, ον
δηλούμενος, η, ον

VERBS IN *MI*.

§ 117. 1. Some verbs in *αω, εω, οω, υω*, form their *present* and *imperfect*, and their *second aorist active* and *middle*, by dropping *ω*, and annexing the terminations *without* the connecting vowels. (§§ 84: 85.)

The *augment* of the past tenses of verbs in *μι* follows the general rules (§§ 78–80).

NOTE 1. All verbs in *μι* may be inflected like verbs in *ω*. E. g. *τιθίω, ἴω*, *ἴω*, for *τιθῆμι, ἴμι, ἴμι*, imperf. *τίθειν, ἴει, ἴει*, for *τίθειν, ἴει, ἴει*.

2. The radical vowel (*α, ε, ο, υ*) is *lengthened* in the *singular* of the *present* and *imperfect* INDICATIVE ACTIVE. *Α* and *ε* become *η*, and *ο* becomes *ω*.

The first and third persons singular of the present indicative active end in *μι, αι*, respectively. (§ 84. N. 1.) E. g.

ἰσάω	gives	ἴσθημι, ης, ησι· ἴστην, ης, η·
τιθέω	“	τίθηνμι, ης, ησι· ἐτίθην, ης, η·
διδόω	“	δίδωμι, ως, ωσι· ἐδίδων, ως, ω·
δεικνύω	“	δείκνυμι, υς, υσι· ἐδείκνυν, υς, υ·

NOTE 2. The termination *νσι* of the *third person plural* of the indicative active is often changed into *ῶσι*. E. g. *τίθηνμι, τιθέῶσι* for *τιθέσσι*, that is, for *τιθένσι*, (§ 12. 5.)

3. The INDICATIVE PASSIVE and MIDDLE generally retains the *short* vowel of the root. E. g.

ἰσάω, ἴσθημι,	pass.	ἴσταμαι, ασαι, αι· ἰστάμεν, ασο, ατο·
τιθέω, τίθηνμι,	“	τίθεμαι, εσαι, εται· ἐτιθέμεν, εσο, ετο·
διδόω, δίδωμι,	“	δίδομαι, θσαι, εται· ἐδιδόμεν, οσο, οτο·
δεικνύω, δείκνυμι,	“	δείκνυμαι, υσαι, υται· ἐδείκνυμεν, υσο, υτο·

NOTE 3. The terminations *σαι, σο*, of the *second person singular*, often drop the *σ*, and are contracted with the radical vowel. E. g. *τίθηνμι, τίθεμαι, τίθειςαι, τίθειςαι* contracted *τίθη*.

The old writers (as Homer, Hesiod, Herodotus) generally use the uncontracted second person singular.

4. The SUBJUNCTIVE of verbs in *ηνι* and *ωμι* takes the connecting vowels and is contracted. In this case *αη* and *ωη* are contracted into *η* and *ω* respectively. The subjunctive of verbs in *νμι* follows the analogy of *τύπτω*. E. g.

ἰσάω, ἴσθημι	subj.	ἰσάω, ἄης, ἄη	contracted	ἰσῶ, ἦς, ἦ
τιθέω, τίθηνμι	“	τιθέω, ἐης, ἐη	“	τιθῶ, ῆς, ῆ
διδόω, δίδωμι	“	διδόω, ὄης, ὄη	“	διδῶ, ῶς, ῶ
δεικνύω, δείκνυμι	“	δεικνύω, ὕης, ὕη		

NOTE 4. In some instances the subjunctive of verbs in *μι* rejects the connecting vowel. E. g. *διασπιδάννμι*, *διασπιδάννῃς* for *διασπιδανόν*. Such forms may be easily mistaken for the corresponding ones of the indicative. (§ 86. N. 2.)

5. The OPTATIVE ACTIVE of verbs in *μι* and *ωμι* annexes to the root of the verb the endings *ην*, *ης*, *η*, dual *ητον*, *ητην*, plural *ημεν*, *ητε*, *ησαν*, preceded by *ι*. E. g.

ἰσάω, ἰστημι	opt. act.	ἰσταίην, αἰης, αἶη
τιθῶ, τίθημι	"	τιθείην, εἰης, εἶη
διδόω, δίδωμι	"	διδολαίην, οἰης, οἶη

The optative active of verbs in *νμι* follows the analogy of *τύπτω*. E. g. *δείκνυω*, *δείκνυμι*, *δείκνύοιμι*, *ύοις*, *ύοι*.

NOTE 5. The *dual* and *plural* of the optative active often drop *η* in which case *ησαν* becomes *εν*. See the paradigms.

NOTE 6. In a few instances, the diphthong *αι* in the optative active of verbs in *αιμι* is changed into *φ*. E. g. *δαίδωμι*, 2 aor. opt. *δάφην*, *δάφης*, for *δαίην*, *δαίης*.

6. The OPTATIVE PASSIVE and MIDDLE of verbs in *μι* and *ωμι* annexes the terminations (§ 87), likewise preceded by an *ι*. E. g.

ἰσάω, ἰστημι	opt. pas.	ἰσταίμην, αἶο, αἶτο
τιθῶ, τίθημι	"	τιθείμην, εἶο, εἶτο
διδόω, δίδωμι	"	διδολαίμην, οἶο, οἶτο

The optative passive and middle of verbs in *νμι* follows the analogy of *τύπτω*. E. g. *δείκνυω*, *δείκνυμι*, *δείκνυοίμην*, *ύοιο*, *ύοιτο*.

NOTE 7. In some instances, the optative of verbs in *νμι* is formed after the analogy of verbs in *ημι* or *ωμι*. E. g. *δαινύω*, *δαινυμι*, pres. mid. opt. 3d pers. sing. *δαινύτο* (more analogically *δαινύτο*).

7. The IMPERATIVE annexes the terminations to the root. (§ 88. 1.) E. g.

ἰσάω, ἰστημι	imperat.	ἴσταθι, ἄτω · ἴστασο, ἄσθω ·
τιθῶ, τίθημι	"	τίθει (§ 14. N. 4), ἔτω · τίθισο, ἐσθω ·
διδόω, δίδωμι	"	δίδοθι, ὅτω · δίδουσο, ὅσθω ·
δείκνυω, δέκνυμι	"	δείκνυθι, ὕτω · δείκνυσσο, ὕσθω ·

NOTE 8. The *second person singular* of the imperative *active* sometimes drops *θι*, and lengthens the radical vowel. E. g. *ἴστημι*, *ἴστη* for *ἴσταθι* · *δείκνυμι*, *δείκνυ* for *δείκνυθι*.

NOTE 9. The termination *σο* of the *second person singular* of the imperative *passive* and *middle* often drops the *σ*, and is contracted with the radical vowel. E. g. *ἴστημι*, *ἴστασο*, *ἴσταιο* contracted *ἴστω*.

8. The INFINITIVE ACTIVE annexes *ναι* to the root of the verb. E. g.

ἰστάω, ἴστημι	inf. act.	ἰστάναι
τιθέω, τίθημι	"	τιθέναι
διδόω, δίδωμι	"	διδόναι
δεικνύω, δείκνυμι	"	δεικνύναι.

9. The INFINITIVE PASSIVE and MIDDLE annexes *σθαι* to the root. E. g.

ἰστάω, ἴστημι	inf. pas. & mid.	ἴστασθαι, στάσθαι
τιθέω, τίθημι	"	τιθεσθαι, θέσθαι
διδόω, δίδωμι	"	διδοσθαι, δόσθαι
δεικνύω, δείκνυμι	"	δείκνυσθαι.

10. The root of the PARTICIPLE ACTIVE is formed by annexing *ντ* to the root of the verb. E. g.

ἰστάω, ἴστημι	part. act.	ἰστάς, ἄντος, (§ 36. 2)
τιθέω, τίθημι	"	τιθείς, έντος, (ibid.)
διδόω, δίδωμι	"	διδούς, όντος, (ibid.)
δεικνύω, δείκνυμι	"	δεικνύς, έντος, (ibid.)

11. The PARTICIPLE PASSIVE and MIDDLE annexes *μενος* to the root of the verb. E. g.

ἰστάω, ἴστημι	part. pas. & mid.	ἰστάμενος, στάμενος
τιθέω, τίθημι	"	τιθέμενος, θέμενος
διδόω, δίδωμι	"	διδόμενος, δόμενος
δεικνύω, δείκνυμι	"	δεικνύμενος.

12. The SECOND AORIST ACTIVE lengthens the radical vowel throughout the *indicative* and *imperative*, and in the *infinitive*. 4, when it is not preceded by ρ, becomes η. E. g. βιβάζω, βιβήμι,

2 aor. ἔβην, ης, η, ητον, ήτην, ημεν, ητε, ησαν · imperat. βήθι, ήτω, ήτον, ήτων, ήτε, ήτωσαν · infin. βήναι.

NOTE 10. KTHMI and OYTHMI retain the short vowel in the second aorist active. See the Anomalous *κτείνω* and *οὔτάω*. See also *πλύω*.

Δίδωμι and *τίθημι* lengthen the vowel only in the singular of the second aorist indicative, and in the second aorist infinitive. See the paradigms.

NOTE 11. The second person singular of the second aorist imperative, in a few instances, takes ε instead of θι. See the Anom. *δίδωμι*, *ἔχω*, *ἵημι*, *τίθημι*, *φρίω*.

NOTE 12. The imperatives *βήθι* and *στήθι*, from *βίβημι* and *ἴστημι*, in composition, often drop θι, and change η into α. E. g. *κατάβα* for *κατάβηθι*.

NOTE 13. The verbs *τίθημι*, *ἵημι*, and *δίδωμι*, lengthen ε and ο into ιι and οο in the second aorist active infinitive: thus, *θεῖναι*, *εἶναι*, *δοῦναι*.

NOTE 14. ΚΤΙΜΙ, ΠΙΜΙ, ΦΘΙΜΙ, and ΠΛΩΜΙ, in some of the parts of the second aorist follow the analogy of verbs in *ημι* or *ωμι*. See the Anomalous *ΚΤΙΩ*, *πίνω*, *φθίνω*, and *πλώω*.

NOTE 15. In a few instances, the SECOND AORIST MIDDLE lengthens the radical vowel in the *indicative*, *imperative*, *infinitive*, and *participle*. See the Anomalous *βάλλω*, *κιχάνω*, *δύνημι*, *πρώπλημι*.

NOTE 16. Those verbs in *νμι*, of which the present is used.

have no second aorist. On the other hand, when the second aorist is used, the present is obsolete. E. g. *δείκνυμι* has no second aorist; and *ἔφθν* comes from the obsolete *φτμι*.

In order, therefore, to complete the paradigm of verbs in *υμι*, the second aorist of *ATMI* is subjoined to *δείκνυμι*.

NOTE 17. DIALECTS. (1) In the *INDICATIVE* the Doric has *τι, ντι*, for *σι, ρσι*. E. g. *τιθῆτι, τιθέντι*. (§ 84. N. 6.)

(2) In the *imperfect* and *second aorist* indicative, the Epic and Ionic dialects often use *σπον, σκόμεν*, in which case the radical vowel always remains short. E. g. *τίθῃμι, τίθεσκον* for *ἐτίθην· ἵστημι, στάσσκον* for *ἔστην*. (§ 85. N. 5.)

(3) The Epic often drops *σα* in the *third person plural* of the *imperfect* and *second aorist* active indicative, in which case the preceding long vowel is shortened. E. g. *ἵστημι, ἔσταν* for *ἕστησαν· τίθῃμι, ἔτιθεν* for *ἐτίθεσαν· ATMI, ἔδυν* for *ἔδυσαν*.

(4) The Ionic often uses *σται, στο*, in the indicative passive and middle. E. g. *τιθῃμι, τιθέσται, ἐτιθέστω*. (§ 84. N. 6.)

(5) The Epic and Ionic often use the uncontracted *SUBJUNCTIVE*. E. g. *τιθῃμι, θίω* for *θῶ*.

(6) Sometimes the Epic, in the subjunctive, lengthens the radical vowel *ε* into *ει* or *η*. E. g. *τιθῃμι, θείω, θήης*, for *θίω, θής*. (§ 116. N. 4.)

(7) It sometimes shortens the connecting vowels of the subjunctive. E. g. *τιθῃμι, θείομεν* for *θείωμεν*. (§ 86. N. 3.)

(8) In the *third person singular* of the subjunctive active, it sometimes uses *σι*. E. g. *δίδωμι, δῶσι* for *δῶ*. (§ 86. N. 2.)

(9) Verbs in *ωμι* sometimes change the radical *ο* into *ω* in the subjunctive. E. g. *δίδωμι, δάω, δάως*, for *δῶ, δῶς*.

(10) The epic poets sometimes lengthen the radical vowel in the *INFINITIVE ACTIVE*, and *PARTICIPLE PASSIVE* and *MIDDLE*. E. g. *τιθῃμι, τιθήμεναι, τιθήμερος· δίδωμι, διδοῦναι*.

NOTE 18. ACCENT. The rules stated above (§ 93) apply also to verbs in *μι*. We only observe here that,

(1) The accent of the regular *third person plural* of the *indicative active* deviates from the rule § 93. 1.

(2) The dissyllabic forms of the *present active indicative* of *τίμι* and *φνίμι*, deviate from the rule (§ 93. 2). In composition, however, they follow the rule.

(3) The *infinitive active* takes the accent on the penult. E. g. *ιστάμεναι*. Except the Epic infinitive in *μεναι*, as *τιθήμεναι*.

(4) The *participle active* takes the accent on the last syllable. E. g. *ιστάς, τιθείς*.

(5) When the syllabic augment is omitted (§ 78. N. 3), long monosyllabic forms take the circumflex. E. g. *γῶ* for *ἴγω* from *γιγνώσκω*.

(6) For the accent of the *subjunctive* and *optative passive* of *ἵστημι* and *δίδωμι*, see the paradigms.

Δίδωμι sometimes throws the accent back on the antepenult in the *subjunctive* and *optative passive*, when the last syllable permits it (§ 20). *ἵστημι* sometimes does the same in the *optative passive*.

Synopsis-

ACTIVE

INDICATIVE. SUBJUNCTIVE. OPTATIVE.

Present.	ἴστημι	ἴσῳ	ἴσταίην
Imperfect.	ἴστην		
Aorist 2.	ἔστην	στῳ	σταίην
Present.	τίθημι	τιθῳ	τιθείην
Imperfect.	ἐτίθην		
Aorist 2.	ἔθην	θῳ	θείην
Present.	δίδωμι	διδῳ	διδοίην
Imperfect.	ἐδίδων		
Aorist 2.	ἔδων	δῳ	δοίην
Present.	δείκνυμι	δεικνύω	δεικνύοιμι
Imperfect.	ἐδείκνυν		
Aorist 2.	ἔδυν	δύω	δύην

PASSIVE AND

Present.	ἴσταμαι	ἴσῳμαι	ἴσταίμην
Imperfect.	ἴσάμην		
2 Aor. Mid.	ἔσάμην	στῳμαι	σταίμην
Present.	τίθεμαι	τιθῳμαι	τιθείμην
Imperfect.	ἐτιθέμην		
2 Aor. Mid.	ἐθέμην	θῳμαι	θείμην
Present.	δίδομαι	διδῳμαι	διδοίμην
Imperfect.	ἐδιδόμην		
2 Aor. Mid.	ἐδόμην	δῳμαι	δοίμην
Present.	δείκνυμαι	δεικνύωμαι	δεικνυοίμην
Imperfect.	ἐδεικνύμην		
2 Aor. Mid.	ἐδύμην	δύωμαι	δύμην

cal Table.

VOICE.

IMPERATIVE. INFINITIVE. PARTICIPLE.

ἴσταθι

ἰσάναι

ἰστάς

στηθι

στηναι

στάς

τίθει

τιθέναι

τιθείς

θίει

θῆναι

θείς

δίδοθι

διδόναι

διδούς

δόθι

δοῦναι

δούς

δείκνυθι

δεικνύναι

δεικνύς

δύνθι

δύναι

δύς

MIDDLE.

ἴστασο

ἰστασθαι

ἰστάμενος

στάσο

στάσθαι

στάμενος

τίθισο

τίθισθαι

τιθέμενος

θίσο

θίσθαι

θήμενος

δίδοσο

δίδοσθαι

διδόμενος

δόσο

δόσθαι

δόμενος

δείκνυσο

δείκνυσθαι

δεικνύμενος

δύσο

δύσθαι

δύμενος

ACTIVE VOICE.

INDICATIVE MOOD.

Present.

	<i>I place</i>	<i>I put</i>	<i>I give</i>	<i>I show</i>
<i>S.</i>	ἵστημι ἵστης ἵστησι(ν)	τίθημι τίθης τίθησι(ν)	δίδωμι δίδως δίδωσι(ν)	δείκνυμι δείκνυς δείκνυσι(ν)
<i>D.</i>	ἵσταμεν ἵστατον ἵστατον	τίθεμεν τίθετον τίθετον	δίδομεν δίδοτον δίδοτον	δείκνυμεν δείκνυτον δείκνυτον
<i>P.</i>	ἵσταμεν ἵστατε ἵστασι(ν)	τίθεμεν τίθετε τίθεισι(ν) or τίθεισιν(ν)	δίδομεν δίδοτε διδούσι(ν) or διδόσιν(ν)	δείκνυμεν δείκνυτε δεικνύσι(ν) or δεικνύσιν(ν)

Imperfect.

<i>S.</i>	ἵστην ἵστης ἵστη	τίθην τίθης τίθη	δίδων δίδως δίδω	δείκνυν δείκνυς δείκνυ
<i>D.</i>	ἵσταμεν ἵστατον ἱσάμετην	τίθεμεν τίθετον τιθείμετην	δίδομεν δίδοτον διδόμετην	δείκνυμεν δείκνυτον δεικνύμετην
<i>P.</i>	ἵσταμεν ἵστατε ἵστασαν	τίθεμεν τίθετε τίθεισαν	δίδομεν δίδοτε δίδοσαν	δείκνυμεν δείκνυτε δείκνυσαν

Second Aorist.

<i>S.</i>	ἔστην ἔστης ἔστη	ἔθην ἔθης ἔθη	ἔδων ἔδως ἔδω	ἔδυν ἔδυς ἔδυν
<i>D.</i>	ἔστημεν ἔστητον ἑστήμετην	ἔθεμεν ἔθετον ἐθέμετην	ἔδομεν ἔδοτον ἐδόμετην	ἔδυμεν ἔδυτον ἐδύμετην
<i>P.</i>	ἔστημεν ἔστητε ἔστησαν	ἔθεμεν ἔθετε ἔθεσαν	ἔδομεν ἔδοτε ἔδοσαν	ἔδυμεν ἔδυτε ἔδυσαν

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

Present.

S.	ἴσῳ	τιθῳ	διδῳ	δεικνύω
	ἴσῃς	τιθῃς	διδῃς	δεικνύης
	ἴσῃ	τιθῇ	διδῷ	δεικνύῃ
D.	ἴσῳμεν	τιθῳμεν	διδῳμεν	δεικνύομεν
	ἴσῃτον	τιθῃτον	διδῃτον	δεικνύητον
	ἴσῃτον	τιθῇτον	διδῷτον	δεικνύητον
P.	ἴσῳμεν	τιθῳμεν	διδῳμεν	δεικνύομεν
	ἴσῃτε	τιθῃτε	διδῃτε	δεικνύητε
	ἴσῳσι(ν)	τιθῳσι(ν)	διδῳσι(ν)	δεικνύωσι(ν)

Second Aorist.

στῶ in- flect. like the Pres.	θῶ inflected like the Pres.	δῶ inflected like the Pres.	δύω (§ 117. 4.)
-------------------------------------	-----------------------------------	-----------------------------------	-----------------

OPTATIVE MOOD.

Present.

S.	ἴσaiην	τιθaiην	διδoiην	δεικνύοιμι
	ἴσaiης	τιθaiης	διδoiης	δεικνύois
	ἴσaiῃ	τιθaiῃ	διδoiῃ	δεικνύοι
D.	ἴσaiημεν	τιθaiημεν	διδoiημεν	δεικνύοιμεν
	ἴσaiητον	τιθaiητον	διδoiητον	δεικνύοιτον
	ἴσαιήτην	τιθειήτην	διδoiήτην	δεικνύοιτην
P.	ἴσaiημεν	τιθaiημεν	διδoiημεν	δεικνύοιμεν
	ἴσaiητε	τιθειητε	διδoiητε	δεικνύοιτε
	ἴσαιησαν	τιθειησαν	διδoiησαν	δεικνύοιεν

Or thus (§ 117. N. 5)

D.	ἴσαιτον	τιθειτον	διδoiτον
	ἴσαιτην	τιθειτην	διδoiτην
P.	ἴσαιμεν	τιθειμεν	διδoiμεν
	ἴσαιτε	τιθειτε	διδoiτε
	ἴσαιεν	τιθειεν	διδoiεν

Second Aorist.

σταίην in- flect. like the Pres.	θειην inflect. like the Pres.	δοίην inflect. like the Pres.	δύην (§ 117. N. 7.)
--	-------------------------------------	-------------------------------------	------------------------

IMPERATIVE MOOD.

Present.

<i>S.</i>	ἵσταθι or ἵστη ἱστάτω	τίθει τιθέτω	δίδοθι διδότω	δείκνυθι or δέικνυ δεικνύτω
<i>D.</i>	ἱστατον ἱστάτων	τίθεστον τιθέτων	δίδοτον διδότων	δείκνυτον δεικνύτων
<i>P.</i>	ἱστατε ἱστάτωσαν or ἱστάντων	τίθετε τιθέτωσαν or τιθέντων	δίδοτε διδότωσαν or διδόντων	δείκνυτε δεικνύτωσαν or δεικνύντων

Second Aorist.

<i>S.</i>	στήθι στήτω	θίπει or θίς θίτω	δόθι or δός δότω	δῦθι δύτω
<i>D.</i>	στήτον στήτων	θίετον θίτων	δότον δότων	δύτον δύτων
<i>P.</i>	στήτε στήτωσαν or σιάντων	θίετε θίτωσαν or θιέντων	δότε δότωσαν or δόντων	δύτε δύτωσαν or δύντων

INFINITIVE MOOD.

Pres.	ἱσtάναι	τιθέναι	διδόναι	δείκνύναι
2 Aor.	στήναι	θίειναι	δοῦναι	δύναι

PARTICIPLE.

Pres.	ἱστάς	τιθείς	διδούς	δείκνύς
2 Aor.	σιάς	θίς	δούς	δύς

PASSIVE AND MIDDLE.

INDICATIVE MOOD.

Present.

<i>S.</i>	ἵσταμαι ἵστασαι	τιθέμαι τιθεσαι or τιθη	δίδομαι δίδοσαι	δείκνυμαι δείκνυσαι
	ἵσταται	τιθεται	δίδοται	δείκνυται
<i>D.</i>	ἱσtάμεθον ἵστασθον ἵστασθον	τιθέμεθον τιθεσθον τιθεσθον	διδόμεθον δίδοσθον δίδοσθον	δείκνύμεθον δείκνυσθον δείκνυσθον
<i>P.</i>	ἱσtάμεθα ἵστασθε ἵστανται	τιθέμεθα τιθεσθε τιθενται	διδόμεθα δίδοσθε δίδονται	δείκνύμεθα δείκνυσθε δείκνυνται

Imperfect.

S.	ἰσάμην ἰστασο or ἴστω ἴσταιο	ἐτιθέμην ἐτιθεςο or ἐτιθου ἐτιθετο	ἐδιδόμην ἐδίδοσο or ἐδίδου ἐδίδοτο	ἐδεικνύμην ἐδεικνυσο or ἐδεικνυ ἐδεικνυτο
D.	ἰσάμεθον ἰστασθον ἰσάσθην	ἐτιθέμεθον ἐτιθεσθον ἐτιθέσθην	ἐδιδόμεθον ἐδίδοσθον ἐδιδόσθην	ἐδεικνύμεθον ἐδεικνυσθον ἐδεικνύσθην
P.	ἰσάμεθα ἰστασθε ἴσταντο	ἐτιθέμεθα ἐτιθεσθε ἐτιθεντο	ἐδιδόμεθα ἐδίδοσθε ἐδίδοντο	ἐδεικνύμεθα ἐδεικνυσθε ἐδείκνυντο

Second Aorist Middle.

ἰσάμην inflected like the Imperf.	ἐτιθέμην inflected like the Imperf.	ἐδιδόμην inflected like the Imperf.	ἐδύμην inflected like ἐδεικνύμην
--	--	--	---

SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

Present

S.	ἰσῶμαι ἰσῇ ἰσῆται	τιθῶμαι τιθῇ τιθῆται	διδῶμαι διδῷ διδῶται	δεικνύμαι δεικνῇ δεικνύηται
D.	ἰσώμεθον ἰσῆσθον ἰσῆσθον	τιθώμεθον τιθῆσθον τιθῆσθον	διδώμεθον διδῆσθον διδῆσθον	δεικνύμεθον δεικνύσθον δεικνύσθον
P.	ἰσώμεθα ἰσῆσθε ἰσῶνται	τιθώμεθα τιθῆσθε τιθῶνται	διδώμεθα διδῆσθε διδῶνται	δεικνύμεθα δεικνύσθε δεικνύνται

Second Aorist Middle.

σιῶμαι like the Present.	θῶμαι • like the Present.	δῶμαι like the Present.	δύμαι like δεικνύμαι
--------------------------------	---------------------------------	-------------------------------	----------------------------

OPTATIVE MOOD.

Present.

<i>S.</i> ἴσταμην	τιθεῖμην	διδόμην	δεικνυοίμην
ἴσταῖο	τιθεῖο	διδόοιο	δεικνύοιο
ἴσταῖτο	τιθεῖτο	διδόοιτο	δεικνύοιτο
<i>D.</i> ἴσταμεθον	τιθέμεθον	διδόμεθον	δεικνυοίμεθον
ἴσταίσθον	τιθείσθον	διδόισθον	δεικνύοισθον
ἴσταίσθην	τιθείσθην	διδόισθην	δεικνυοίσθην
<i>P.</i> ἴσταίμεθα	τιθείμεθα	διδόίμεθα	δεικνυοίμεθα
ἴσταίσθε	τιθείσθε	διδόισθε	δεικνύοισθε
ἴσταίντο	τιθείντο	διδοῖντο	δεικνύοιντο

Second Aorist Middle.

στάμην	θείμην	δοίμην	δύμην
like the	like the	like the	(§ 117. N. 7.)
Present.	Present.	Present.	

IMPERATIVE MOOD.

Present.

<i>S.</i> ἴτασο	τίθισο	δίδοσο	δείκνυσο
or ἴτω	or τίθου	or δίδου	
ἰτάσθω	τιθέσθω	διδόσθω	δεικνύσθω
<i>D.</i> ἴτασθον	τίθισθον	διδόσθον	δείκνυσθον
ἰτάσθων	τιθέσθων	διδόσθων	δεικνύσθων
<i>P.</i> ἴτασθε	τίθισθε	δίδοσθε	δείκνυσθε
ἰτάσθωσαν	τιθέσθωσαν	διδόσθωσαν	δεικνύσθωσαν
or ἰτάσθων	or τιθέσθων	or διδόσθων	or δεικνύσθων

Second Aorist Middle.

στάσο	θέσο or θοῦ	δόσο or δοῦ	δύσο
like the	like the	like the	like
Present.	Present.	Present.	δείκνυσο.

INFINITIVE MOOD.

Pres. ἰτασθαι	τίθισθαι	διδόσθαι	δείκνυσθαι
2 A.M. στάσθαι	θέσθαι	δόσθαι	δύσθαι

PARTICIPLE.

Pres. ἰτάμενος	τιθέμενος	διδόμενος	• δεικνύμενος
2 A.M. στάμενος	θέμενος	δόμενος	δύμενος

REMARK. It is supposed that the aorist of verbs in *μ* originally ended in *ν*, *μην*, (§§ 105 : 115. 2.) Hence its name *second aorist*.

ANOMALOUS VERBS.

§ 118. 1. Anomalous verbs are those which have, or are supposed to have, *more than one present* (§ 96).

2. All verbal forms, which *omit the connecting vowel* (§ 85. 1), are anomalous; except the perfect and aorist passive (§§ 91: 92).

3. The following catalogue contains nearly all those verbs which are apt to perplex the learner.

REMARK. In this Grammar, obsolete or imaginary Presents (§ 96) and Nominatives (§ 46), are always printed in *capitals*. They are so printed "in order that the eye may not become accustomed, by means of the common letters, to a multitude of unused and merely imaginary forms, and thus rendered less capable of detecting barbarisms at first sight."

A.

ἄλῶ, *injure*, A. ἄλαα contract-ed ἄαα, A. Pass. ἄασθην, A. Mid. ἄασάμην. Pres. Mid. 3d pers. sing. ἄᾶται. (§ 109. N. 1.)

ἀγαμαι (ΑΓΑΛΩ, ΑΓΗΜΙ), *admire*, A. Pass. ἡγάσθην, F. Mid. ἡγάσομαι, A. Mid. (not Attic) ἡγασάμην. (§§ 117: 95. N. 1: 109. N. 1.)

The Present ἄγασμαι or ἀγαλομαι, *am angry at, envy*, is used by the epic poets. (§ 96. 18.)

ἀγείρω (ΑΓΕΡΩ), *collect*, ἄγε-ρῶ, ἡγείρω, ἀγήμερκα, ἀγήμερ-μαι, ἡγέρθην, 2 A. Mid. ἡγε-ρόμην (Epic), *Infin.* ἀγερέ-σθαι, *Part.* ἀγερόμενος for ἀγερόμενος. (§§ 96. 18: 81. 1: 26. 1.)

ἄγνυμι (ΑΓΝΩ), *break*, F. ἄξω, A. ἔαξα (rarely ἤξα), 2 Perf. ἔαγα, 2 A. Pass. ἔαγην or ἔαγην. (§§ 96. 9: 80. N. 2.)

NOTE. The simple ΑΓΩ was

originally ΦΑΓΩ, whence *καυάλας* (see *καυάλας*), which originally was *καΦΦάλας*. (§§ L. N. 1, 3: 10. N. 2.)

ἄγω, *lead*, ἄξω, ἵξα, Perf. ἤχα and ἡγήοχα, ἡγμαι, ἡχθην, 2 A. ἡγαγον, 2 A. Mid. ἡγα-ρόμην. (§§ 96. 19, N. 1: 81. 1.) The Perfect ὡγήοχα is not Attic.

NOTE 1. Ἀγήοχα is formed as follows: ἄγω, ΑΓΑΓΩ, ΑΓΟΓΩ, ἡγοχα, ἀγήγοχα, ἀγήοχα. The omission of the second γ is accidental.

NOTE 2. In Homer we find Aor. Imperat. 2d pers. plur. ἄξετε for ἄξετε. (§ 88. N. 3.)

ἄλῶ, see ἀνδράω.

αἰείρω (ΑΕΡΩ), regular, = αἶρω. The epic poets have Pluperf. Mid. 3d pers. sing. ἄωρτο for ἡέρωτο. (§ 96. 19.) ἄεξω, Epic, = αἰξω.

ἄημι (ΑΕΩ), *blow*, *Infin.* ἀῆναι, *Part.* αἶς, Imperf. ἄην (in Homer). Pres. Pass. ἄημαι. (§ 117. N. 17.)

αἰνέω, *praise*, ἐσω and ἦσω, εσω

and ἡσα, ἵκα, ἡμαι, εἶθην.
(§ 95. N. 2.)

αἶρεοι, *take, choose*, ἴσω, ἡκα,
ῥμαι, εἶθην. (§ 95. N. 2.)

From ἙΑΩ, 2 A. εἶλον, 2 A.
Mid. εἰλόμην, 2 F. εἰῶ (rare).

In the Perfect, the Ionics prefix
to this verb a sort of Attic redupli-
cation with the smooth breathing,
ἀερίηκα, ἀερίημαι. (§ 81.)

αἶρω (ΑΡΩ), *raise*, ἀρῶ, ἦρα,
ἦρκα, ἦρμαι, ἦρθην. (§§ 96.
18: 104. N. 5.)

αἰσθάνομαι (ΑΙΣΘΩ), *perceive*,
feel, Perf. Mid. ἥσθημαι, F.
Mid. αἰσθησομαι, 2 A. Mid.
ἥσθόμην. (§ 96. 7, 10.)

ἀκαχίζω (ΑΧΩ), *trouble, afflict*,
F. ἀκαχίσω, A. ἡκάχισα, 2 A.
ἡκαχον, 2 A. Mid. ἡκαχόμην.
Mid. ἀκαχίζομαι, *grieve, feel*
grief, am afflicted. (§ 96.
10, N. 1.)

ἀκαχμένος, η, ον, *sharpened*,
pointed, a defective Perf.
Pass. Part. from ΑΧΩ.
(§ 81. N.)

ἀκούω (ΑΚΩ), *hear*, ἤκουσα,
ἤκουκα (not Attic), ουσμαι,
ούσθην, ούσομαι, 2 Perf. ἀκή-
κοα, 2 Pluperf. ἤκηκόειν.
(§§ 96. 18: 81: 107. N. 1:
109. N. 1.)

ἀλάομαι, *wander, rove*, Perf.
Mid. ἀλάλημαι synonymous
with the Present, *Inf.* ἀλά-
λησθαι, Part. ἀλαλήμενος.
(§§ 81. N.: 93. N. 1.)

αἰδαίνω (ΑΙΔΩ), *increase*, Im-
perf. (as if from αἰδάνω)
ἦλδανον. (§ 96. 7.)

αἰδήςκω (ΑΙΔΩ), *grow, thrive*,
cause to grow, F. αἰδήσω.
(§ 96. 10, 8.)

ἀλέξω (ΑΛΕΚΩ), *ward off*, F.

ἀλεξίσω, A. Mid. ἡλεξάμην,
2. A. ἡλυλκον. (§§ 96. 15,
10, N. 1: 26. 1.)

NOTE. The Aor. ἡλυλκον is ob-
tained in the following manner:
ΑΛΕΚΩ, ΑΔΑΔΕΚΩ, ἡλάλις,
ἡλαλκον.

ἀλεομαι or ἀλεύομαι, *avoid, es-*
cape, A. Mid. ἡλεύαμην or
ἡλευάμην. (§§ 96. N. 12:
104. N. 1.)

ἀλείς, see εἰλλω.

ἀλείφω (ΑΙΦΩ), *anoint*, εἴψω,
εἴψα, Perf. ἀλήλιφα, ἀλήλιμ-
μαι. (§§ 96. 18: 81.)

ἈΛΙΣΚΩ (ΑΛΩ), *capture*,
Perf. εὔλωκα and ἦλωκα *have*
been captured, F. ἀλώσομαι
shall be captured. From
ἈΛΩΜΙ, 2 A. εὔλων and
ἦλων *was captured*, ἀλῶ, αἰλοί-
ην and ἀλώην, ἀλῶναι, αἰλούς.
Pass. αἰλίσκομαι, *am cap-*
tured. (§§ 96. 8, 10: 80.
N. 2: 117. 12, N. 6.)

ἀλιταίνω (ΑΙΤΩ), *sin against*,
offend, F. ἀλιτήσω, 2 A. ἦλι-
τον, 2 A. Mid. ἡλιτόμην.
(§ 96. 7, 10.)

The Perf. Mid. Part.
ἀλιτήμενος has the force of
an adjective, *that has sinned*
against, that has offended.
(§ 93. N. 1.)

ἄλλομαι (ΑΛΩ), *leap, spring*,
A. Mid. ἡλάμην, 2 F. Mid.
αἰλοῦμαι, 2 A. Mid. ἡλόμην.
(§§ 96. 6: 104. N. 5.)

NOTE. Forms without the con-
necting vowel, 2 A. Mid. 2d pers.
sing. ἔλσε, 3d pers. sing. ἔλσε,
Part. ἔλμενος, all with the smooth
breathing, for ἥλσε, ἥλσε, ἠέλμι-
νος. (§ 92. N. 4.)

ἀλώω (ΑΛΩ), used only in the
compound ἀναλώω, which

see. See also 'ΑΛΙΣΚΩ.
(§ 96. 10.)

ἀλύσκω ('ΑΛΥΚΩ), *shun, avoid*,
F. ἀλύξω, A. ἤλυξα. (§ 96.
14.)

ἀλφαίνω or ἀλφάνω ('ΑΛΦΩ),
procure, bring, find, 2 A.
ἤλφον. (§ 96. 7.)

'ΑΛΩ, see ἀλίσκομαι, ἀλώ, ἀλ-
λομαι.

ἁμαρτάνω ('ΑΜΑΡΤΩ), *err, sin*,
miss, Perf. ἡμάρτηκα, Perf.
Pass. ἡμαρτήμαι, A. Pass.
ἡμαρτήθην, F. Mid. ἁμαρ-
τήσομαι, 2 A. ἡμαρτον. (§ 96.
7, 10.)

For ἡμαρτον Homer has al-
so ἡμβροτον, with the smooth
breathing.

NOTE. The Homeric ἡμβροτον
is formed as follows: 'ΑΜΑΡΤΩ,
'ΑΜΟΡΤΩ, ἡμαρτον, ἡμροτον, ἡμ-
βροτον. (§§ 96. 19: 26. 2, N.)

ἀμβλίσκω and ἀμβλῶ, *miscar-*
ry, ἀμβλίσσω, ἡμβλίσσω, ἡμ-
βλώκα, ἡμβλῶμαι, ἡμβλοίθην.
(§ 96. 8.) The Present ἀμ-
βλώ occurs only in com-
pounds.

ἀμπέχω (ἀμφί, ἔχω), *wrap a-*
round, clothe, Imperf. ἀμπέ-
χον, F. ἀμφέξω, F. Mid. ἀμ-
φέξομαι, 2 A. ἡμπισχον, 2 A.
Mid. ἡμπισχόμεν. Mid. ἀμπέ-
χομαι, *wear, put on*. (§§ 14.
3: 82. N. 1.)

ἀμπισχνέομαι (ἀμφί, ισχνέομαι),
= ἀμπέχομαι.

ἀμπλακίσκω and ἀμβλακίσκω
(ΑΜΠΛΑΚΩ), *miss, err*, F.
ἀμπλακήσω, 2 A. ἡμπλακον,
Inf. ἀμπλακεῖν and some-
times ἀπλακεῖν, without the
μ. (§ 96. 8, 10.)

ἀμφιέννυμι (ἀμφί, ἔννυμι), *clothe*,

F. ἀμφείσω or ἀμφιῶ, A.
ἡμφίεσα, Perf. Mid. ἡμφίε-
σμαι, A. Mid. ἡμφιεσάμην.
Mid. ἀμφιέννυμαι, *put on*,
dress myself. (§§ 102. N. 2:
82. N. 1.)

ἀνᾶλλισκω sometimes ἀνάλω
(ἀνά, 'ΑΛΙΣΚΩ, ἀλώ), *ex-*
pend, consume, Imperf. ἀνή-
λισκον or ἀνάλουν, F. ἀναλώ-
σω, A. ἀνάλωσα or ἀνήλωσα,
Perf. ἀνάλωκα or ἀνήλωκα.
In double composition, A.
ἡνάλωσα, as κατηνάλωσα.
(§§ 80. N. 4: 82. N. 1.)

ἀνδάνω ('ΑΔΩ), *please, delight*,
Imperf. ἡνδανον or εἰνδανον
or ἐνδανον, F. ἀδήσω, 2 A.
ἔαδον or ᾄδον, 2 Perf. ἔαδα.
(§§ 96. 7, 10: 80. N. 2, 3, 5.)

For ἔαδον Homer has also εἰαδον,
with the smooth breathing.

The Doric has 2 Perf. ἱαδα, with
the smooth breathing.

NOTE. The simple 'ΑΔΩ was
originally FAΔΩ, from which came
2 A. ἱFFαδον (like ἱμμερον from
MEIPΩ), which finally was chang-
ed into εἰαδον. (§ 1. N. 1, 3.)

ANETHΩ, *spring forth*, 2 Perf.
ἀνήνοθα synonymous with
the Present. (§§ 96. 19:
81.)

ἀνέχω (ἀνά, ἔχω), *hold up*, F.
Mid. ἀνέξομαι, 2 A. ἀνέσχον,
2 A. Mid. ἡνεσχόμεν. Mid.
ἀνέχομαι, *endure*, Imperf. ἡ-
νεχόμεν. (§ 82. N. 3.)

ἀνολίγω (ἀνά, οἶγω), *open*, Im-
perf. ἀνέωγον, F. ἀνολίξω, A.
ἀνέωξα (later ἡνοιξα), Perf.
ἀνέωχα, Perf. Pass. ἀνέωγμαι,
A. Pass. ἀνέωχθην, 2 Perf.
ἀνέωγα *stand open*, 2 A. Pass
(later) ἡνολιγην. (§ 82. N. 1.)

ἀνώγειω, Imperf. **ἀνώγειον**, = following.

ἀνώγω, *command, order*, ξω, ξα, 2 Perf. **ἄνωγα** synonymous with the Present.

NOTE. Forms without the connecting vowel, 2 Perf. 1st pers. plur. **ἄνωγμιν**, Imperat. **ἄνωχθι**, **ἄνωχθω**, **ἄνωχθι**, for **ἄνωγι**, **ἴτω**, **ἴτι**. (§§ 91. N. 6 : 88. N. 1.)

The last two forms take the Passive terminations **σθω**, **σθι**, **ἀνώγσθω**, **ἄνωγ-σθι**. (§§ 11 : 7.)

ἀπαυράω (**ἀπό**, **αὐράω**), *take away*, A. Part. **ἀπούρας**, A. Mid. Part. **ἀπουράμενος**.

ἀπαφίσκω (AΦΩ), *deceive*, F. **ἀπαφίσω**, 2 A. **ἥπαφον**. (§ 96. 8, 10, N. 1.)

ἀπολεύω (**ἀπό**, **λεύω**), *enjoy*, Imperf. **ἀπέλευον** or **ἀπήλευον**, F. **ἀπολεύσω**, A. **ἀπέλευσα** or **ἀπήλευσα**, F. Mid. **ἀπολεύσομαι**.

ἀπούρας, see **ἀπαυράω**.

ἀράσμαι, *invoke, curse*, ἄσομαι, *asásmen*, regular. From **ΑΡΗΜΙ** comes Epic *Infin.* **ἀρήμεναι**. (§ 117. N. 17.)

ἀραρίσκω (ΑΡΩ), *fit, adapt, join*, F. **ἄρσω**, A. **ἤρσα**, Perf. Pass. **ἄρήρεμαι**, 2 A. **ἤρᾱρον**, 2 Perf. **ἄρᾱρα** (Ionic **ἄρηρα**), Part. fem. **ἄρᾱρυῖα** (§§ 96. 8, 10, N. 1 : 81. N. : 103. N. 1 : 104. N. 6.)

NOTE. The syncopated 2 A. Mid. Part. **ἄρμενος** has the force of an adjective, *suitable, adapted*. (§ 92. N. 4.)

ἀρέσκω (ΑΡΩ), *please, gratify*, F. **ἀρέσω**, Perf. Pass. **ἤρεσμαι**. (§§ 96. 10, 8 : 95. N. 1 : 107. N. 1.)

ἄρνημαι (ΑΡΩ), *procure, ac-*

quire, earn, save, Imperf. **ἠρνύμην**. (§ 96. 9.)

ἄρόω, *plough, till*, ὄσω, ὄσα, **ἄρήροκα**, **ἄρήρομαι**, **όθην**. From **ΑΡΩΜΙ**, *Infin.* Act. (Epic) **ἄρόμεναι**. (§§ 81 : 95. N. 1.)

ἄρπάζω, *seize, snatch*, ἄσω or ἄζω, ἄσα or ἄζα, ἄκα, ἄσμαι or ἄγμαι, ἄόθην or ἄχθην, 2 A. Pass. **ἠρπάγην**. (§ 96. N. 6.)

ΑΡΩ, see **αἶρω**, **ἀραρίσκω**, **ἀρέσκω**, **ἄρνημαι**.

αὔξω or **αὐξάνω** (ΑΥΓΩ), *increase*, F. **αὐξήσω**, A. **ἠῦξησα**, Perf. Pass. **ἠῦξημαι**, A. Pass. **ἠῦξήθην**. (§ 96. 15, 7, 10.)

αὐράω, **αὐρέω**, **αὐρίσκομαι**, (**ΑΥΡΩ**), used in the compounds **ἀπαυράω**, **ἐπαυρέω**, **ἐπαυρίσκομαι**, which see. (§ 96. 8, 10.)

ΑΥΡΩ, see the preceding.

ἀφίονται, see **ἀφίημι**.

ἀφίημι (**ἀπό**, **ἵημι**), *let go*, Imperf. **ἀφίεον** or **ἠφίεον** sometimes **ἠφίην**, F. **ἀφίσω**, A. **ἀφῆκα**, Perf. **ἀφείκα**, Perf. Pass. **ἀφείμαι**, A. Pass. **ἀφείθην** or **ἀφείθην**, 2 A. **ἀφῆν**, 2 A. Mid. **ἀφείην** or **ἀφείμην**. (§ 82. N. 1.)

NOTE. The form **ἀφίονται**, in the New Testament, stands for Perf. Pass. 3d pers. plur. **ἀφίονται**. (See **ἵημι**.)

ἀφύσσω, *draw forth (liquids)*, F. **ἀφύξω**, A. **ἠφυσα**. (§ 96. N. 4.)

ΑΦΩ, see **ἀπαφίσκω**.

ἀχέω (ΑΧΩ), Part. **ἀχέων**, ὄσα, *afflicted, grieved*, Perf. Pass. **ἀκῆχμαι** or **ἀκάχημαι**, *am af-*

flicted, grieve, Infm. ἀπάχθ-
σθαι, *Part.* ἀπαχήμενος or
ἀπαχήμενος. (§§ 96. 10: 95.
N. 2: 81. N. : 93. N. 1.)

ἄχθομαι (ΑΧΘΩ), *am offended,*
pained, feel indignant, A.
Pass. ἡχθέσθην, *F. Mid.*
ἄχθέσομαι. (§§ 96. 10: 95.
N. 1: 109. N. 1.)

ἄχνυμαι or ἄχομαι (ΑΧΩ), =
ἀκαχίζομαι, which see. (§ 96.
9.)

ΑΧΩ, see ἀκαχίζω, ἀχέω, ἄχνυ-
μαι.

ἄω, *blow, Imperf.* ἄον. (§ 80.
N. 5.)

ἄω, *sleep, Aor.* ἄεσα or ἄσα.
(§ 96. 10.)

ἄω, *satiate, Infm.* ἄμεναι (Epic)
for ἄειν, ἄσω, ἄσα. *Pass.*
ἄσμαι, 3d pers. sing. ἄται
Epic ἄται. (§ 116. N. 6.)

ἄωφτο, see ἀείρω.

B.

βαίνω and βάσχω (ΒΑΩ), *go,*
walk, F. βήσω *shall cause to*
go, Perf. βέβηκα, *Perf. Pass.*
βέβημαι (only in composi-
tion), *A. Pass.* ἐβάθην (only
in composition), *F. Mid.*
-βήσομαι, *A. Mid. (Epic)* ἐβη-
σάμην and ἐβησόμην, 2 *Perf.*
βέβαα, *Subj.* βεβῶ, *Infm.* βε-
βάναι, *Part.* βεβώς. From
βίβημι, 2 *A.* ἐβην, βῶ, *βαλην,*
βῆθι (in composition often
βᾶ), *βῆναι, βάς.* (§§ 96. 5,
18, 8: 95. N. 2: 85. N. 2:
91. N. 7.)

NOTE. The Homeric βίωμαι or
βίομαι, *I shall live,* is a 2 *A. Mid.*
Subj. for βῶμαι. (§§ 116. N. 8,
4: 117. N. 17: 215. N. 7.)

βάλλω (ΒΑΛΩ), *throw, cast,*

F. βαλῶ sometimes βαλλήσω,
Perf. βέβληκα, *Perf. Pass.*
βέβλημαι, *A. Pass.* ἐβλήθην,
F. Mid. βλήσομαι (Epic),
2 *A.* ἐβαλον, 2 *A. Mid.* ἐβα-
λόμην. (§ 96. 6, 10, 17.)

From ΒΛΕΩ, ΒΛΗΜΙ, 2
A. ἐβλην, 2 *A. Mid.* ἐβλή-
μην, *Subj.* 3d pers. sing.
βλήται for βλήται, *Opt.* βλεί-
μην, *Infm.* βλήσθαι, *Part.*
βλήμενος, all Epic. (§§ 117.
N. 15, 17: 96. 19.)

βάσχω, see βαίνω.

βαστάζω, *carry, άσω, ασα, α-*
γμαι, άχθην. (§ 96. N. 6.)

ΒΑΩ, see βαίνω.

βίωμαι or βείομαι, see βαίνω.

βιβάω or βίβημι (ΒΑΩ), =
βαίνω, which see. (§ 96. 1.)

βιβρώσκω (ΒΟΡΩ), *eat, F.*
βρώσω, *Perf.* βέβρωκα, *Perf.*
Pass. βέβρωμαι, *A. Pass.*
έβρώθην, 3 *F.* βεβρώσομαι,
2 *Perf. Part.* βεβρώς. From
ΒΡΩΜΙ, 2 *A.* έβρων. (§§ 96.
17, 1, 8: 117. 12.)

βιόω, *live, ωσα, ωκα, ωμαι, ώσο-*
μαι. From ΒΙΩΜΙ, 2 *A.*
έβιον, βιῶ, βιοίην and βιωήην,
βιῶναι, βιούς. (§ 117. 12,
N. 6.)

βιώσχομαι (βιόω), *revive, bor-*
rows the other tenses, ex-
cept Imperf, from the pre-
ceding.

βλαστάνω (ΒΛΑΣΤΩ), *bud,*
sprout, F. βλαστήσω, *A.* έ-
βλάστησα, 2 *A.* έβλαστον.
(§§ 96. 7, 10: 76. N. 2.)

ΒΛΑΩ or ΒΛΕΩ, see βάλλω.

βλώσχω (ΜΟΛΩ), *come, go,*

Perf. *μίμβλωκα*, 2 Aor. *ἔμολον*, 2 F. Mid. *μολοῦμαι*. (§§ 96. 17, 8: 26. N.)

NOTE. The Present *βλώσκω* is formed as follows: *ΜΟΛΩ*, *ΜΛΟΩ*, *ΜΒΛΟΩ*, *μβλώσκω*, *βλώσκω*. The *μ* is dropped because the combination *μβλ* cannot begin a Greek word. (§ 16. N. 1.)

βοῶν, *cry out*, *ἦσω*, *ἦσα*, *ἦκα*, *ἦμαι*, *ἦσθην*, *ἦσομαι*, regular. From the simple *ΒΟΩ* come the Ionic forms *ἔβωσα*, *ἔβωσθην*, *βώσομαι*. (§ 109. N. 1.)

ΒΟΛΕΩ (*ΒΑΛΕΩ*), Perf. Pass. *βεβόλημαι*, = *βάλλω*. (§ 96. 19, 10.)

ΒΟΛΩ, see *βούλομαι*.

ΒΟΡΩ, see *βιβρώσκω*.

βόσκω (*ΒΩ*), *feed*, *pasture*, F. *βοσκήσω*, A. *έβόσκησα*. (§ 96. 8, 10.)

βούλομαι (*ΒΟΛΩ*), *will*, Imperf. *ἐβουλόμην* or *ἡβουλόμην*, Perf. Pass. *βεβούλημαι*, A. Pass. *ἐβουλήθην* or *ἡβουλήθην*, F. Mid. *βουλήσομαι*, 2 Perf. *βέβουλα* comp. in Homer *προβέβουλα*. (§§ 96. 18, 10: 78. N. 1.) From the simple Present come Pres. Pass. *βόλομαι*, 2d pers. plur. *βόλεισθε*.

ΒΩ, see *βοῶν*, *βόσκω*.

ΒΡΑΧΩ, *crash*, *rattle*, 2 A *ἔβραχον*.

ΒΡΩΩ, see *βιβρώσκω*.

βρῦχάομαι (*ΒΡΥΧΩ*), *roar*, *ἦσομαι*, *ἡσάμην*, Perf. *βέβρυχα* synonymous with the Present. (96. 10.)

Γ.

γαμῖω (*ΓΑΜΩ*), *marry*, F. *γαμῶ*, A. *ἔγημα*, (later *ἐγάμησα*), Perf. *γεγάμηκα*, Perf. Pass. *γεγάμημαι*, A. Pass.

ἐγαμήθην, Part. fem. also *γαμεθεῖσα*, F. Mid. *γαμέουσομαι* (in Homer). (§§ 96. 10. 95. N. 2: 102. N. 5.)

ΓΑΩ, see *ΓΙΓΝΩ*.

γεγώνω and *γεγωνέω* (*ΓΩΝΩ*), *call aloud*, 2 Perf. *γέγωνα* synonymous with the Pres.

γείνομαι (*ΓΕΝΩ*), *beget*, *bring forth*, am born, A. Mid. *ἐγεινάμην* *begat*, *brought forth*. (§ 96. 18.)

γέιντο, see *γίγνομαι*, *ΕΑΩ*.

ΓΕΝΩ, see *γίγνομαι*.

γηθῖω (*ΓΗΘΩ*), *rejoice*, *ἦσω*, *ἦσα*, 2 Perf. *γέγηθα* synonymous with the Present. (§ 96. 10.)

γηράσκω and *γηράω*, *grow old*, *άσω*, *άσα*, *άκα*, *άσομαι*. From *ΓΗΡΗΜΙ*, 2 A. *ἐγήρην*, *γηρᾶναι*, *γηράς*. (§ 117. 12.)

ΓΙΓΝΩ (*ΓΕΝΩ*, *ΓΑΩ*), *produce*, *cause to exist*, Perf. Mid. *γεγένημαι*, Pass. *ἐγενήθην*, F. Mid. *γενήσομαι*, 2 Perf. *γέγονα* (poetic also *γέγαα*), 2 A. Mid. *ἐγενόμην*. Mid. *γίγνομαι* or *γίνομαι*, *produce myself*, *make myself*, *become*. (§§ 96. 1, 5, 10, 19: 26. 1.)

The 2 Perf. *γέγαα* is inflected, as far as it goes, like *βέβαα* (§ 91. N. 7.)

NOTE. For 2 A. Mid. 3d pers. sing. *ιγίνετο*, we find *ιγίνετο* or *γίνετο*. (§ 92. N. 4.)

γινώσκω (*ΓΝΩΩ*), later *γινώσκω*, *know*, A. *ἔγνωα* (chiefly in composition), Perf. *ἔγνωκα*, Perf. Pass. *ἔγνωσμαι*, A. Pass. *ἐγνώσθην*, F. Mid. *γνώσομαι*. From *ΓΝΩΜΙ*, 2 A. *ἐγνων*,

γνώ, γνῶην, γνῶθι, γνῶναι, γνούς. (§§ 96. 1, 8: 76. N. 2: 107. N. 1: 109. N. 1: 117. 12.)

γοάω (ΓΟΩ), bewail, regular. Imperf. also ἔγοον. From ΓΟΗΜΙ, Infm. Epic γοήμεναι. (§§ 96. 10: 117. N. 17.)

ΓΩΝΩ, see γηγώνω.

Δ.

δαινύω or δαίω, give to eat, entertain, F. δαίω, A. ἔδαισα, A. Pass. ἐδαισθην, A. Mid. ἐδαισάμην. Mid. δαίνυμαι, feast, Opt. 3d pers. sing. δαίνυτο. (§§ 96. 9: 109. N. 1: 117. N. 7.)

δαίω (ΔΑΩ), divide, Perf. Pass. δέδασμαι, 3d pers. plur. δεδάταται (in Homer), F. Mid. δάσσομαι, A. Mid. ἐδασάμην. (§§ 96. 18: 107. N. 1: 95. N. 1.)

δαίω (ΔΑΩ), burn, 2 Perf. δέδθα, 2 A. Mid. ἐδασάμην. Mid. δαίσομαι, am on fire, burn. (96. 18.)

δάκνω (ΔΑΚΩ), bite, Perf. δέδηκα, Perf. Pass. δέδηγμαι, A. Pass. ἐδήχθην, F. Mid. δήξομαι, 2 A. ἔδακον. (§ 96. 5, 18.)

δαμάω (ΔΑΜΩ), subdue, tame, δαμάσω, ἐδάμυσσα, Perf. δέδμηκα, δέδμημαι, A. Pass. ἐδμήθην, 2 A. Pass. ἐδάμην. (§§ 96. 10, 17: 95. N. 1.)

δάμνημι (δαμάω), Pass. δάμνημαι, = preceding. (§ 96. 5.)

δαρθάνω (ΔΑΡΘΩ), sleep, Perf. δεδάρθηκα, A. Pass. ἐδάρθην, F. Mid. δαρθήσομαι, 2 A. ἔδαρθον or ἔδραθον. (§§ 96. 7, 10: 26. 2: 11.)

δατέομαι, divide, share, A. Mid. ἐδατέαμην. (§ 104. N. 1.)

ΔΑΩ, see δαίω.

ΔΑΩ, cause to learn, teach, Perf. δεδάηκα have learned, Perf. Pass. δεδάημαι, F. Mid. δαήσομαι, 2 A. ἔδασον, 2 Perf. δέδασα have learned, 2 A. Pass. ἐδάην I learned. From ΔΕΔΑΩ, Pass. δεδάομαι. (§ 96. 10, 11.)

δεδίσκομαι or δεδίσσομαι, = δεδίδομαι.

δεῖ (δέω), it behooves, one must, Impersonal, F. δεήσει, A. ἐδέησε.

δειδίσσομαι or δειδίττομαι (δίω), frighten, scare, A. Mid. ἐδειδάμην. (§§ 96. 11, 8, 3: 76. N. 4.)

δεῖδω, see ΔΕΙΩ.

δείκνυμι (ΔΕΙΚΝΩ), show, F. δείξω, A. ἔδειξα, Perf. Pass. δεδειγμαι, A. Pass. ἐδείχθην. (§ 96. 9.)

The Ionic has δέξω, ἔδεξα, δεδεγμαι, ἐδέχθην.

ΔΕΙΩ or δίω or δεῖδω, fear, A. ἔδισα (in Homer ἔδδισα), Perf. δεδοίκα am afraid, F. Mid. δέισομαι, 2 Perf. δέδια am afraid. (§§ 96. 18, N. 14: 98. N. 3: 79. N. 3.)

NOTE. Forms without the connecting vowel, 2 Perf. διδμιν, διδισι, Imperat. διδιδι, 2 Pluperf. διδιδμιν. (§§ 91. N. 6: 76. N. 4: 88. N. 1.)

δέμω, build, A. ἔδειμα, Perf. δέδμηκα, A. Mid. ἐδειμάμην. (§ 96. 17.)

δίομαι, see δίω, want.

δίρομαι, see, 2 A. ἔδρακον, 2 Perf. δέδορκα, A. Pass.

ἰδέσθην, 2 A. Pass. ἰδράκην.
(§§ 96. 19, 17 : 26. 2.)

δέχομαι, *receive*, δέδιγμαι, ἰδέ-
σθην, δέχομαι, ἰδέσθην, regu-
lar.

NOTE. FORMS without the con-
necting vowel, 2 A. Mid. ἰδίγμην,
ἰδικο, (for ἰδίζμην, ἰδίζιτα,) In-
fin. δίχθαι (for διχίζθαι, *Part.*
ἰγμηνος as Present. (§§ 92. N. 4 :
9. 1 : 7 : 11.)

δέω (rarely δέδημι), *bind*, ἦσω,
ῆσα, εἰσα, εἰμαι, εἶθην, 3d F.
δεδήσομαι. (§§ 95. N. 2 :
96. 1 : 116. R.)

δέω, *am wanting to, want*, F.
δεήσω, A. ἐδέησα, A. Pass.
ἐδέησθην, F. Mid. δεήσομαι.
Mid. δέομαι, *want, need,*
pray, beseech. (§ 96. 10.)

For A. 3d pers. sing.
ἐδέησεν, Homer has δῆσεν.

ΔΗΚΩ, see δάνω.

δήω (ΔΑΩ), as Future, *shall*
find.

διδάσκω (ΔΙΔΑΧΩ), *teach*, F.
διδάξω (poetic also διδασκή-
σω), A. ἐδίδαξα (poetic also
ἐδιδάσκησα), Perf. δεδίδαχα,
Perf. Pass. δεδιδάγμαι, A.
Pass. ἐδιδάχθην. (§ 96. 10,
N. 10.)

διδήμι, see δέω, *bind*.

διδράσκω (ΔΡΑΩ), *run away*,
Perf. δέδρακα, F. Mid. δράσο-
μαι. From ΔΡΗΜΙ, 2 A.
ἔδραν, δρῶ, δραίνην, δρᾶθι,
δρᾶναι, δράς. (§§ 96. 1, 8 :
117. 12.) This verb occurs
only in composition.

δίδωμι and διδῶ (ΔΟΩ), *give*,
F. δώσω, A. ἔδωκα, Perf.
ἔδωκα, Perf. Pass. δέδομαι,
A. Pass. ἐδόθην, A. Mid. ἔδω-

κάμην (not Attic), 2 A. ἔδων,
δῶ, δούην, δόθι or δός, δούναι,
δούς, 2 A. Mid. ἐδόμην.
(§§ 96. 1 : 117 : 104. N. 2 :
95. N. 2.)

διζῶ, *seek*, F. Mid. διζήσομαι.
Mid. διζήμαι, *seek*, retains
the η throughout, as *Part.*
διζήμενος. (§§ 96. 10 : 117.
3.)

ΔΙΚΩ, *cast, fling*, 2 A. ἔδικον.
δίω, see ΔΕΙΩ, δειδίσκομαι.

ΔΜΑΩ, ΔΜΕΩ, see δαμάω,
δέμω.

δοάται or δέαται, *it seems*, Im-
personal, A. Mid. δοάσσα-
το, *Subj.* δοάσσειται, *Epic.*
(§§ 102. N. 5 : 86. N. 3.)

δοκίω (ΔΟΚΩ), *seem, think*,
F. δόξω, A. ἔδοξα, Perf. Pass.
δέδογμαi. The regular forms
δοκήσω, ῆσα, ῆμαι, are not
common. (§ 96. 10.)

δουπέω (ΔΟΥΠΩ), *resound*,
sound heavily, A. ἐδούπησα
(also ἐγδούπησα), 2 Perf. δέ-
δουπα. (§ 96. 10.)

NOTE. The A. ἡγδύσθηκα comes
from ΓΔΟΥΠΕΩ, which is formed
after the analogy of κτυπίω from
ΤΥΠΩ. (§ 7.)

ΔΡΑΜΩ or ΔΡΕΜΩ, Perf. δε-
δράμηκα, Perf. Pass. δεδρά-
μηναι (little used), 2 A. ἔδρα-
μον, 2 Perf. δεδρομα (*Epic*),
F. Mid. δραμοῦμαι, = τρέχω,
which see. (§ 96. 10, 19.)

δύναμαι (ΔΤΝΑΩ, ΔΤΝΗΜΙ),
am able, can, Imperf. ἐδυνά-
μην or ἡδυνάμην, Perf. Pass.
δεδύνημαι, A. Pass. ἐδυνήθην
or ἡδυνήθην (and ἐδυνάσθην),
F. Mid. δυνήσομαι, A. Mid.
(in Homer) ἐδυνησάμην.

(§§ 78. N. 1 : 95. N. 2 : 109. N. 1.)

δύω and **δύνω**, *enter, set, cause to enter*, F. **δύσω**, A. **ἔδῡσα**, Perf. **δέδῡκα**, A. Pass. **ἐδῡθην**, F. Mid. **δύσομαι**, A. Mid. **ἐδυσάμην** (Epic also **ἐδυσόμην**), Part. **δυσόμενος** as Present, *setting*. From **ΔΤΜΙ**, 2 A. **ἔδῡν**, **δῡω**, **δῡην**, **δῡθι**, **δῡναι**, **δῡς**. (§§ 96. 5 : 95. N. 2 : 85. N. 2 : 117. 12, N. 7.)

E.

δάφθη or **ἐάφθη**, *was fastened*, Aor. Pass. 3d pers. sing., found only in Homer.

ἐγείρω (**ΕΓΕΡΩ**), *wake, rouse*, F. **ἐγερῶ**, A. **ἡγείρα**, Perf. **ἐγήγερα**, Perf. Pass. **ἐγήγερμαι**, A. Pass. **ἡγέρθην**, 2 Perf. **ἐγρήγορα** *am awake*, 2 A. **ἐγρόμην**, **ἐγροίμην**, **ἔγρεο** (Epic), **ἐγρέσθαι**. Mid. **ἐγείρομαι** *rise*. (§§ 96. 18 : 81 : 26. 1.)

ΕΙΔΩ (**ΙΔΩ**), *see*, F. **εἰδήσω** (rare) *shall know*, F. Mid. **εἴσομαι** *shall know*, A. Mid. **εἰσάμην** *seemed*, 2 A. **εἶδον** (rarely **ἴδον**) *saw*, **ἴδω**, **ἴδοιμι**, **ἴδε** and **ιδέ**, **ιδεῖν**, **ιδών**, 2 A. Mid. **εἰδόμεν** *saw*, **ἴδωμαι**, **ἴδοιμην**, **ἴδου** (as interjection, **ἴδου**, *behold!*), **ιδεῖσθαι**, **ιδόμενος**, 2 Perf. **οἶδα** *know*, **εἰδῶ**, **εἰδείην**, **ἴσθι**, **εἰδέναι**, **εἰδώς**, 2 Pluperf. **ἦδεν** *knew*. Pass. **εἵδομαι**, *seem, resemble*. (§§ 96. 18, 10, N. 14 : 93. N. 2 : 80. N. 4.)

The 2 Perf. **οἶδα**, and 2 Pluperf. **ἦδεν**, are inflected as follows :

Perfect 2.

IND. S.	οἶδα	D. ἴσμεν	P. ἴμεν
	οἶσθα	ἴστον	ἴστε
	οἶδε(ν)	ἴστον	ἴσασι(ν)
SUBJ. S.	εἰδῶ, εἰδῆς, εἰδῆ, εἰδῶσι(ν).	D. εἰδήτον,	P. εἰδῶμεν, εἰδήτε,
OPT. S.	εἰδείην, εἰδείης, εἰδείη, εἰδείημεν, εἰδείητε, εἰδείησαν.	D. εἰδείητον,	P. εἰδειήτην,
IMP. S.	ἴσθι ἴτω	D. ἴστον ἴτων	P. ἴστε ἴτωσαν

NOTE 1. The Attic reduplication of **ἐγρήγορα** is anomalous.

NOTE 2. Homer has 2 Perf. 3d pers. plur. **ἐγρηγόρασι** for **ἐγρηγόρασι**, as if from **ΕΓΓΕΡΘΩ**.

NOTE 3. Forms without the connecting vowel, 2 Perf. Imperat. 2d pers. plur. **ἐγρήγαθι**, **Ἰηῖν**. **ἐγρηγόρασι**, with the terminations of the Passive, **εἴθι**, **εἴθαι**.

ἔδω, see **ἐσθίω**.

ΕΛΩ, see the following.

ἔζομαι (**ΕΛΩ**), *seat myself, sit*, Imperf. **ἐζόμην**, A. Pass. **ἔσθην** (later), 2 F. Mid. **ἐδοῦμαι**. (§§ 96. 4 : 114. N. 2.) This verb is chiefly used in the compound **καθίζομαι**, which see.

ἐθέλω or **θέλω**, *will*, F. **ἐθελήσω** or **θελήσω**, A. **ἡθέλησα**, Perf. **ἡθέληκα**. (§ 96. 10.)

ἔθω, *am accustomed*, 2 Perf. **εἴωθα** (Ionic **ἔωθα**) synonymous with the Present. (§§ 96. 19 : 80. N. 3, R. 1.)

INF. *εἰδέναι*.

PART. *εἰδώς, υῖα, ός, G. ότος*.

Pluperfect 2.

<i>S. ἥδην, ἥδη</i>	<i>D. ἥδαιμεν, ἥσμεν</i>	<i>P. ἥδαιμεν, ἥσμεν</i>
<i>ἥδεις, ἥδισθα,</i>	<i>ἥδειτον, ἥστιον</i>	<i>ἥδειτε, ἥστε</i>
<i>ἥδησθα</i>		
<i>ἥδει, ἥδη, ἥδην</i>	<i>ἥδείτην, ἥστιν</i>	<i>ἥδισαν, ἥσαν</i>

NOTE 1. Perfect. IND. 2d pers. sing. *ἔσθαι* stands for *εἰδασθα*. (§§ 84. N 6 : 91. N. 6 : 10. 2.) In the dual and plural, the forms *ἴστων, ἴσμεν, ἴσθε*, stand for *ἴδτων, ἴδμεν, ἴδτε*. (§ § 91. N. 6 : 10, 1, 3.)

SUBJ. and OPT. *εἰδῶ, εἰδείην*, come from ΕΙΔΕΩ, whence also the F. *εἰδήσω*. (§ 91. N. 6.)

IMP. *ἴσθι, ἴστω, &c.* for *ἴδθι, ἴδτω, &c.* (§§ 91. N. 6 : 88. N. 1 : 10. 3.)

Pluperfect. For 1st pers. sing. *ἥδη*, and 3d pers. sing. *ἥδη* or *ἥδην*, see above (§ 85. N. 4.) — For 2d pers. sing. *ἥδισθα* or *ἥδησθα*, see above (§§ 84. N. 6 : 85. N. 4.) — For the syncopated forms *ἥσμεν, ἥστε, ἥσαν*, see above (§§ 91. N. 6 : 10. 1, 2. 3.)

NOTE 2. The regular forms of the Perfect *εἶδαι, εἶδαμιν, εἶδατον, εἶδατι, εἶδασι*, belong chiefly to the later Greek

NOTE 3. DIALECTS. Perfect. IND. 1st pers. plur. Epic and Ionic *ἴδμεν* for *ἴσμεν*.

INF. Epic *ἴδμεναι* for *ἴδμεναι* for *εἰδέναι*. (§ 89. N. 1.)

Pluperfect. Epic and Ionic *ἥιδην, ης, υ* or *η*, plur. *ἥιδαιμεν, υναι*, 3d pers. *ἴσαν*. (§ § 85. N. 4 : 91. N. 6 : 10. 2.) Here the prefix *η* seems to be the syllabic augment lengthened. (§ 80. N. 2.) — For 3d pers. sing. *ἥδου*, Herodotus (1, 45) has *ἥιδι*.

εἶκω, scem, resemble, 2 Perf. *ἔοικα*, sometimes *εἶκα* (Ionic *οἶκα*), synonymous with the Present, 2 Pluperf. *ἐώκειν*. (§§ 96. N. 14 : 80. N. 2, 3, 4.)

For 2 Perf. 3d. pers. plur. *εοίκασι* we sometimes find *εἰζασι*.

NOTE. Forms without the connecting vowel, 2 Perf. *ἴσμεν, ἴστων*, for *ἴσκαμιν, ἴσκατον*, 2 Pluperf. *ἴστην* for *ἴσκεισθην*. (§ § 91. N. 6 : 9. 1.)

The epic poets have also *ἥκτε* or *ἴκτε* for *ἴκαυ*, with the Passive termination *εσ* (§ 84. 2).

εἵλω or *εἶλω* or *εἰλίω* (EΛΩ), *roll up, drive to*, F. *εἰλήσω*, A. *εἵλωσα*, *Inf.* also *ἔλωαι* or *ἐέλσαι*, *Part.* also *ἔλωας*, Perf. *εἵλωκα*, Perf. Pass. *εἵλωμαι, ἔλωμαι*, A. Pass. *εἰλήσθην*, 2 A. Pass. *ἐάλην*, *Inf.* *ἀλήναι*, *Part.* *ἀλείς*. (§§ 96. 18, 10, 6 : 104. N. 6 : 80. N. 2.)

NOTE. The form *ἰόλητο* for Pluperf. Pass. 3d pers. sing. *εἰλήτο*, is formed as follows : EΛΩ, OΛΕΩ, ὀλήμην, ἰολήμην, -ησο, ἰόλητο. (§ § 96. 13 : 80. N. 2.)

εἵμαρμαι, see MEIPΩ.

εἰμί (ΕΩ, ΕΞΩ), *am*, ὦ, εἶην, ἔσθαι, εἶναι, ὦν, Imperf. ἦν (sometimes ἦμην), F. ἔσομαι, ἐσοίμην, ἔσεσθαι, ἐσόμενος.

Present.

IND. <i>S.</i> εἰμί	<i>D.</i> ἐσμέν	<i>P.</i> ἐσμέν
εἶς, εἷ	ἐστόν	ἐστέ
ἐστί(ν)	ἐστόν	εἰσί(ν)
SUBJ. <i>S.</i> ὦ, ἦς, ἦ,	<i>D.</i> ὦμεν, ἦτον, ἦτον,	<i>P.</i> ὦμεν, ἦτε, ὦσι(ν).
OPT. <i>S.</i> εἶην, εἶης, εἶη,	<i>D.</i> εἶημεν, εἶητον, εἶήτην,	<i>P.</i> εἶημεν,
εἶητε, εἶησαν	οἱ εἶεν.	
IMP. <i>S.</i> ἔσθαι	<i>D.</i> ἔστων	<i>P.</i> ἔσθε
ἔστω	ἔστων	ἔστωσαν, ἔστων
INF. εἶναι, <i>to be.</i>		
PART. ὦν, οὔσα, ὄν,	G. ὄντος, <i>being.</i>	

Imperfect.

<i>S.</i> ἦν, ἦ	<i>D.</i> ἦμεν	<i>P.</i> ἦμεν
ἦς, ἦσθα	ἦτον, ἦστον	ἦτε, ἦστε
ἦ, ἦν	ἦτην, ἦστην	ἦσαν

Future.

IND. <i>S.</i> ἔσομαι, ἔσῃ	οἱ ἔσει, ἔσεται	οἱ ἔσται, <i>D.</i> ἐσόμεθον,
ἔσεσθον, ἔσεσθον,	<i>P.</i> ἐσόμεθα, ἔσεσθε, ἔσονται.	
OPT. <i>S.</i> ἐσοίμην, ἔσοιο, ἔσοιτο,	<i>D.</i> ἐσοίμεθον, ἔσοισθον, ἐσού-	
σθην, <i>P.</i> ἐσοίμεθα, ἔσοισθε, ἔσονται.		
INF. ἔσεσθαι, <i>to be about to be.</i>		
PART. ἐσόμενος, ῆ, ὄν, <i>about to be.</i>		

NOTE 1. Present IND. The 2d pers. sing. εἶ belongs to the Middle voice. (Compare φιλείμαι, 2d pers. φιλή or φιλείν contracted φιλεῖ.) — The forms ἔσθαι, ἐσμέν, ἐστόν, ἐστί come from the original ΕΞΩ. — The 3d pers. plur. εἰσί is formed from ΕΩ after the analogy of τιθεῖσι from τίθημι.

SUBJ. and OPT. ὦ, εἶην are formed from ΕΩ after the analogy of τιθεῖν, from τίθημι.

IMP. ἔσθαι, ἔστω, &c. come from the original ΕΞΩ. In the 2d pers. sing. the radical vowel ε becomes ι.

PART. ὦν, οὔσα, ὄν, stands for ἰών, ἰούσα, ἰόν. (See next Note.)

Imperfect. The 1st pers. sing. ἦ is contracted from ἦα. (See next Note.) — For the 2d pers. sing. ἦσθα, see above (§ 84. N. 6.) — The 3d pers. sing. ἦν is contracted from ἦν. (See next Note.) — The forms ἦστον, ἦστην, ἦστε, come from the original ΕΞΩ.

NOTE 2. DIALECTS. Present. IND. 1st pers. sing. Doric ἐμεί for εἰμί. — 2d pers. sing. old ἔσθαι for εἶς, from the original ΕΞΩ. (§ 84. N. 6.) — 3d pers. sing. Doric ἐστί, not to be confounded with the 3d pers. plur. —

1st pers. plur. Ionic *ἐμίν*, poetic *ἐμίν*. — 3d pers. plur. Ionic *ἔσσι* (*ἔσσι* from *εἰσθῆμι*), Doric *ἐντί* (§ 117. N. 17).

SUBJ. uncontracted *ἴω*, *ἴης*, *ἴη*, *ἴωμιν*, *ἴησι*, *ἴωσι*(ν), Ionic.

OPT. uncontracted *ἴωμι*, *ἴωις*, *ἴωι*, &c. Ionic.

IMPER. 2d pers. sing. *ἴε*, after the analogy of the Middle. — 3d pers. sing. *ἴτω* for *ἴτωι*.

INF. Epic *ἴμεναι*, *ἴμενιν*, *ἴμεναι*, *ἴμεν*, Doric *ἤμεν*, *ἤμεν*. (§ 89. N. 1.)

Imperfect. 1st pers. sing. Ionic *ἴα* or *ἤα*, *ἴω*, *ἴεον*. (§ 85. N. 5.) —

2d pers. sing. Ionic *ἴαις*, *ἴεαις*, Epic *ἴησθα*. (§§ 84. N. 6 : 85. N. 5.) —

3d pers. sing. Ionic *ἤσιν*(ν), *ἴεαις*, Epic *ἴην*, *ἤην*, Doric *ἤι*. (§ 80. N. 2.) —

3d pers. plur. Ionic and Doric *ἴεαν*.

NOTE 3. The 3d pers. sing. *ἴεσι* takes the ACCENT on the penult, *ἴεσι*, when it signifies *he, she, or it exists*. Also when it comes after *εἰ*, *ὅτι*, *ὥς*, *ἀλλ'* (for *ἀλλά*), and *οὕτω* (for *οὕτως*) ; as *ὅτι ἴεσι*, *ἀλλ' ἴεσι*.

εἰμι (IΩ, EΩ, EΙΩ), *go, shall go*, *ἴω*, *ἴοιμι* or *ἴοιην*, *ἴθι*, *ἴέναι*, *ἴών*, Imperf. *ἤειν*, F. Mid. *εἴσομαι* (Epic), A. Mid. (Epic) *εἰσάμην*. (§§ 96. 18 : 87. N. 2.)

The Present and Imperfect are inflected as follows :

Present.

IND. S. <i>εἶμι</i> <i>εἶς</i> , <i>εἷ</i> <i>εἶσι</i> (ν)	D. <i>ἴμεν</i> <i>ἴτον</i> <i>ἴτον</i>	P. <i>ἴμεν</i> <i>ἴτε</i> <i>ἴωσι</i> (ν)
SUBJ. S. <i>ἴω</i> , <i>ἴης</i> , <i>ἴη</i> , <i>ἴωσι</i> (ν).	D. <i>ἴωμεν</i> , <i>ἴητον</i> , <i>ἴητον</i> , <i>ἴωσι</i> (ν).	P. <i>ἴωμεν</i> , <i>ἴητε</i> , <i>ἴωσι</i> (ν).
OPT. S. <i>ἴοιμι</i> , <i>ἴοις</i> , <i>ἴοι</i> , <i>ἴοιτε</i> , <i>ἴοιεν</i> .	D. <i>ἴοιμεν</i> , <i>ἴοιτον</i> , <i>ἴοιτην</i> , <i>ἴοιτε</i> , <i>ἴοιεν</i> .	P. <i>ἴοιμεν</i> , <i>ἴοιτε</i> , <i>ἴοιεν</i> .
IMP. S. <i>ἴθι</i> , <i>εἷ</i> <i>ἴτω</i>	D. <i>ἴτον</i> <i>ἴτων</i>	P. <i>ἴτε</i> <i>ἴωσαν</i> or <i>ἴόντων</i>
INF. <i>ἴέναι</i> .		
PART. <i>ἴών</i> , <i>ἴούσα</i> , <i>ἴόν</i> , G. <i>ἴόντος</i> .		

Imperfect.

S. <i>ἤειν</i> <i>ἤεις</i> , <i>ἤεισθα</i> <i>ἤει</i> , <i>ἤειν</i>	D. <i>ἤειμεν</i> , <i>ἤμεν</i> <i>ἤειτον</i> , <i>ἤτον</i> <i>ἤειτην</i> , <i>ἤτην</i>	P. <i>ἤειμεν</i> , <i>ἤμεν</i> <i>ἤειτε</i> , <i>ἤτε</i> <i>ἤεσαν</i>
---	--	---

NOTE 1. Present. IND. The 2d pers. sing. *εἷ*, like *εἷ* from *εἰμί*, follows the analogy of the Middle. — The 3d pers. plur. *ἔσσι* follows the analogy of *εἰσθῆμι* from *εἰσθῆμι*. (§ 117. N. 2.)

IMPER. 2d pers. sing. *εἷ* is used only in composition, as *ἔξει* for *ἔξειθι* from *ἔξειμι*. (Compare § 117. N. 8.)

INF. *ἴναι* comes from the imaginary IΕΩ, IHMI, after the analogy of *εἰσθῆναι* from *εἰσθῆμι*, *εἰσθῆμι*.

Imperfect. The forms *ἤειν*, *ἤει*, &c. follow the analogy of the Pluperfect Active.

NOTE 2. DIALECTS. Present. ION. 2d pers. sing. Epic *ἄνθας* for *ἄνθας*. (§ 84. N. 6.)

ION. Epic *ἴμεται* or *ἴμεται*, without the connecting vowel *αι*. (§ 89. N. 1.)

Imperfect. 1st pers. sing. Ionic *ἦν*, *ἦν*, Epic *ἦν*, *ἦν*. The Ionic forms are often used by the Attics. — 3d pers. sing. Ionic *ἦν*, Epic *ἦν*. — 3d pers. dual Epic *ἦν*. — 1st pers. plur. Epic *ἦμεν*. — 3d pers. plur. Ionic *ἦσαν*, Epic *ἦσαν*, *ἦσαν*.

εἴξαι, see *εἴκω*.

ΕΙΠΩ (*ΕΠΩ*), *say*, A. *εἶπα*, 2 A. *εἶπον*, *εἶπω*, *εἶποιμι*, *εἶπέ*, *εἶπεῖν*, *εἶπάν*. (§§ 96. 18: 104. N. 1: 93. N. 2.) From *ΠΕΩ* (which see), Perf. *εἶρηκα*, Perf. Pass. *εἶρημαι*, A. Pass. *ἐρρήθη* or *ἐρρήθη*, 3 F. *εἶρησμαι*. From *εἶρω*, F. *ἐρέω* *ἐρώ*.

The epic poets have also 2 A. *εἶπον* (§ 80. N. 2.)

εἴργω or *εἴρω* (old *εἴρω*, *εἴρω*), *inclose*, *include*, *shut in*, F. *εἴρω*, A. *εἴρω* or *εἴρω*, Perf. Pass. *εἴρωμαι* or *εἴρωμαι* or *εἴρωμαι*. (§§ 96. 18, 9: 80. N. 5.)

εἴρω (*ΕΡΩ*), F. *ἐρέω* *ἐρώ*, = *ΕΙΠΩ*, which see. (§ 96. 18.)

εἴσχω or *ἴσχω* (*εἴκω*), *liken*, *compare*, Imperf. *ἴσκει* or *ἴσκει*. (§ 96. 14.)

εἴωθα, see *εἴω*.

εἰλύνω (rarely *εἰλάω*), *drive*, *march*, F. *εἰλύνω* or *εἰλύνω*, A. *ἦλασα*, Perf. *εἰλήλακα*, Perf. Pass. *εἰλήλαμαι*, later *εἰλήλασμαι*, A. Pass. *ἦλάσθην*, later *ἦλάσθην*. (§§ 96. N. 13: 95. N. 1: 102. N. 2: 107. N. 1: 109. N. 1.)

ΕΛΕΤΘΩ (*ΕΛΘΩ*), F. Mid. *ελεύσομαι*, 2 A. *ἦλυθον* commonly *ἦλθον*, *ἔλθω*, *ἔλθοιμι*, *ἐλθέ*, *ἐλθεῖν*, *ἐλθών*, 2 Perf.

ἐλήλυθα (rarely *ἦλυθα*), = *ἔρχομαι*, which see. (§§ 96. 18: 26. 1: 93. N. 2.)

NOTE. Homer has 2 Perf. *εἰλήλουθα*, 1st pers. plur. *εἰλήλουθαμεν* for *εἰλήλουθαμεν*. (§§ 96. N. 14: 81: 91. N. 6.)

ἐλπώ, *cause to hope*, *give hope*, 2 Perf. *ἐλοπα* as Present, 2 Pluperf. *ἐώλπειν* as Imperfect. Mid. *ἐλπομαι*, *cause myself to hope*, simply *I hope*. (§ 80. N. 2, 3.)

ΕΛΩ, F. *ἐλῶ* (rare), 2. A. *ἐλῶ*, *ἐλῶ*, *ἐλοιμι*, *ἐλε*, *ἐλεῖν*, *ἐλόν*, 2 A. Mid. *ἐλόμην* (Alexandrian *ἐλόμην*), = *αἰρέω*, which see. (§§ 80. N. 1: 85. N. 2.)

NOTE. It may be supposed that *ΕΛΩ* was originally *ΕΛΩ*, of which the 2 A. Mid. 3d. pers. sing., without the connecting vowel, would be *Εἰλετο* or *Εἰλετο* (like *βίβηκετο* for *βίβηκετο*). The form *Εἰλετο* was finally changed into *εἰλετο*, he seized, which is found in Homer. (§§ 1. N. 3: 92. N. 4.)

ΕΛΩ, see *εἰλῶ*.

ΕΝΕΓΚΩ (*ΕΝΕΚΩ*), A. *ἦνεγκα*, Perf. *ἐνήνοχα*, Perf. Pass. *ἐνήνεγμαι*, A. Pass. *ἦνέχθην*, 2 A. *ἦνεγκον*, = *φέρω*, which see. (§ 96. 6: 104. N. 1: 98. N. 2: 81.)

ΕΝΕΘΩ, *float*, *lie on*, *sit*, 2 Perf. *ἐνήνοθα*. (§§ 96. 19: 81.)

ΕΝΕΚΩ, see *ΕΝΕΓΚΩ*.

ἐνέπω or **ἐννέπω** or **ΕΝΙΠΩ** or **ΕΝΙΣΠΩ** (*én, EΠΩ*), F. *ἐν-σπίρῳ* or *ἐνίρῳ*, 2 A. *ἐνισπον*, poetic, = **ΕΠΩ**, which see. (§ 96. 14, 16, 10.)

ἐνέπτω or **ἐνέσσω** (**ΕΝΙΠΩ**), *chide*, 2 A. *ἐνένῑπον* and (as if from **ΕΝΙΠΑΠΩ**), *ἡνέπα-πον*. (§ 96. 2, N. 1.)

ΕΝΙΣΠΩ, see *ἐνέπω*.

ἐννέπω, see *ἐνέπω*.

ἐννυμι (**ΕΩ**), *put on, clothe*, F. *ἔσω*, Perf. Pass. *εἶμαι* or *ἔσμαι*, Pluperf. Pass. *εἶμην* or *ἔσμην* or *ἔισμην*, A. Pass. *ἔσθην*, A. Mid. *ἔεσάμην*, poetic. (§§ 96. 9: 95. N. 1: 107. N. 1: 109. N. 1: 80. N. 2.)

ἐόλητο, see *εἶλλω*.

ἐπαυρέω or **ἐπαυρίσκομαι** (*ἐπί, αὐρέω, αὐρίσκομαι*), *enjoy*, F. Mid. *ἐπαυρήσομαι*, 2 A. *ἐπηῦρον*, *ἐπαύρω*, *ἐπαυρεῖν*, 2 A. Mid. *ἐπηυρόμην*, *ἐπαύρω-μαι*, *ἐπαυρέσθαι* and *ἐπαύ-ρασθαι*.

ἐπίσταμαι (**ΕΠΙΣΤΑΩ**, **ΕΠΙ-ΣΤΗΜΙ**), *understand*, Imperf. *ἡπιστάμην*, A. Pass. *ἡπιστήθην* or *ἐπιστήθην*, F. Mid. *ἐπιστήσομαι*. (§§ 117: 80. N. 4.)

ΕΠΩ, see **ΕΠΩ**.

ἔπω, *am occupied with, am busy*, Imperf. *εἶπον*, F. Mid. *ἔπομαι*, 2 A. *ἔσπον*, *σπῶ*, *σπεῖν*, *σπῶν*, 2 A. Mid. *ἐσπό-μην*, *σπῶμαι*, *σποίμην*, *σποῦ*, *σπέσθαι*, *σπόμενος*. Mid. *ἔπο-μαι*, *follow*. (§ 80. N. 1.)

The old poets have 2 A. Mid. *Subj.* *ἔσπομαι*, *Inf.*

ἐσπέσθαι, *Part.* *ἐσπόμενος*.

NOTE. It seems that *ἔπω* was

originally **ΣΕΠΩ**, whence 2 A. *ἔειπον*, syncopated *ἔσπον*. (Compare *ὑς, εὖς, sus*; *ἵκμαι, sequor*; *ὑπέρ, super*; *ὑπό, sub*; *ἦ, se*; *ἡμισυ, semis*; *ἵζομαι* or rather *ἙΔΩ, sedeo*; *ἄλς, sal, salum*.)

ἐράω (poetic *ἔραμαι*, inflected like *ἵσταμαι*), *love, am in love with*, A. Pass. *ἡράσθην*, A. Mid. *ἡράσάμην* (poetic) *fell in love*. (§§ 95. N. 1: 109. N. 1.)

ΕΡΓΩ or **ἐρδω**, see *ῥέζω*.

ἐρείπω (**ΕΡΙΠΩ**), *demolish, throw down*, *ἐρείπω*, *ἤρειφα*, *ἤρειψάμην*, 2 A. *ἤριπον* *fell down*, 2 Perf. *ἐρήριπα* *have fallen down*, Pluperf. Pass. 3d pers. sing. *ἐρέριπτο*. (§§ 96. 18: 81. N.)

ἐρέω, see *ἔρομαι*.

ἐριδαίνω (**ΕΡΙΔΩ**), *quarrel, vie with*, A. Mid. *Inf.* *ἐριδήσα-σθαι*. (§ 96. 7, 10.)

ἔρομαι (**ΕΡΩ**), Ionic *εἶρομαι*, Epic also *ἐρέω*, *ask, inquire*, F. Mid. *ἐρήσομαι*, 2 A. Mid. *ἡρόμην*, *ἔρωμαι*, *ἐροίμην*, *ἐροῦ*, *ἐρέσθαι*, *ἐρόμενος*. (§ 96. 18, 10.)

The Present *ἔρομαι* is not Attic.

ἔρῳ (**ΕΡΩ**), *go forth, go to perdition*, F. *ἐρήσω*, A. *ἡρήσα*. (§ 96. 6, 10.)

NOTE. From the simple Present comes the Homeric A. 3d pers. sing. *ἔρει*, in composition *ἀπείρει*, *he caused to go forth, he hurried away*. (§ 104. N. 6.)

ἐρυγάνω or **ἐρεύγομαι** (**ΕΡΥΓΩ**), *eructate*, 2 A. *ἡρυγον*. (§ 96. 7, 18.)

ἐρυθαίνω, (**ΕΡΘΩ**), *make red*, F. *ἐρυθήσω*, A. *ἡρύθησα*, Perf. *ἡρύθηκα*. (§ 96. 7, 10.)

ἐρύκω or **ἐρυκάνω** or **ἐρυκανάω**, *impede, keep*, 2 A. (Epic) **ἐρύκακον** (as if from **ΕΡΥΚΑΚΩ**), *Inf.* **ἐρυκακίειν**. (§§ 96. 7, 10: 89. N. 2.)

ἐρύω or **εἰρύω**, *draw*, **ἐρύσω**, Perf. Pass. **εἰρύμαι**, A. Mid. **εἰρύσάμην**. (§ 95. N. 2.) From **ΕΙΡΥΜΙ**, Pres. *Inf.* **εἰρύμεναι**, Pres. Pass. *Inf.* **εἰρύσθαι** or **ἐρύσθαι**, Imperf. Pass. 3d pers. sing. **ἐρύτο** or **ἐρυτο**, all Epic.

ἐρχομαι, *go, come*, Imperf. **ἔρχομην**. From **ΕΛΕΤΘΩ** (which see), F. Mid. **ελεύσομαι**, 2 A. **ἔλυσθον** commonly **ἔλθον**, **ἔλθω**, **ἔλθοιμι**, **ἔλθῃ**, **ἔλθῃν**, **ἔλθω**, 2 P. **ἐλήλυθα**.

ΕΡΩ, see **ἐρομαι**, **ἐρόω**.

ΕΣΘΕΩ, Perf. Pass. *Part.* **ἐσθιμένος** or **ἡσθιμένος**, η, ον, *clothed, dressed*.

ἐσθίω, poetic **ἔσθω** or **ἔδω**, *eat*, Perf. Pass. **ἐδήδεσμαι**, A. Pass. **ἡδέσθην**, 2 Perf. **ἔδηδα** (Epic). Pres. Pass. **ἔδομαι**, as F. Active, *shall eat*. From **ΦΑΓΩ** (which see), 2 A. **ἔφαγον**. (§§ 96. 10, 19, N. 8: 98. N. 2: 81: 107. N. 1: 109. N. 1.)

Homer has *Inf.* Act. **ἔμμεναι** (for **ἰμίμεναι**), and Perf. Pass. **ἰμήδομαι**. (§ 89. N. 1.)

ἔσπω (**ΕΠΩ**), used only in the *Imperat.* 2d pers. plur. **ἔσπετε** (poetic), = **ΕΙΠΩ**, which see. (§ 96. 14.)

εὔαδς, see **ἀνδάνω**.

εὔδω, *sleep*, Imperf. **ἠύδον**, F. **εὔδησω**. (§ 96. 10.)

εὔρισκω (**ΕΤΡΩ**), *find*, F. **εὔρησω**, Perf. **εὔρηκα**, Perf. Pass. **εὔρημαι**, A. Pass. **εὔρέσθην**, 2 A. **εὔρον**, 2 A. Mid. **εὔρόμην** and, in writers not Attic, **εὔράμην**. (§§ 96. 8, 10: 95. N. 2: 85. N. 2.)

ἔχθω, *hate*, Perf. Pass. **ἤχθημαι**, F. Mid. **ἔχθήσομαι**, 2 A. Mid. **ἤχθόμην**. Pres. Pass. **ἔχθάνομαι** (later **ἔχθομαι**), used chiefly in the compound **ἀπεχθάνομαι**, *am hated*. (§ 96. 10, 7.)

ἔχω (**ΕΧΩ**), *have*, Imperf. **ἔχον**, F. **ἔξω**, 2 A. **ἔσχον**, **σχῶ**, **σχοίην**, **σχεῖν**, **σχών**, 2 A. Mid. **ἔσχόμην**, **σχῶμαι**, **σχοίμην**, **σχοῦ**, **σχέσθαι**, **σχόμενος**. (§§ 14. N. 5: 80. N. 1: 87. N. 2.) From **ΣΧΕΩ**, **ΣΧΗΜΙ**, 2 A. *Imperat.* **σχέε**. (§ 117. N. 11.)

The forms **σχέσω**, **ἔσχηκα**, **ἔσχημαι**, **ἔσχίσην**, which commonly are subjoined to **ἔχω**, in strictness belong to **ἔχω**, which see.

NOTE 1. Homer has a 2 Perf. **ἔχουκα** (Il. 2, 218), formed as follows: **ἔχω**, **ΟΧΩ** (§ 96. 19), **ἔχα**, **ἔχαχα**, **ἔχουκα** contrary to the rule (§ 14. 3).

NOTE 2. It would seem that the original form of **ἔχω** was **ΣΕΧΩ**, whence 2 A. **ἔειχον**, syncopated **ἔχον**. (Compare **ἔω**.)

ἔπω (rarely **ἐπέω**), *cook, boil*, F. **ἐψήσω**, A. **ἐψησα**. (§ 96. 10.)

ΕΩ, *am*, see **εἰμι**.

ἜΩ, *put on*, see **ἐννυμι**.

ἘΩ, *send*, see **ἔημι**.

ἜΩ, *place, cause to sit, set*, A. **εἴσα**, Perf. Mid. **ἔμει** *sit*, Pluperf. Mid. **ἔμην** *sat*, F. Mid. **εἴσομαι**, A. Mid. **εἰσάμην**. (§ 80. N. 1.)

The Perfect and Pluperfect Middle are inflected as follows :

Perfect Middle.

IND. S.	ἤμαι ἦσαι ἦται, ἦσται	D.	ἤμεθον ἦσθον ἦσθον	P.	ἤμεθα ἦσθε ἦνται
---------	-----------------------------	----	--------------------------	----	------------------------

SUBJ. ὦμαι, used only in the compound κἀθήμαι, which see.

OPT. οἶμην, only in the compound κἀθήμαι.

IMP. S.	ἦσο ἦσθω	D.	ἦσθον ἦσθων	P.	ἦσθε ἦσθωσαν
---------	-------------	----	----------------	----	-----------------

INF. ἦσθαι.

PART. ἤμενος, η, ον, (§ 93. N. 1.)

Pluperfect Middle.

S.	ἤμην ἦσο ἦτο, ἦστο	D.	ἤμεθον ἦσθον ἦσθην	P.	ἤμεθα ἦσθε ἦντο
----	--------------------------	----	--------------------------	----	-----------------------

NOTE 1. For the forms ἦσται, ἦστα, see above (§ 107. N. 1.)

NOTE 2. For ἦνται, ἦντα, the Ionic has ἴνται, ἴντα. (§ 91. N. 2.)

ἔωνται, see ἐνμι.

Z.

ζάω, live, ζήσω, ἔζησα, ἔζηκα, ζήσομαι. (§ 116. N. 2.)

From ΖΗΜΙ, Imperat. ζῆθι (sometimes ζῆ), Imperf. ἔζην. (§ 117. N. 8.)

ζεύγνυμι (ΖΤΓΩ), yoke, F.

ζεύξω, A. ἔζευξα, Perf. Pass.

ἔζευγμαι, A. Pass. ἔζεύχθην,

2 A. Pass. ἐζύγην. (§ 96. 18, 9.)

ζώννυμι (ΖΩΩ), gird, F. ζώσω,

A. ἔωσα, Perf. ἔωκα, Perf.

Pass. ἔωσμαι, A. Pass. ἐζώ-

σθην (§§ 96. 9 : 107. N. 1 : 109. N. 1.)

H.

ἤμαι, see ἔω, place.

ἡμι, say. The Imperfect ἦν, ἦ, is used chiefly in the formulas

ἦν δ' ἐγώ, said I; ἦ δ' ὅς, said he.

ἡμύω, bend down, regular. Homer has Perf. 3d pers. sing. ἐμνήμυκε (in composition ὑπεμνήμυκε) for ἡμυκε. (§ 81.)

Θ.

ΘΑΝΩ, see θνήσκω.

θάσμαι and θηέσμαι, admire,

F. Mid. θηήσομαι, A. Mid.

ἐθησάμην and ἐθηησάμην.

(§ 96. 18, 10.)

θάπτω (ΘΑΦΩ), bury, θάψω,

ἔθαψα, τέθαμμαι, 2 A. Pass

ἐτάφην. (§§ 96. 2 : 14. 3.)

ΘΑΦΩ, am astonished, 2 A.

ἔταφον, 2 Perf. τέθηπα (con-

trary to § 14. 3) synonymous

with the Present. (§ 96. 18.)

ΘΑΣ, suckle, suck, A. Mid.

- ἰθυσάμην*. Pres. Mid. *Inf.* *θῆσθαι* (contracted from *θάσσειν*, § 23. N. 1).
θῆλω, see *ἐθῆλω*.
ΘΕΡΩ, *warm*, F. Mid. *θέρσομαι*, 2 A. Pass. *ἐθέρην*. Mid. *θέρομαι*, *warm myself*. (§ 103. N. 1.)
θῆω (*ΘΕΤΩ*), *run*, F. Mid. *θεύσομαι*, *θευσοῦμαι*. (§§ 96. N. 12: 114. N. 1.)
θῆω, *put*, see *τίθημι*.
θῆέομαι, see *θύομαι*.
θιγγάνω (*ΘΙΓΩ*), *touch*, F. Mid. *θίξομαι*, 2 A. *ἔθιγον*, *θιγέιν*, *θιγών*. (§ 96. 7.)
θνήσκω (*ΘΑΝΩ*), *die*, Perf. *τέθνηκα* *am dead*, 2 A. *ἔθανον*, 2 Perf. *τέθναα*, *τεθναίην*, *τέθναθι*, *τεθνάναι*, *τεθνεώς* (Epic *τεθνηώς* or *τεθνειώς*), F. Mid. *θανοῦμαι*. From *ΤΕΘΝΗΚΩ*, F. *τεθνήξω*, *τεθνήξομαι*. (§§ 96. 17, 8, 11: 91. N. 7: 99. N.)
ἵημι and *ἰώω* (*ΕΩ*), *send*, Imperf. *ἵην* or *ἰουν*, F. *ἥσω*, A. *ῆκα*, Perf. *εἶκα*, Perf. Pass. *εἶμαι*, A. Pass. *ἔθην* or *εἵθην*, 2 A. *ῆν* (not used in the sing. of the *Ind.*), *ῶ*, *εἶην*, *ἔθι* or *ἔς*, *εἶναι*, *εἶς*, 2 A. Mid. *ἔμην* or *εἴμην*, *ῶμαι*, *εἴμην*, *ἔσο* or *οὔ*, *ἔσθαι*, *ἔμενος*. (§§ 96. 1: 104. N. 2: 80. N. 1: 95. N. 2: 117. N. 11, 13.)
ΘΟΡΩ, see *θρώσκω*.
ΘΡΕΦΩ, see *τρέφω*.
ΘΡΕΧΩ, see *τρέχω*.
θρύπτω (*ΘΡΥΦΩ*), *crumble*, *θρύψω*, *ἔθρυπα*, 2 A. Pass. *ἐθρύφην*. (§§ 96. 2: 14 3.)
θρώσκω (*ΘΟΡΩ*), *leap*, *spring*, 2 A. *ἔθορον*, F. Mid. *θοροῦμαι*. (§ 96. 17, 18.)
ΘΥΩ, see *τύφω*.
θύω, *sacrifice*, *θύσω*, *ἔθυσα*, *τέθυκα*, *ἐτύθην*. (§§ 95. N. 2: 14. N. 3.)

I.

ἰδρύω, *locate*, *ύσω*, *υσα*, *υκα*, *υμαι*, A. Pass. *ιδρύθην* and *ιδρύνθην*. (§ 95. 5.)

ΙΔΩ, see *ΕΙΔΩ*.

ἰώω, see *ἵημι*.

ἵζω and *ἱζάνω* (*ΕΔΩ*), *seat*, *sit*, F. *ἵσω* and *ἰῶ*, A. *ἵσα*, F. Mid. *ἱήσομαι*. (§§ 96. 16, 4, 7, 10: 102. N. 1.)

The Present and Imperfect, and the Second Aorist Active and Middle are inflected as follows:

Present Active.	Present Passive and Middle.
IND. S. ἵημι	S. ἵεμαι
ἵης	ἵεσαι, ἱη
ἵησι(ν)	ἵεται
D. ἵεμεν	D. ἵεμεθον
ἵετον	ἵεσθον
ἵετον	ἵεσθον
P. ἵεμεν	P. ἵεμεθα
ἵετε	ἵεσθε
ἵησι(ν), ἱᾶσι(ν)	ἵενται

SUBJ. *ἴω*, like *τιθῶ* from *τίθημι*.

OPT. *ιέην*, like *τιθείην*.

IMP. *S. ἴεθι*, *ἰέτω*, *D. ἴετον*, *ἰέτων*, *P. ἴετε*, *ἰέτωσαν*.

INF. *ἰέναι*.

PART. *ιείς*, *εἶσα*, *ἔν*.

Imperfect Active.

S. ἴην, *ἴης*, *ἴη*, *D. ἴμεν*, *ἴετον*, *ἰέτην*, *P. ἴμεν*, *ἴετε*, *ἴεσαν*.

Second Aorist Active.

IND. *S. ἦν*
ἦς
ἦ

D. ἔμεν, *εἶμεν*
ἔτον, *εἶτον*
ἔτην, *εἶτην*

P. ἔμεν, *εἶμεν*
ἔτε, *εἶτε*
ἔσαν, *εἶσαν*

SUBJ. *ῶ*, inflected like the Present.

OPT. *εἶην*, like the Present.

IMP. *ἔθι*, like the Present.

INF. *εἶναι*.

PART. *εἶς*, *εἶσα*, *ἔν*.

SUBJ. *ἴωμαι*, like *τιθῶμαι*.

OPT. *ιείμην*, like *τιθείμην*.

IMP. *S. ἴσο* or *ἴου*, *ἰέσθω*, *D. ἰέσθον*, *ἰέσθων*, *P. ἰέσθε*, *ἰέσθωσαν*.

INF. *ἰέσθαι*.

PART. *ἰέμενος*, *η*, *ον*.

Imperf. Passive and Middle.

S. ἰέμην, *ἴσο* or *ἴου*, *ἴετο*, *D. ἰέμεθον*, *ἴεσθον*, *ἰέσθην*, *P. ἰέμεθα*, *ἴεσθε*, *ἴεντο*.

Second Aorist Middle.

S. ἔμην, *εἶμην*
ἔσο
ἔτο, *εἶτο*

D. ἔμεθον, *εἶμεθον*
ἔσθον, *εἶσθον*
ἔσθην, *εἶσθην*

P. ἔμεθα, *εἶμεθα*
ἔσθε, *εἶσθε*
ἔντο, *εἶντο*

SUBJ. *ῶμαι*, inflected like the Present.

OPT. *εἵμην*, like the Present.

IMP. *ἴσο*, like the Present.

INF. *ἴσθαι*.

PART. *ἰέμενος*, *η*, *ον*.

NOTE 1. The Present Ind. 3d pers. plur. *ἴωσι* is contracted from *ἴασι*. (§ 117. N. 2.)

NOTE 2. For Imperf. Act. *ἴην*, there occurs a form *ἴυν*, found only in composition.

NOTE 3. Homer has F. *ἴω*, A. *ἴω*, *ἴηκα*. (§§ 95. N. 2: 80. N. 3.)

NOTE 4. The form *ἴωνται* for Perf. Pass. 3d pers. plur. *ἴνται*, is obtained as follows: 'ΕΩ, 'ΟΩ, ὦμαι, ὠμαι, ἴωνται. (§§ 96. 19: 80. N. 3.) See *ἀφίημι*.

ἰκνέομαι and ἰκάνω and ἴκω, *come*, Perf. ἴγμαι, F. Mid. ἴσομαι, 2 A. Mid. ἰκόμην. (§ 96. 5, 10, 7.)

NOTE. Homer has A. Act. 3d pers. plur. ἴεν for ἴεν. (§ 85. N. 2.)

ἸΛΗΜΙ (ΛΑΛΩ), *am propitious*, Imperat. ἴληθι or ἴληθι, Perf. (as Present) Subj. ἴλήκω, Opt. ἴλήκοιμι, F. Mid. ἰλάσομαι, A. Mid. ἰλασάμην. Mid. ἰλάσκομαι (rarely ἰλάομαι), *propitiate*. (§§ 96. 8 : 95. N. 2.)

ἸΠΑΜΑΙ (ΠΤΑΛΩ, ἸΠΤΗΜΙ), F. Mid. πτήσομαι, 2 A. ἔπτην, 2 A. Mid. ἐπτάμην, = πέτομαι, which see. (§ 96. 1.)

ἴσκω, see εἴσκω.

ἸΣΤΗΜΙ (ΣΤΑΛΩ), *place, cause to stand*, F. στήσω, A. ἔστησα, Perf. ἔστηκα *stand*, later ἔστακα *have placed*, Pluperf. ἔστηκειν or εἰστήκειν *was standing*, Perf. Pass. ἔσταμαι, A. Pass. ἐσταῖθην, 2 Perf. ἔσταα *stand*, ἐστῶ, ἐσταίην, ἐσταθι, ἐστάναι, ἐστώς, 2 A. ἔστην *stood*, στή, σταίην, στήθι, στήναι, στάς. Mid. ἴσταμαι, *cause myself to stand, stand*, (§§ 96. 1 : 117 : 77. N. 2 : 91. N. 7 : 95. N. 2)

NOTE. The augment of the Perfect and Pluperfect, in this verb, takes the rough breathing.

ἰσχανάω and ἰσχάνω, = ἴχω, which see. (§ 96. 7, 10.)

ἰσχνέομαι, = ἴχομαι. (§ 96. 5, 10.)

ἴχω (ἔχω), *take hold of, hold, restrain*, F. σχίσω, Perf. ἔσχηκα, Perf. Pass. ἔσχημαι, A. ἐσχέθην, F. Mid. σχήσο-

μαι, 2 A. ἔσχον. Mid. ἴσχομαι, *restrain myself*. (§§ 96. 1, 10 : 95. 2.)

ἸΩ, see εἶμι, go.

K.

ΚΑΛΩ, see καίνυμαι.

καθέζομαι (κατά, ἕζομαι), *sit down*, Imperf. ἐκαθεζόμην, A. Pass. ἐκαθέσθην (later), 2 F. Mid. καθεδοῦμαι. (§§ 14. 1 : 82. N. 1.)

καθεύδω (κατά, εὐδω), *sleep*, Imperf. καθευῖδον or καθεῦδον or ἐκάθευδον, F. καθευδήσω. (§§ 14. 1 : 82. N. 2.)

κάθημαι (κατά, ἤμαι), *sit down*, Subj. κάθωμαι, Opt. καθοίμην, Imperat. κάθησο (later κάθου), Inf. καθῆσθαι, Part. καθήμενος, Pluperf. Mid. καθήμην or ἐκαθήμην *sat down*. (§§ 14. 1 : 82. N. 3.)

καθίζω and καθίζάνω (κατά, ἵζω, ἱζάνω), *seat, cause to sit down, sit down*, Imperf. ἐκάθιζον, F. καθίσω or καθιῶ, A. ἐκάθισα, Perf. κεκάθισα, F. Mid. καθιζήσομαι. (§§ 14. 1 : 82. N. 1.)

καίνυμαι, *surpass, excel*, Imperf. ἐκαινύμην, Perf. Pass. (from ΚΑΛΩ), κέκασμαι or κέκαδμαι. (§ 107. N. 5.)

καίω or κᾶω, *burn*, A. (Epic) ἔκηα or ἔκεα or ἔκεια, 2 A. Pass. ἐκάην. From ΚΑΤΩ, F. καύσω, A. ἔκαυσα, Perf. Pass. κέκαυμαι, A. Pass. ἐκαύθην. (§§ 96. 18 : 104. N. 1.)

καλέω (ΚΑΛΩ), *call*, F. καλέσω or καλῶ, A. ἐκάλεσα, Perf. κέκληκα, Perf. Pass. κέκλημαι, Opt. κελήμην, Inf. κελῆ-

σθαι, *Part.* κεκλημένος, A. Pass. ἐκλήθη. (§§ 96. 10, 17: 95. N. 1: 91. 5: 102. N. 2.)

κάμνω (ΚΑΜΩ), *labor, am weary*, Perf. κέκηκα, 2 A. ἔκαμον, F. Mid. καμῶμαι. (§ 96. 5, 17.)

καταγνῦμι (κατά, ἄγνυμι), *break down, break to pieces*, F. καιάζω (also κατεάζω, with

the augment of the Aor. Ind.), A. κατέαζα, *Part.* κατεάξας with the augment of the Indicative, 2 Perf κατέαγα *am broken to pieces*, 2 A. Pass. κατεάγην.

NOTE. For Aor. Opt. 2d pers. sing. κατάξαις, Hesiod (Op. et D. 692) has κανάξας (see ἄγνυμι).

κανάξαις, see the preceding. ΚΑΤΩ, see καίω.

κείμαι (κίω, κείω, ΚΕΙΜΙ), *lie down, recline*, κίωμαι, κείομαι, κείσο, κείσθαι, κείμενος, Imperf. ἐκείμην, F. Mid. κείσομαι. (§§ 96. 18: 117.)

The Present and Imperfect are inflected as follows :

Present.

IND. S. κείμαι	D. κείμεθον	P. κείμεθα
κείσαι	κείσθον	κείσθε
κείται	κείσθον	κείνται

SUBJ. κέωμαι, like τύπτωμαι.

OPT. κείομαι, like τυπτοίμαι.

IMP. S. κείσο	D. κείσθον	P. κείσθε
κείσθω	κείσθων	κείσθωσαν

INF. κείσθαι.

PART. κείμενος, η, ον.

Imperfect.

S. ἐκείμην	D. ἐκείμεθον	P. ἐκείμεθα
ἔκεισο	ἔκεισθον	ἔκεισθε
ἔκειτο	ἔκεισθην	ἔκειντο

NOTE. The Present κίω or κείω has the signification of the Future, *shall lie down* ; also, *desire to lie down*.

κέλομαι, *command*, F. Mid. κέλησμαι, A. Mid. ἐκέλησάμην, 2 A. Mid. ἐκεκλόμην for ἐκεκλόμην. (§§ 96. 10: 78. N. 2: 26. 1.)

κερτίω, *prick*, regular. From ΚΕΝΤΩ, A. Inf. κένσαι. (§§ 96. 10: 12. N. 4.)

κεραννῦμι (poetic κεράω), *miz*, F. κεράσω, A. ἐκέρασα, Perf.

κέκρακα, Perf. Pass. κέκραμαι or κεκέρασμαι, A. Pass. ἐκράσθην or ἐκεράσθην. (§§ 96. 9: 26. 1: 107. N. 1: 109. N. 1.)

For Aor. Act. Inf. κερῶσαι, Homer has κρήσαι.

κερδαίνω (ΚΕΡΔΩ), *gain*, F. κερδανῶ (in writers not Attic κερδήσω), A. ἐκέρδανα (not

Attic *ἐκέρδησα*), Perf. *κεκέρ-
δακα* or *κεκέρδηκα*. (§ 96.
7, 10.)
κῆω, see *κῆμαι*.
κῆδω (*ΚΑΔΩ*), *trouble, vex,*
worry, F. Mid. *κεκαδήσομαι*,
A. Mid. *Imperat.* 2d. pers.
sing. *κῆδεσαι*, 2 Perf. *κέκηδα*
am anxious. Mid. *κῆδομαι*,
am anxious about, care for.
(§§ 96. 18, 10, 11: 95. N. 2.)
κίδνημι, Mid. *κίδναμαι*, = *σπί-
δνημι*, -*αμαι*.
κικλήσκω (*ΚΑΛΩ*), = *καλέω*.
(§ 96. 17, 1, 8.)
κίρνημι and *κίρνάω*), = *κεράν-
νυμι*. (§ 96. 16, 6.)
κίχάνω (*ΚΙΧΩ*), *reach, find*, F.
Mid. *κίχῃσομαι*, A. Mid. *ἐκι-
χῃσάμην*, 2 A. *ἐκίχον*. From
ΚΙΧΗΜΙ, 2 A. *ἐκίχην*, *Subj.*
κίχῳ (Epic *κίχειω*), *Opt.* *κι-
χέην*, *Inf.* *κίχῃναι*, *Part.* *κι-
χείς*, 2 A. Mid. *Part.* *κίχῃ-
μενος*. (§§ 96. 7, 10. 117.
N. 17, 15.)
κίχρημι (*χράω*), *lend*, the rest
from *χράω*, which see. (§ 96.
1.)
κίω, *go*, Imperf. *ἔκιοι*.
κλάζω (*ΚΛΑΓΩ*), *clang*, F.
κλάγξω, A. *ἐκλαγξα*, 2 A. *ἔ-
κλαγον*, 2 Perf. *κέκληγα* or *κέ-
κλαγγα*. From *κεκλήγω*, Pres.
Part. *κεκλήγων*. (§ 96. 4,
6, 18, 11.)
κλαίω or *κλαῶ*, *weep*, F. *κλαιήσω*
or *κλαήσω*. From *ΚΛΑΤΩ*,
A. *ἐκλαυσα*, F. Mid. *κλαύσο-
μαι*, *κλαυσούμαι*. (§ 96. 10:
114. N. 1.)
κλάω, *break*, *κλάσω*, *ἔκλασα*, *κέ-
κλακα*, *κέκλασμαι*, *ἐκλάσθην*.
From *ΚΛΗΜΙ*, 2 A. *Part.*

κλάς. (§§ 95. N. 1: 107.
N. 1: 109. N. 1: 117.)
κλύω, *hear*, Imperf. *ἔκλυον* sy-
nonymous with the Aorist.
From *ΚΛΥΜΙ*, 2 A. *Imperat.*
κλύθι and *κέκλύθι*, 2 A. Mid.
Part. *κλύμενος* as adjective,
celebrated, famous. (§§ 78.
N. 2: 117. N. 10.)

ΚΜΑΩ, see *κάμνω*.

κορέννυμι (*ΚΟΡΩ*), *satiate*, F.
κορέσω, A. *ἐκόρεσα*, Perf.
κεκόρηκα, Perf. Pass. *κεκόρε-
σμαι* (Ionic *κεκόρημαι*), A.
Pass. *ἐκορέυθην*. (§§ 96.
10, 9: 95. N. 2: 107. N. 1:
109. N. 1.)

κράζω (*ΚΡΑΙΩ*), *cry*, F. *κράξω*,
F. Mid. *κράξομαι*, 2 Perf.
κέκραγα synonymous with
the Present. From *ΚΕ-
ΚΡΑΓΩ*), F. Mid. *κεκρά-
ξομαι*, A. (later) *ἐκέκραξα*.
(§ 96. 4, 11.)

NOTE. Forms without the con-
necting vowel, 2 Perf. 1st pers.
plur. *κίεραγγι*, *Imperat.* 2d pers.
sing. *κίεραχθι*, 2 Pluperf. 1st pers.
plur. *κίεραγγιν*. (§ 91. N. 6.)

κρέμαμαι (*κρεμάω*, *ΚΡΕΜΗΜΙ*),
suspend myself, hang, *Subj.*
κρέμωμαι, *Opt.* *κρεμαίμην* or
κρεμοίμην, F. Mid. *κρεμήσο-
μαι*. (§ 117.)

κρεμάννυμι (later *κρεμάω*), *sus-
pend, hang*, F. *κρεμάσω* or
κρεμῶ, A. *ἐκρέμασα*, A. Pass.
ἐκρεμάσθην. (§§ 96. 9: 95.
N. 1: 102. N. 2: 109. N. 1.)

κρήννημι, *κρήνναμαι*, Imperf.
ἐκρημνάμην, = preceding.
(§ 96. 6: 117.)

κτάομαι, *possess*, Perf. Mid. *πέ-
κτημαι* and *ἔκτημαι*, *Subj.* *κε-*

πτῶμαι, *Opt.* κεκτήμην and κεκτώμην (Ionic κεκτεώμην), *Inf.* κεκτήσθαι, *Part.* κεκτημένος, *F. Mid.* κτήσομαι, *A. Mid.* ἐκτισάμην, (§§ 76. N. 3: 91. N. 3.)

κτείνω and κτίννυμι (ΚΤΕΝΩ, ΚΤΑΩ), *kill*, *F.* κτενῶ, *A.* ἔκτεινα, *Perf.* ἔκτακα and ἐκτόνηκα, *Perf. Pass.* ἔκταμαι, *A. Pass.* ἐκτάσθην (sometimes ἐκτάνθην), 2 *A.* ἔκταρον, 2 *Perf.* ἔκτονα. From ΚΤΙΜΙ, 2 *A.* ἐκτᾶν, κτῶ, κταίην, κτάνας, κτάς, 2 *A. Mid.* ἐκτάμην, κτάσθαι, κτάμενος. (§§ 96. 5, 19, 18, 16, 9, 13: 117. N. 10.)

Homer has also *F.* κταῖώ, κταῖόμαι.

ΚΤΙΩ, ΚΤΙΜΙ, *build*, 2 *A. Mid. Part.* κτιμενος, η, ον, *built*. (§§ 117. N. 14.)

κτυπέω (ΚΤΥΠΩ), *make noise, thunder*, ἦσω, ἦσα, ἦκα, ἦμαι, ἦθην, 2 *A.* ἔκτυπον. (§ 96. 10.)

κυνέω (ΚΤΩ), *kiss*, *F.* κύσω, *A.* ἔκυσα. The compound προσκυνέω, *prostrate myself, adore*, is generally regular, as *F.* προσκυνήσω. (§§ 96. 5, 10: 95. N. 1.)

κύνω or κυέω or κύνισκω, *conceive, to be pregnant*, *F.* κυήσω, *A.* ἐκύνησα, *A. Mid.* ἐκυνησάμην, *poetic ἐκύνσάμην*. (§ 96. 10, 8.)

Λ.

ΛΑΒΩ, see λαμβάνω.

λαγχάνω (ΛΑΧΩ), *receive by lot, obtain*, *F. Mid.* λήξομαι (Ionic λάξομαι), 2 *A.* ἔλαχον, *Perf.* εἶλαχα and λείλογχα.

(§§ 96. 7, 18, 19, 6: 76. N. 1.)

ΛΑΘΩ, see λανθάνω.

ΛΑΚΩ, see λάσκω.

λαμβάνω (ΛΑΒΩ), *receive, take*, *Perf.* εἴληφα, *Perf. Pass.* εἴλημμαι, *A. Pass.* ἐλήφθην, *F. Mid.* λήψομαι, 2 *A.* ἔλαβον, 2 *A. Mid.* ἐλαβόμην. (§§ 96. 7, 18: 76. N. 1.)

From ΛΑΜΒΩ, the Ionic has *Perf. Pass.* λίλαμμαι, *A. Pass.* ἰλάμφθην, *F. Mid.* λάμφομαι. It has also *Perf.* λιλάβηκα. (§§ 96. 6, 10: 107. N. 4.)

λανθάνω (ΛΑΘΩ, λήθω), *am hid, escape notice*, *Perf. Pass.* λελησμαι (in Homer λέλασμαι), *F. Mid.* λήσομαι, 2 *A.* ἔλαθον, 2 *Perf.* ἐλήθα, 2 *A. Mid.* ἐλαθόμην. *Mid. λανθάρομαι* (sometimes λήθομαι), *forget*. (§ 96. 7, 18.)

λάσκω (ΛΑΚΩ), *talk, gabble*, *A.* ἐλάκησα, *F. Mid.* λακήσομαι, 2 *A.* ἔλαχον, 2 *Perf.* ἐλάκηκα (Ionic ἐλέκηκα), 2 *A. Mid.* (Epic) λελακόμην. (§§ 96. 14, 10: 78. N. 2.)

λαύνω, ἔλαυον or ἤλαυον, λαύσω, ἔλαυσα, used only in the compound ἀπολαύνω, which see. (§ 78. N. 1.)

ΛΑΧΩ, see λαγχάνω.

λέγω, *collect*, ξω, ξα, *Perf.* εἴλογχα, *Perf. Pass.* εἴλεγμαι, 2 *A. Pass.* ἐλέγην. (§§ 76. N. 1: 98. N. 2.) Λέγω, *say*, is regular.

NOTE. Forms without the connecting vowel, 2 *A. Mid.* λείγμην, 3d pers. sing. λίξετο, for λειγόμεν, λείγντο. (§ 92. N. 4: 7.)

ΛΕΧΩ, *cause to lie down*, ξω, ξα, *A. Mid.* ἐλεξάμην *lay down*,

Imperat. (in Homer) λέξο,
Inf. λέξασθαι, 2 A. Mid.
ἐλέγμην *lay down*, 3d pers.
sing. λέκτο, *Imperat.* λέξο.
(§§ 88. N. 3: 92. N. 4: 9.
1: 7.)

ΛΙΒΩ, see λαμβάνω.

ληθάνω or λήθω, *cause to forget*, F. λήσω, 2 A. (Epic)
λέλαθον, 2 A. Mid. (Epic)
λέλαθόμην. (§§ 96. 7: 78.
N. 2.) See also λανθάνω.
ληκίω, Ionic, = λίσκω, which
see.

ΛΙΧΩ, see λαγχάνω.

λούω (old λύω, λοίω), *wash*,
bathe, λούσω, ἔλουσα, λέλουκα,
λέλουμαι. Mid. λούομαι, com-
monly λούμαι, *wash myself*,
bathe. (§ 96. 18, 10.)

The Present and Imper-
fect commonly drop the con-
necting vowels *o* and *e*.
E. g. Pres. λῡμεν for λού-
μεν, λούται for λούεται, λύν-
ται for λούονται, λούσθαι for
λούεσθαι, Imperf. ἔλουν for
ἔλουνον, ἐλοῦτο for ἐλούετο.

λύω, *loose*, *solve*, λύσω, ἔλυσα,
ἔλυκα, ἐλύμαι, ἐλύθην. (§ 95.
N. 2.)

From ΛΤΜΙ, 2 A. Mid. (Epic)
3d pers. sing. λύσθω as Passive. —
For the Perf. Pass. Opt. 3d pers.
sing. λιλύτῃ, see above (§ 91. N.
4.)

M.

ΜΙΘΩ, see μανθάνω.

μαιμιάω, see μάω.

μυίομαι (μύω), *feel*, *touch*,
handle, F. Mid. μύσσομαι, A.
Mid. ἐμασάμην. (§§ 96. 18:
95. N. 1.)

ΜΑΚΩ, see μηκάομαι.

μανθάνω (ΜΑΘΩ), *learn*, un-

derstand, Perf. μεμάθηκα,
F. Mid. μαθήσομαι, 2 A.
ἔμαθον, 2 F. Doric μαθεῖνμαι
contracted from μαθεύομαι.
(§§ 96. 7, 10: 114. N. 2:
23. N. 1.)

μάρναμαι, *fight*, Opt. μαρναί-
μην or μαρνοίμην, Imperf.
ἐμαρνάμην, inflected like
ῖσταμαι.

μάρπτω (ΜΑΡΠΩ), *take hold*
of, *seize*, F. μάρψω, A.
ἔμαρψα, 2 A. ἔμαρπον (also
ἔμαπον, without the *ρ*), 2
Perf. μέμαρπα. (§ 96. 2.)

μάχομαι (Ionic μαχέομαι), *fight*,
combat, Perf. Mid. μεμάχη-
μαι, F. Mid. μαχέσομαι (Epic
μαχήσομαι), A. Mid. ἐμαχε-
σάμην, 2 F. Mid. μαχοῦμαι.
(§§ 96. 10: 95. N. 2: 114.
N. 2.)

μάω and μαιμάω, *desire*, *am*
eager, *strive*, *feel a strong*
impulse, 2 Perf. μέμαα sy-
nonymous with the Present.
Mid. μύομαι, *desire*, *seek*,
Imperat. μώεο, *Inf.* μώσθαι.
(§§ 96. N. 2: 116. N. 7.)

The 2 Perf. μέμαα is inflected,
as far as it goes, like βίββαα. (§ 91.
N. 7.)

μεθύσκω (μεθύω), *make drunk*,
intoxicate, F. μεθύσω, A.
ἐμέθυσα, A. Pass. ἐμεθύσθην.
Mid. μεθύσκομαι, *am intoxici-*
cated. (§§ 96. 8: 95. N. 1.)

μεθύω, *am intoxicated*, equiva-
lent to the Middle of the
preceding.

ΜΕΙΡΩ (ΜΕΡΩ), *divide*, *share*,
Perf. Pass. 3d pers. sing.
εἴμαρται *it is fated*, Part.
εἵσαρμένος *fated*, *destined*,

Pluperf. Pass. 3d pers. sing. *εἶμαρτο* it was fated, 2 A. *ἔμμορον* I obtained, 2 Perf. *ἔμμορα* have obtained. Mid. *μείρομαι*, receive a share, obtain. (§§ 96. 18, 19: 76. N. 1: 79. N. 3.)

The augment *υ* of the Perf. and Pluperf. Pass. takes the rough breathing.

The forms *μιμέσθαι*, *μιμώμενος* are sometimes used for *μίμασθαι*, *μίμαμενος*. (§ 96. 13.)

μέλλω, am about to be or do any thing, shall, F. *μελλήσω*, A. *ἐμέλλησα*. (§ 96. 10.)

μέλω, am a concern to, F. *μελήσω*, A. *ἐμέλησα*, 2 Perf. (Epic) *μέμηλα*. (§ 96. 10, 18.)

The epic poets have Perf. Pass. 3d pers. sing. *μίμβλινται* for *μιμβλινται*. (§ 26. N.)

μένω and *μῖμνω*, remain, F. *μενώ*, A. *ἔμεινα*, Perf. *μεμένηκα*. (§§ 96. 1, 10: 26. 1.)

MENΩ (not to be confounded with the preceding), intend, purpose, 2 Perf. *μέμονα* synonymous with the Present. (§ 96. 19.)

μηκάομαι (*ΜΑΚΩ*), bleat, 2 A. *ἔμακον*, 2 Perf. *μέμηκα*. From *μεμήκω*, Imperf. *ἐμέμηκον*. (§ 96. 18, 10, 11.)

μιαίνω, stain, regular. Homer (Il. 4, 146) has A. Pass. 3d pers. plur. *μιάσθην* for *μίσανθην* for *ἐμιάσθησαν*. (§ 92. N. 1.)

μῖγνυμι and *μίσγω* (*ΜΙΓΩ*), mix, F. *μίξω*, A. *ἔμιξα*, Perf. Pass. *μέμιγμαi*, A. Pass. *ἐμίχθην*, 2 A. Pass. *ἐμίγην*. (§ 96. 9, 14.)

NOTE. Form without the connecting vowel 2 A. Mid. 3d pers. sing. *ἔμικτο* or *μίκτη* for *ἐμίκιντο*. (§§ 91. N. 4: 7.)

μιμνήσκω (*MNΩ*), cause to remember, remind, F. *μνήσω*, A. *ἔμνησα*, Perf. Mid. *μέμνημαι* remember, Subj. *μεμνώμαι*, Opt. *μεμνήμην* or *μεμνώμην* or *μεμνοίμην* (Ionic *μεμνεώμην*), Imp. *μέμνησο*, Inf. *μεμνήσθαι*, Part. *μεμνημένος*, A. Pass. *ἐμνήσθην*, 3 F. *μεμνήσομαι*, F. Mid. *μνήσομαι*, A. Mid. *ἐμνησάμην*. Mid. *μιμνήσκομαι*, remind myself, remember. (§§ 96. 1, 8: 91. N. 3: 109. N. 1.)

μῖμνω, see *μένω*.

MNΩ, see *μιμνήσκω*.

MOΩ, see *βλώσκω*.

μῦκάομαι (*ΜΥΚΩ*), bellow, ἴσομαι, ἡσάμην, 2 A. *ἔμυκον*, 2 Perf. *μέμυκα*. (§ 96. 10.)

N.

ναίω (*ΝΑΩ*), dwell, A. *ἔνασα* caused to dwell, placed, Perf. Pass. *νένασμαι*, A. Pass. *ἐνάσθην*, F. Mid. *νάσσομαι*, A. Mid. *ἐνασάμην*. (§§ 96. 18: 95. N. 1: 107. N. 1: 109. N. 1.)

νάσσω, pack closely, stuff, F. *νάξω*, A. *ἐνάξα*, Perf. Pass. *νένασμαι*. (§ 96. N. 4.)

ΝΑΩ, see *ναίω*.

νέμω, distribute, F. *νεμῶ* or *νεμήσω*, A. *ἐνειμα*, Perf. *νενέμηκα*, Perf. Pass. *νενέμημαι*, A. Pass. *ἐνεμήθην* or *ἐνεμέθην*. (§§ 96. 10: 95. N. 2.)

νέω (*ΝΕΩ*), swim, A. *ἔνευσα*, Perf. *νένευκα*, F. Mid. *νεύσο-*

μαι, νευσοῦμαι. (§§ 96. N. 12 : 114. N. 1.)

νίζω or νίπιω (NIBΩ), *wash*, νίψω, ἔνιψα, νένιμμαι, ἐνίφθην. (§ 96. 2.)

νοέω (NOΩ), *think*, νοήσω, ἐνόησα, νενόηκα, νενόημαι, ἐνοήθην. (§ 96. 10.)

The Ionic has νύσω, ἔνυσσα, &c. all from the simple Present.

νυστάζω, *feel sleepy*, νυστάζω and νυστάσω, ἐνύσταξα and ἐνύστασα. (§ 96. N. 6.)

Ξ.

ξυρέω and ξυράω (ΞTPΩ), *shave*, regular. Mid. ξυρέομαι, ἀομαι, commonly ξύρομαι, *shave myself*, shave.

Ο.

ὀζω (ΟΔΩ), *emit an odor*, have the smell of, smell, F. ὀζήσω (Ionic ὀζέσω), A. ὤζησα, 2 Perf. ὀδωδα synonymous with the Present. (§§ 96. 4, 10 : 95. N. 2.)

οἶγω or οἶγνυμι, *open*, Imperf. ἔωγον, F. οἶξω, A. ἔωξα, Perf. ἔωχα, Perf. Pass. ἔωγμαι, A. Pass. ἐώχθην, 2 Perf. ἔωγα stand open. (§§ 96. 9 : 80. N. 3.) See also ἀνοίγω.

The epic poets change the diphthong *oi* into *ai*, as αἰῖα for οἶα.

οἶδα, see ΕΙΔΩ.

οἰδάλινω or οἰδάνω or οἰδέω, *swell*, F. οἰδήσω, A. ᾤδησα, Perf. ᾤδηκα.

οἴχομαι, *depart*, am gone, Perf. οἴχοντο (in Homer also ᾤχηκα), Perf. Pass. ᾤχημαι, F. Mid. οἰχήσομαι. (§ 96. 10.)

οἶω or οἴω (both Epic), *think*, suppose, A. Pass. ᾤθην (Epic ᾤσθην), F. Mid. οἴθ-

σομαι, A. Mid. οἴσάμην (Epic). Mid. οἴομαι or οἶμαι (Epic οἴομαι), synonymous with the Active, Imperf. ᾤομην or ᾤμην. (§§ 96. 10 : 109. N. 1.)

ΟΙΩ, F. οἴσω, A. ᾤσα (rare), Imperf. οἴσε, F. Pass. οἴσθην, = φέρω, which see. (§§ 88. N. 3 : 109. N. 1.)

ὀλισθαίνω and ὀλισθάνω (ΟΛΙΣΘΩ), *slip*, *slide*, F. ὀλισθήσω, A. ὀλίσθησα, Perf. ὀλίσθηκα, 2 A. ᾤλισθον. (§ 96. 7, 10.)

ὀλλύμι (ΟΛΩ), *destroy*, *cause to perish*, F. ὀλέσω or ὀλώ, A. ὤλεσα, Perf. ὀλώλεκα, 2 Perf. ὀλωλα have perished, F. Mid. ὀλοῦμαι, 2 A. Mid. ὀλόμην. Mid. ὀλλυμαι, *perish*. (§§ 96. 6, 10 : 81.)

NOTE. The poetic 2 A. Mid. Part. ὀλόμινος or οὔλόμινος has the force of an adjective, *destructive*, *fatal*, *pernicious*.

ὀμνύμι (ΟΜΩ), *swear*, A. ᾤμοσα, Perf. ὀμώμοκα, Perf. Pass. ὀμώμοσμαι and ὀμώμομαι, A. Pass. ᾤμόσθην, F. Mid. ὀμοῦμαι. (§§ 96. 9, 10 : 95. N. 1 : 107. N. 1 : 81.)

ὀμόργνυμι (ΟΜΟΡΓΩ), *wipe off*, F. ὀμόρξω, A. ᾤμορξα, A. Mid. ᾤμορξάμην. (§ 96. 9.)

ὀνίνημι (ΟΝΑΩ, ΟΝΗΜΙ), *benefit*, F. ὀνήσω, A. ᾤνησα, 2 A. Mid. ὀνάμην and ὀνήμην. Mid. ὀνίναμαι, *derive benefit*, *enjoy*. (§§ 96. N? 2 : 117. N. 15.)

ΟΝΩΜΙ (ΟΝΟΩ, ΟΝΩ), Pass. ὄνομαι (inflected like δίδομαι from δίδωμι), *blame*, *find*

fault with, insult, A. Pass. *ὀνόσθην*, F. Mid. *ὀνόσομαι*, A. Mid. *ὀνοσάμην* and *ὀνάμην*. (§§ 96. 10 : 95. N. 1 : 109. N. 1 : 117.)

The form *ὀνισθί* (Π. 24, 241) stands for Pres. Pass. 2d pers. plur. *ὀνισθί* from *ONΩ*.

ΟΠΩ, Perf. Pass. *ὤμμαι*, A. Pass. *ὤφθην*, F. Mid. *ὤφομαι*, A. Mid. *ὤφάμην* (little used), 2 Perf. *ὤπωπα* (poetic), = *ὄρώ*, which see. (§ 81.)

ὄρώ, see, Imperf. *ἰώραον* (Ionic *ῶρων*), Perf. *ἰώρακα*, Perf. Pass. *ἰώραμαι*. From *ΕΙΩΩ* (which see), 2 A. *ἰδον*, *ἰδω*, *ἰδοιμι*, *ἰδέ*, *ἰδεῖν*, *ἰδών*, 2 A. Mid. *ἰδόμεν*, *ἰδωμαι*, *ἰδοίμην*, *ἰδοῦ*, *ἰδέσθαι*, *ἰδόμενος*. From *ΟΠΩ* (which see), Perf. Pass. *ὤμμαι*, A. Pass. *ὤφθην*, F. Mid. *ὤφομαι*. (§ 80. N. 3.)

ὄρνυμι (*ΟΡΩ*), *rouse, excite*, F. *ὄρσω*, A. *ὠρσα*, Perf. Mid. *ὄρώρεμαι*, 2 Perf. *ὄρωρα* have risen, 2 A. Mid. *ὠρόμην*. Mid. *ὄρνυμαι*, also *ὄρομαι*, *ὄρέομαι*, *rouse myself, arise*. (§§ 96. 9, 10 : 103. N. 1 : 104. N. 6 : 81.)

NOTE. Forms without the connecting vowel, 2 A. Mid. 3d pers. sing. *ῶρετο*, Imperat. 2d pers. sing. *ῶρε* and *ῶρειο*, Inf. *ῶραι*, Part. *ῶμενος*. (§§ 92. N. 4 : 11.)

ὀσφραίνομαι (*ΟΣΦΡΩ*), *smell*, F. Mid. *ὀσφρήσομαι*, A. Mid. *ὀσφρησάμην* (later), 2 A. Mid. *ὀσφρόμην* rarely *ὀσφράμην*. (§§ 96. 7, 10 : 85. N. 2.)

ὀύρειω, *mingo*, Imperf. *ἐούρειον*, F. Mid. *οὔρησομαι*. (§ 80. N. 2.)

οὔτιώ, *wound*, regular. From *ΟΤΘΗΜΙ*, 2 A. *οὔταν*, Inf. (Epic) *οὔτάμεναι* or *οὔτιάμεν*, 2 A. Mid. Part. *οὔτιάμενος* as Passive, *wounded*. (§ 117. N. 10, 17.)

ὀφείλω (*ΟΦΕΛΩ*), *owe, must, ought*, F. *ὀφειλήσω*, A. *ὠφείλησα*. (§ 96. 18, 10.)

The 2 A. *ὀφείλων* and *ὀφίλων*, *εἰ*, always expresses a wish, *O that! would to God!* (§ 217. N. 3, 4.)

ὀφλισκάνω (*ΟΦΛΙΩ*), *incur, forfeit*, F. *ὀφλήσω*, Perf. *ὠφληκα*, 2 A. *ὠφλον*. (§ 96. 8, 7, 10.)

Π.

ΠΑΘΩ, see *πάσχω*.

παίζω, *play, jest*, *ἐπαισα*, *ἐπαισμαι*, *ἐπαισθην*, F. Mid. *παίζομαι*, *παίζομαι*. In later writers, *ἐπαιξα*, *ἐπαιγμαι*, *ἐπαλξθην*. (§§ 96. N. 6 : 114. N. 1.)

παίω, *strike*, F. *παίσω* and *παιήσω*, A. *ἐπαισα*, Perf. *πέπαικα*, Perf. Pass. *πέπαισμαι*, A. Pass. *ἐπαλοθην*. (§§ 96. 10 : 107. N. 1 : 109. N. 1.)

πάσχω (*ΠΑΘΩ*, *ΠΕΝΘΩ*), *suffer*, A. *ἐπησα* (not common), F. Mid. *πείσομαι* (rarely *πήσομαι*), 2 A. *ἐπαθον*, 2 Perf. *πέπονθα* (rarely *πέπηθα*). (§§ 96. 6, 18, 19, N. 10 : 12. 5.)

NOTE. The form *πίπρωσι* (Od. 23, 53, for *πιπίνδασι*, is obtained as follows: *ΠΑΘΩ*, *ΠΟΘΩ*, *πίπωθα*, *πίπωσθαι* (for *πίπωσθαι* with the Passive termination *σθαι*). (§§ 96. 19 : 10. 2.)

πατέομαι (*ΠΑΩ*), *eat*, Perf. Pass. *πέπασμαι*, A. Mid.

ἐπαύσασθαι. (§§ 95. N. 1 : 107. N. 1.)

ΠΑΩ, Perf. Mid. πέπαμαι, *possess, acquire*, A. Mid. ἐπαύσασθαι.

πείθω (ΠΙΘΩ), *persuade*, πείσσω, ἐπεισα, πέπεικα, πέπεισμαι, ἐπεισθην, 2 A. ἐπιθον, (poetic), 2 Perf. πίποιθα *trust*, 2 A. Mid. επιθόμην. Mid. πείθομαι, *trust, believe, obey*. (§ 96. 18, N. 14.)

NOTE. The form *ἐπίπιδμι* stands for 2 Pluperf. 1st pers. plur. *ἐπίπιδμι*. (§ 91. N. 6.)

πελάζω and πελάω, *cause to approach, bring near, approach, come near*, πελάσω, ἐπέλασα, ἐπέλασθην and ἐπλάσθην. From ΠΛΗΜΙ comes 2 A. Mid. ἐπλήμην. (§§ 26. 1 : 117. N. 15.)

πέλω, *revolve, move about, am*, Imperf. 3d. pers. sing. ἔπλε for ἔπελε. Mid. ἐλόμαι synonymous with the Active, Part. πλόμενος used only in composition, Imperf. 2d pers. sing. ἔπλεο ἔπλευ *thou art*, 3d pers. sing. ἔπλετο *he is*. (§§ 26. 1 : 23. N. 1.)

ΠΕΝΘΩ, see πάσχω.

πέποσθε, see πάσχω.

πέρδω, *redo*, F. Mid. παρδήσομαι, 2 A. ἔπαρδον, 2 Perf. πέπορδα. Mid. πέρδομαι, synonymous with the Active. (§ 96. 19, 10.)

πέρθω, *sack*, πέρσσω, ἔπερσα, 2 A. ἔπραθον. (§§ 96. 19 : 26. 2.)

NOTE. Homer has 2 A. Mid. Inf. *πείσθαι* without the connecting vowel for *πείσθαι*. (§§ 92. N. 4 : 10. 2 : 11.)

πέσσω, later πέπτω, *boil, digest*, F. πέψω, A. ἔπεψα, Perf. Pass. πέπεμμαι, A. Pass. ἐπέφθην. (§ 96. 2.)

πειάννυμι (ΠΕΤΑΩ), *expand, spread*, F. πετάσω or πετώ, A. ἐπέτασα, Perf. Pass. πέπιταμαι, A. Pass. ἐπετάσθην. (§§ 96. 9 : 95. N. 1 : 102. N. 2 : 109. N. 1 : 26. 1.)

πίτομαι, *fly*, F. Mid. πετήσομαι, 2 A. ἐπιτόμην (for ἐπετόμην), πιῶμαι, πτοίμην, πτίσθαι, πτόμενος. (§§ 96. 10 : 26. 1.)

ΠΕΤΩ, see πίπτω.

ΠΕΤΘΩ, see πυνθάνομαι.

πέφρον, see ΦΕΝΩ.

πήγνυμι (ΠΑΓΩ), later πήσσω, *fix, fasten*, F. πήξω, A. ἔπηξα, Perf. Pass. πέπηγμαι, A. Pass. ἐπήχθην, 2 Perf. πέπηγα *stand fast*, 2 A. Pass. ἐπάγην. (§ 96. 18, 9, 3.)

ΠΗΘΩ, see πάσχω.

ΠΙΘΕΩ (ΠΙΘΩ), *obey, follow, trust*, πιθήσω also πεπιθήσω, ἐπίθησα. (§ 96. 10, 11.)

ΠΙΘΩ, see πείθω and the preceding.

πίλνημι and πιλνάω (πελάω), Mid. πίλναμαι, = πελάζω, which see. (§ 96. 16, 6.)

πίμπλημι and πιμπλάω (ΠΛΑΣΩ), *fill*, F. πλήσω, A. ἔπλησα, Perf. πέπληκα, Perf. Pass. πέπλησμαι, A. Pass. ἐπλήσθην, 2 A. Mid. ἐπλήμην, Opt. πλείμην, Imperat. πλήσο, Part. πλήμενος. (§§ 96. 1 : 107. N. 1 : 109. N. 1 : 117. N. 15.)

The letter *μ*, in the first syllable, is dropped when, in composition,

another μ comes to stand before the first syllable of this verb; as $\acute{\iota}\mu\text{-}\sigma\acute{\iota}\omega\lambda\eta\mu\iota$, not $\acute{\iota}\mu\text{-}\sigma\acute{\iota}\mu\omega\lambda\eta\mu\iota$. The same is observed of $\sigma\acute{\iota}\mu\pi\epsilon\rho\eta\mu\iota$.

$\pi\acute{\iota}\mu\pi\rho\eta\mu\iota$ and $\pi\acute{\iota}\mu\pi\rho\acute{\alpha}\omega$ ($\Pi\text{P}\acute{\alpha}\Omega$), *burn*, F. $\pi\rho\acute{\eta}\sigma\omega$, A. $\acute{\epsilon}\pi\rho\eta\sigma\alpha$, Perf. Pass. $\pi\acute{\epsilon}\pi\rho\eta\sigma\mu\alpha\iota$, A. Pass. $\acute{\epsilon}\pi\rho\acute{\eta}\sigma\theta\eta\nu$. (§§ 96. 1 : 107. N. 1 : 109. N. 1.)

For the omission of μ , in composition, see $\sigma\acute{\iota}\mu\omega\lambda\eta\mu\iota$.

$\pi\acute{\iota}\omega$ ($\Pi\text{I}\Omega$), *drink*, 2 A. $\acute{\epsilon}\pi\iota\omega$, 2 F. Mid. $\pi\iota\omega\mu\iota$ (later). Pass. $\pi\iota\omega\mu\alpha\iota$, as F. Active, *shall drink*. From $\Pi\text{O}\Omega$, Perf. $\pi\acute{\epsilon}\pi\omega\kappa\alpha$, Perf. Pass. $\pi\acute{\epsilon}\pi\omega\mu\alpha\iota$, A. Pass. $\acute{\epsilon}\pi\acute{\omicron}\theta\eta\nu$. From ΠIMI , 2 A. Imperat. 2d pers. sing. $\pi\acute{\iota}\theta\iota$. (§§ 96. 5 : 114. N. 2 : 95. N. 2 : 117. N. 14.)

$\pi\acute{\iota}\pi\iota\omega\kappa$ ($\Pi\text{I}\Omega$), *cause to drink, give to drink*, F. $\pi\acute{\iota}\omega$, A. $\acute{\epsilon}\pi\iota\sigma\alpha$. (§ 96. 1, 8.)

$\pi\acute{\iota}\pi\rho\acute{\alpha}\sigma\omega$ ($\pi\epsilon\rho\acute{\alpha}\omega$), *sell*, Perf. $\pi\acute{\epsilon}\pi\rho\alpha\kappa\alpha$, Perf. Pass. $\pi\acute{\epsilon}\pi\rho\alpha\mu\alpha\iota$, A. Pass. $\acute{\epsilon}\pi\rho\acute{\alpha}\theta\eta\nu$, 3 F. $\pi\epsilon\pi\rho\acute{\alpha}\sigma\mu\alpha\iota$. (§§ 96. 1, 8 : 26. 1.)

$\pi\acute{\iota}\pi\tau\omega$ ($\Pi\text{ET}\Omega$), *fall*, A. $\acute{\epsilon}\pi\epsilon\sigma\alpha$ (little used), Perf. $\pi\acute{\epsilon}\pi\tau\omega\kappa\alpha$, 2 A. $\acute{\epsilon}\pi\epsilon\sigma\omega$ (Doric $\acute{\epsilon}\pi\epsilon\tau\omega$), 2 Perf. Part. $\pi\epsilon\pi\tau\acute{\epsilon}\omega\varsigma$, $\pi\epsilon\pi\tau\acute{\eta}\omega\varsigma$, $\pi\epsilon\pi\tau\acute{\omega}\varsigma$, 2 F. Mid. $\pi\epsilon\sigma\omega\mu\alpha\iota$. (§§ 96. 1, 19, 17, 15 : 114. N. 2.)

$\pi\acute{\iota}\tau\eta\acute{\alpha}\omega$ and $\pi\acute{\iota}\tau\eta\mu\iota$ ($\Pi\text{ET}\acute{\alpha}\Omega$), = $\pi\epsilon\tau\acute{\alpha}\nu\eta\mu\iota$, which see. (§ 96. 16, 6 : 117.)

$\pi\acute{\iota}\tau\acute{\nu}\epsilon\omega$ ($\Pi\text{ET}\Omega$), = $\pi\acute{\iota}\pi\tau\omega$, which see. (§ 96. 16, 5, 10.)

$\pi\acute{\iota}\phi\acute{\alpha}\sigma\omega$ or $\pi\acute{\iota}\phi\alpha\acute{\nu}\omega$ ($\Phi\text{A}\Omega$), *show, make known, communicate*. (§ 96. 1, 8.)

$\Pi\text{I}\Omega$, see $\pi\acute{\iota}\omega$, $\pi\acute{\iota}\pi\iota\omega\kappa$.

$\Pi\text{A}\text{A}\text{I}\Omega$, see $\pi\acute{\lambda}\acute{\alpha}\omega$, $\pi\acute{\lambda}\acute{\eta}\sigma\omega$.

$\pi\acute{\lambda}\acute{\alpha}\omega$ ($\Pi\text{A}\text{A}\text{I}\Omega$), *cause to wander*, F. $\pi\acute{\lambda}\acute{\alpha}\gamma\omega$, A. $\acute{\epsilon}\pi\lambda\alpha\gamma\acute{\alpha}$, A. Pass. $\acute{\epsilon}\pi\lambda\acute{\alpha}\gamma\chi\theta\eta\nu$. Mid. $\pi\acute{\lambda}\acute{\alpha}\zeta\omega\mu\alpha\iota$, *wander about, rove*. (§ 96. 3, 6.)

$\pi\acute{\lambda}\acute{\epsilon}\omega$ ($\Pi\text{A}\text{ET}\Omega$), *sail*, $\acute{\epsilon}\pi\lambda\epsilon\upsilon\sigma\alpha$, Perf. $\pi\acute{\epsilon}\pi\lambda\epsilon\upsilon\kappa\alpha$, Perf. Pass. $\pi\acute{\epsilon}\pi\lambda\epsilon\upsilon\sigma\mu\alpha\iota$, A. Pass. $\acute{\epsilon}\pi\lambda\acute{\epsilon}\upsilon\sigma\theta\eta\nu$, F. Mid. $\pi\lambda\acute{\epsilon}\upsilon\sigma\omega\mu\alpha\iota$, $\pi\lambda\epsilon\upsilon\sigma\omega\mu\alpha\iota$. (§§ 96. N. 12 : 107. N. 1 : 114. N. 1.)

$\pi\acute{\lambda}\acute{\eta}\sigma\omega$ ($\Pi\text{A}\text{A}\text{I}\Omega$), rarely $\pi\acute{\lambda}\acute{\eta}\gamma\eta\gamma\mu\iota$, *strike*, F. $\pi\lambda\acute{\eta}\zeta\omega$, A. $\acute{\epsilon}\pi\lambda\eta\acute{\alpha}$, Perf. Pass. $\pi\acute{\epsilon}\pi\lambda\eta\gamma\mu\alpha\iota$, 2 A. $\pi\acute{\epsilon}\pi\lambda\eta\gamma\omega$ (Epic), 2 Perf. $\pi\acute{\epsilon}\pi\lambda\eta\gamma\alpha$, 2 A. Pass. $\acute{\epsilon}\pi\lambda\acute{\eta}\gamma\eta\nu$ (in composition $\acute{\epsilon}\pi\lambda\acute{\alpha}\gamma\eta\nu$), 2 A. Mid. (Epic) $\pi\epsilon\pi\lambda\eta\gamma\acute{\omicron}\mu\eta\nu$. (§§ 96. 18, 3, 9 : 78. N. 2.)

$\pi\lambda\acute{\omega}\omega$ ($\pi\lambda\acute{\epsilon}\omega$), $\acute{\omega}\sigma\omega$, &c. 2 A. (from $\Pi\text{A}\Omega\text{MI}$) $\acute{\epsilon}\pi\lambda\omega\nu$, Part. $\pi\lambda\acute{\omega}\varsigma$, G. $\pi\lambda\acute{\omega}\nu\tau\omicron\varsigma$, Ionic, = $\pi\lambda\acute{\epsilon}\omega$, which see. (§§ 96. 19 : 117. N. 14.)

$\pi\acute{\nu}\acute{\epsilon}\omega$ ($\Pi\text{NET}\Omega$, $\Pi\text{NT}\Omega$), *blow, breathe*, A. $\acute{\epsilon}\pi\eta\upsilon\sigma\alpha$, Perf. $\pi\acute{\epsilon}\pi\eta\upsilon\kappa\alpha$, Perf. Pass. $\pi\acute{\epsilon}\pi\eta\upsilon\sigma\mu\alpha\iota$, A. Pass. $\acute{\epsilon}\pi\eta\upsilon\sigma\theta\eta\nu$, F. Mid. $\pi\eta\upsilon\sigma\omega\mu\alpha\iota$, $\pi\eta\upsilon\sigma\omega\mu\alpha\iota$. (§§ 96. N. 12 : 107. N. 1 : 109. N. 1 : 114. N. 1.)

Poetic forms, Perf. Pass. $\sigma\acute{\iota}\sigma\eta\mu\alpha\iota$, *am prudent, animated, intelligent*, A. Pass. 3d pers. sing. $\acute{\iota}\pi\eta\acute{\nu}\eta\theta\eta$ used in the compound $\acute{\alpha}\mu\text{-}\sigma\eta\acute{\nu}\eta\theta\eta$, from $\acute{\alpha}\nu\alpha\sigma\pi\acute{\iota}\omega$, 2 A. Mid. (from $\Pi\text{NT}\text{MI}$) $\acute{\iota}\pi\eta\theta\mu\eta\nu$. (§§ 96. 6 : 117. N. 15.)

$\pi\acute{\omicron}\theta\acute{\epsilon}\omega$, *long for, desire, miss*, $\pi\acute{\omicron}\theta\acute{\epsilon}\omega$ and $\pi\acute{\omicron}\theta\acute{\eta}\omega$, $\acute{\epsilon}\pi\acute{\omicron}\theta\eta\sigma\alpha$, $\pi\epsilon\pi\acute{\omicron}\theta\eta\kappa\alpha$, $\pi\epsilon\pi\acute{\omicron}\theta\eta\mu\alpha\iota$, $\acute{\epsilon}\pi\acute{\omicron}\theta\acute{\epsilon}\sigma\theta\eta\nu$. (§§ 95. N. 2 : 109. N. 1.)

ΠΟΡΩ, *give*, 2 A. **ἔπορον**, Perf. Pass. 3d pers. sing. **πέπρωται** *it has been decreed by fate*, Part. **πεπρωμένος** *destined*. (§ 96. 17.)

ΠΟΛ, see **πίνω**.

ΠΡΑΣ, see **πίμπρημι**.

ΠΡΙΑΜΑΙ, *buy*, 2 A. Mid. **ἐπριάμην**, **πρίωμαι**, **πριάμην**, **πρίασο** or **πρίω**, **πρίασθαι**, **πριάμενος**. (§ 117. N. 9.)

ΠΡΟΛ, see **ΠΟΡΩ**.

ΠΤΑΣ, see **ἵπταμαι**, **πτήσσω**.

πτήσσω, *crouch*, F. **πτήξω**, A. **ἔπτηξα**, Perf. **ἔπτηχα**. From **ΠΤΑΣ** comes 2 Perf. Part. **πεπτηώς**. From **ΠΤΗΜΙ**, 2 A. 3d person dual **πτήτην**, in composition **καταπτήτην**. (§§ 96. 3: 99. N.: 117. 12.)

ΠΤΟΩ, see **πίπτω**.

πυνθάνομαι (**ΠΤΘΩ**), poetic **πενύδομαι**, *inquire*, Perf. Mid. **πέπυσμαι**, F. Mid. **πένσομαι**, 2 A. Mid. **ἐπνύόμην**. (§ 96. 18, 7.)

P.

ΠΑΓΩ, see **ρήγγνυμι**.

φαίνω, *sprinkle*, regular. From **ΠΑΔΩ**, A. Imperat. 2d pers. plur. **ράσσαιτε**, Perf. Pass. 3d pers. plur. **ῥάδαται**, Epic. (§§ 104. N. 4: 91. N. 2.)

ῥέζω or **ῥρῶ** or **ΕΡΓΩ**, F. **ῥέξω**, A. **ῥόρεξα** (Epic also **ῥρξα**), 2 Perf. **ῥοργα**, 2 Pluperf. **ῥώργειν**. (§ 80. N. 2, 3.)

ῥέω (**ΡΕΤΩ**, **ΡΤΩ**), *flow*, A. **ῥόρενσα**, Perf. **ῥόρύνηκα**, F. Mid. **ῥένυσομαι** or **ῥνήσομαι**, 2 A. Pass. **ῥόρύην**. (§ 96. 18, 10, N. 12.)

ΡΕΩ, Perf. **ῥεργα**, Perf. Pass.

εἶρημαι, A. Pass. **ῥόρήθην** or **ῥόρέθην** (not Attic **εἰρήθην**, **εἰρέθην**), 3 F. **εἰρήσομαι**, = **ΕΙΠΩ**, which see. (§§ 76. N. 1: 95. N. 2.)

ρήγγνυμι (**ΡΑΓΩ**), later **ῥήσσω**, *tear, burst*, F. **ῥήξω**, A. **ῥόρεξα**, 2 Perf. **ῥόργα**, *am torn to pieces*, 2 A. Pass. **ῥόράγην**. (§ 96. 18, 9, 3, 19.)

ῥιγίω (**ΡΙΓΩ**), *shudder*, **ῥιγίσω**, &c. 2 Perf. **ῥόρύγα** synonymous with the Present. (§ 96. 10.)

ΡΟΩ, see **ῥώννυμι**.

ΡΤΩ, see **ῥέω**, **ῥω**.

ΡΩΓΩ, see **ρήγγνυμι**.

ῥώννυμι (**ΡΟΩ**), *strengthen*, F. **ῥώσω**, A. **ῥόρῶσα**, Perf. **ῥόρῶκα**, Perf. Pass. **ῥόρῶμαι**, Imp. **ῥόρῶσο** *farewell*, &c. A. Pass. **ῥόρώσθην**. (§§ 96. 9: 109. N. 1.)

Σ.

σαλπίζω (**ΣΑΛΠΙΓΩ**), *sound a trumpet*, F. **σαλπιγξω**, later **σαλπίσω**, A. **ῥσάλπιγξα**, later **ῥσάλπισα**. (§ 96. 6, N. 6.)

σαώω (rarely **σάω**), *save*, **σαώσω**, &c. From **ΣΑΩΜΙ** comes Imperf. Act. 3d pers. sing. (Epic) **σάω**. (§§ 96. 10: 78. N. 3: 117.)

σβέννυμι (**ΣΒΕΩ**), *extinguish*, F. **σβέσω**, A. **ῥσβεσα**, Perf. Pass. **ῥσβεσμαι**, A. Pass. **ῥσβέσθην**. From **ΣΒΗΜΙ**, 2 A. **ῥσβην**, **σβείην**, **σβήναι**. (§§ 96. 9: 95. N. 2: 107. N. 1: 109. N. 1.)

σένω (**ΣΤΩ**), *shake, move, agitate*, F. **σένσω**, A. **ῥσσενα**, Perf. Pass. **ῥσσυμαι**, Pluperf. Pass. **ῥσσύμην**, A. Pass. **ῥσ-**

σύθην sometimes εσύθην.
From ΣΤΜΙ, 2 A. Mid.
έσύμην and σύμην. Mid.
σεύμαι and, without the
connecting vowel, σεῦμαι.
(§§ 96. 18 : 104. N. 1 : 78.
N. 3 : 79. N. 3.)

σκεδάννυμι (ΣΚΕΔΑΝΩ), scatter,
disperse, spread, F. σκεδάσω
or σκεδῶ, A. έσκεδάσα, Perf.
έσκεδακα, Perf. Pass. έσκεδα-
σμαι, A. Pass. έσκεδάσθην.
(§§ 96. 9 : 102. N. 2 : 107.
N. 1 : 109. N. 1.)

σκέλλω (ΣΚΕΛΩ, ΣΚΑΛΩ), dry,
cause to wither, F. σκελῶ,
A. έσκηλα, Perf. έσκληκα am
dried up, F. Mid. σκλήσομαι.
From ΣΚΛΗΜΙ, 2 A. έσκλην,
σκληλην, σκληναι. Mid. σκέλλο-
μαι, wither. (§ 96. 6, 17, 18.)

σκιδνῆμι (ΣΚΕΔΑΝΩ), Mid. σκί-
δναι, = σκεδάννυμι, which
see. (§ 96. 6, 16.)

σοῦμαι (σεύω), Imp. 2d pers.
sing. σοῦσο, 2 A. Pass. 3d
pers. sing. έσσουα, in compo-
sition απέσσουα (Laconic)
he is gone, he is dead, =
σεῦμαι from σεύω, which see.
(§ 96. N. 15.)

σώω, see σώζω.

σπείσθαι, see έπω.

ΣΤΑΩ, see ιστημι.

στερέω or στερίσκω (ΣΤΕΡΩ),
deprive, bereave, F. στερήσω,
A. έστέρησα, Perf. έστέρηκα,
Perf. Pass. έστέρημαι, A.
Pass. έστέρήθην, 2 A. Pass.
Part. στερείς (poetic). Pass.
στερέομαι or στέρομαι. (§ 96.
8, 10.)

στορέννυμι or στόρνυμι or στρών-
νυμι (ΣΤΟΡΩ), strew, spread,
F. στορέσω, στρώσω, A. έστό-

ρεσα, έστρωσα, Perf. Pass.
έστρωμαι, A. Pass. έστορέ-
σθην, έστρώθην. (§§ 96. 10,
9, 17 : 95. N. 1 : 109. N. 1.)
στυγέω (ΣΤΥΓΩ), fear, hate,
στυγήσω, &c. 2 A. έστυγον.
Aor. also έστυξα I terrified.
(§ 96. 10.)

σχεῖν, see έχω, ισχω.

σώζω (Epic sóω), save, σώσω,
έσωσα, σίσωκα, σίσωσμαι,
έσώθην.

σώω (σάω), = preceding. (§ 116.
N. 7.)

T.

ΤΑΓΩ, see ΤΑΣ, take.

ΤΑΛΑΩ, bear, suffer, venture,
A. έτάλασα, Perf. τέτληκα, 2
Perf. τέτληα, Opt. τετλαίην,
Imp. τετλαδι, Infin. τετλάναι.
From ΤΑΛΗΜΙ, 2 A. έτλην,
τλῶ, τλαίην, τλήθι, τλήναι,
τλίας. (§§ 26. 1 : 95. N. 2 :
91. N. 7 : 117. 12.)

τάμνω, F. ταμέω, Ionic, = τέ-
μνω.

ΤΑΣ, ΤΑΓΩ, take, Imperat.
2d pers. sing. τῇ (contracted
from τάε) take thou, 2 A.
Part. τεταγών, Epic. (§§ 23.
N. 1 : 78. N. 2.)

τείνω (ΤΕΝΩ, ΤΑΩ), stretch,
extend, F. τενῶ, A. έτεινα,
Perf. τέτακα, Perf. Pass. τέτα-
μαι, A. Pass. έτάθην. (§ 96.
19, 5, 18.)

ΤΕΚΩ, see τίκω.

τέμνω (rarely τέμω), cut, F. τε-
μῶ, Perf. τέμμηκα, Perf. Pass.
τέμμημαι, A. Pass. έμμήθην, 2
A. έτεμον and έταμον, 2 A. M.
εταμόμην. (§ 96. 5, 17, 19.)

τέτμον or έτετμον, I found, met
with, a defective 2 A. Act
(§ 78. N. 2.)

ΤΕΤΧΩ, see τυγχάνω.

τῆ, see ΤΑΩ, take.

ΤΙΕΩ, Perf. Part. τετιηώς afflicted, Perf. Mid. τετιημαι am afflicted, am sorrowful. (§§ 99. N.)

τίθῃμι (rarely τιθίω, θίω), put, place, F. θήσω, A. ἔθῃκα, Perf. τέθεικα, Perf. Pass. τέθειμαι, A. Pass. ἐτέθην, A. Mid. ἐθηκάμην (not Attic), 2 A. ἔθην, θῶ, θείην, θέτι or θίς, θείναι, θείς, 2 A. Mid. ἐθέμην. (§§ 96. 1: 104. N. 2: 95. N. 2, 4: 14. 3, N. 3: 117. N. 11, 13.)

τίκτω (ΤΕΚΩ), bring forth, F. τίξω, A. Pass. (later) ἐτέχθην, F. Mid. τέξομαι, 2 A. ἔτεκον, 2 Perf. τέτοκα, 2 F. Mid. τεκοῦμαι, 2 A. Mid. (poetic) ἐτεκόμην. (§§ 96. N. 3: 114. N. 2.)

τίνω, τίνῃμι, τίννῃμι, = τίω, honor, which is regular. (§ 96. 5, 9.)

τιτράω (ΤΡΑΩ), bore, F. τρήσω, A. ἔτρησα, Perf. τέτρηκα, Perf. Pass. τέτρημαι. (§ 96. 1.)

τιτρώσκω (ΤΟΡΩ), wound, F. τρώσω, A. ἔτρωσα, Perf. τέτρωκα, Perf. Pass. τέτρωμαι, A. Pass. ἐτρώθην. (§ 96. 17, 1, 8.)

τιτύσκομαι (ΤΤΚΩ), prepare, take aim at, 2 A. τίτυκον, 2 A. Mid. τετυκόμην, Epic. (§§ 96. 1, 14: 78. N. 2.)

ΤΑΑΩ, see ΤΑΑΑΩ.

ΤΜΕΩ, ΤΜΑΩ, see τέμνω.

τορέω (ΤΟΡΩ), pierce, τορήσω, &c. 2 A. ἔτορον. (§ 96. 10.)

ΤΟΡΩ, see τιτρώσκω, τορέω.

τόσσαι, τόσσας, = τυχεῖν, τυχών, from τυγχάνω, which see.

ΤΡΑΓΩ, see τρώγω.

ΤΡΑΩ, see τιτράω.

τρέφω (ΘΡΕΦΩ), nourish, feed, support, F. θρέψω, A. ἔθρεψα, Perf. τέτροφα, Perf. Pass. τέθραμμαι, A. Pass. ἐθρέφθην, 2 A. ἔτραφον (Epic), 2 A. Pass. ἐτράφην. (§§ 14. 3: 96. 19: 107. N. 6.)

τρέχω (ΘΡΕΧΩ), run, A. ἔθρεξα, F. Mid. θρέξομαι. From ΔΡΑΜΩ or ΔΡΕΜΩ (which see) come Perf. δεδράμηκα, Perf. Pass. δεδράμηναι, 2 A. ἔδραμον, 2 Perf. δίδρομα (Epic), F. Mid. δραμονύμαι. (§ 14. 3.)

τρώγω (ΤΡΑΓΩ), eat, gnaw, F. Mid. τρώξομαι, 2 A. ἔτραγον. (§ 96. 19.)

τυγχάνω (ΤΤΧΩ), happen, attain, A. ἐτύχησα (Epic), Perf. τετύχηκα, Perf. Mid. (poetic) τέτυγμαί or τέτευγμαί, F. Mid. τεύξομαι, 2 A. ἔτυχον. (§ 96. 7, 10, 18.)

τύπτω (ΤΤΠΩ), strike, F. τύψω commonly τυπτήσω, A. ἔτυψα, Perf. τίτυφα, 2 Perf. τίτυμαι commonly τετύπτημαι, A. Pass. ἐτύφθην, 2 A. Pass. ἐτύπην. (§ 96. 2, 10.)

τ.

ὑπεμνήμυκε, see ἡμύω.

ὑπισχνέομαι and ὑπόσχομαι (ὑπό, ἰσχνέομαι, ἰσχομαι), promise, Perf. Pass. ὑπέσχημαι, A. Pass. ὑπεσχέθην, F. Mid. ὑποσχόσομαι, 2 A. Mid. ὑπεσχόμην.

φ.

ΦΑΓΩ, 2 A. ἔφαγον, Pass. φάγομαι (later) as F. Active, = ἐσθίω, which see.

φάσκω, see φημί.

ΦΑΩ, see πιφάσκω, ΦΕΝΩ, φημί.

ΦΕΝΩ (ΦΑΩ), kill, Perf. Pass. πέφαμαι, 3 F. πιφήσομαι, 2 A. πέφρον or ἐπεφρον. (§§ 96. 5, 19 : 95. N. 2 : 78. N. 2 : 26. 1.)

φέρω, bring, carry, bear, Imperf. ἔφερον. From ΟΙΩ, F. οἶσω, A. Imperat. 2d pers. sing. οἶσε. From ΕΝΕΓΚΩ

(which see), A. ἤνεγκα, Perf. ἐνήνοχα, Perf. Pass. ἐνήνεγμαι, A. Pass. ἤνεχθην, 2 A. ἤνεγκον.

φεύγω (ΦΤΓΩ), flee, escape, F. Mid. φεύσομαι, φευξοῦμαι, 2 A. ἔφυγον, 2 Perf. πέφευγα. (§§ 96 18 : 114. N. 1.)

Homer has also 2 Perf. Part. πειφυζέτε (as form ΦΥΖΩ), and Perf. Pass. Part. πειφυγμένοι having escaped.

φημί and φάσκω (ΦΑΩ), say, Imperf. ἔφη, F. γήσω, A. ἔφησα, Perf. Pass. πέφασμαι, 2 A. Mid. τφάμην, Imperat. φάο (Epic), Inf. φάσθαι. (§§ 96. 8 : 95. N. 2 : 107. N. 1 : 117. N. 9.)

The Present and Imperfect Active are inflected as follows :

Present.

IND. S. φημί φῆς φησι(ν)	D. φαμέν φατόν φατόν	P. φαμέν φατέ φασί(ν)
SUBJ. S. φῶ, φῆς, φῆ, φῆτε, φῶσι(ν).	D. φῶμεν, φῆτον, φῆτον,	P. φῶμεν, φῆτε, φῶσι(ν).
OPT. S. φαίην, φαίης, φαίη, P. φαίημεν, φαίητε, φαίησαν or φαῖεν.	D. φαίημεν, φαίητον, φαίητην,	P. φαίημεν, φαίητε, φαίησαν or φαῖεν.
IMP. S. φάθι (§14. N. 4) φάτω	D. φάτον φάτων	P. φάτε φάτωσαν, φάντων
INF. φάναι.		
PART. φάς, φᾶσα, φάν, G. φάντος.		

Imperfect.

S. ἔφην ἔφης, ἔφησθα ἔφη	D. ἔφαμεν ἔφατον ἔφάτην	P. ἔφαμεν ἔφατε ἔφασαν
--------------------------------	-------------------------------	------------------------------

NOTE 1. The 2d pers. sing. of the Ind. is very often written φῆς.

NOTE 2. For the 2d pers. sing. of the Imperfect, see above (§ 84. N. 6).

φθάνω (ΦΘΑΩ), come before, anticipate, F. φθάσω, A. ἔφθασα, Perf. ἔφθαχα, F. Mid. φθήσομαι. From ΦΘΗ-

MI, 2 A. ἔφθην, φθῶ, φθαίην, φθῆναι, φθάς, 2 A. Mid. ἔφθάμην, φθάμενος. (§§ 96. 5 : 95. N. 2 : 117.)

φθίνω, φθίω, *consume, perish*, φθίσω, ἔφθισα, ἔφθικα, ἔφθιμαι. From ΦΘΙΜΙ, 2 A. Mid. ἐφθίμην, *Subj.* φθίωμαι, *Opt.* φθίμην, *Inf.* φθίσθαι, *Part.* φθίμενος. (§§ 96. 5 : 117. N. 14.)

φιλέω, *love*, regular. From the simple ΦΙΛΩ, A. Mid. ἐφίλάμην, *Imperat.* 2d pers. sing. φίλαι, *Epic.*

φορέω, *carry, bear, wear*, regular. From ΦΟΡΗΜΙ, *Inf.* (in Homer) φορῆναι. (§ 117. N. 17.)

φρέω (φέρω), φρήσω, &c. used only in composition. From ΦΡΗΜΙ comes 2 A. *Imp.* φρές. (§§ 96. 17 : 117. N. 11.)

ΦΤΓΩ, ΦΤΖΩ, see φεύγω.

φύω, *produce*, φύσω, ἔφυσα, πέφυκα *am*, 2 Perf. πέφυκα *am*, 2 A. Pass. (later) ἐφύην. From ΦΤΜΙ, 2 A. ἔφυν *am*, *Subj.* φύω, *Opt.* φύην, *Inf.* φύναι, *Part.* φύς. (§ 117. N. 7, 16.)

X.

ΧΑΛΩ, see χάζω, χανδάνω.

χάζω (ΧΑΛΩ, ΚΑΛΩ), *yield, give way*, F. κεκαδήσω *shall deprive*, 2 A. κέκαδον *I made to give way, deprived*, 2 A. Mid. κεκαδόμην. (§§ 96. 4, 10, 11 : 78. N. 2.)

χαίνω (ΧΑΝΩ, ΧΑΩ), commonly χάσσω, *gape*, 2 A. ἔχανον, 2 Perf. κέχηνα, F. Mid. χανοῦμαι. (§ 96. 5, 18, 8.)

χαίρω (ΧΑΡΩ), *rejoice*, F. χαίρήσω, Perf. κεχάρηκα, Perf. Pass. κεχάρημαι (*poetic* κέ-

χαρμαι), A. Mid. ἐχηράμην (*poetic*), 2 A. Pass. ἐχάρην, 2 A. Mid. κεχαρόμην (*Epic*). Homer has also F. κεχαρήσω, κεχαρήσομαι. (§§ 96. 18, 10, 11 : 78. N. 2.)

χανδάνω (ΧΑΛΩ, ΧΑΝΩ, ΧΕΝΩ), *contain, hold, receive*, F. Mid. χείσομαι, 2 A. ἔχαδον, 2 Perf. κέχανδα. (§§ 96. 6, 7, 19 : 12. 5.)

χάσσω, see χαίνω.

χέζω (ΧΕΛΩ), *caco*, A. ἔχεσα and ἔχεσον, Perf. Pass. κέχεσμαι, F. Mid. χέσομαι, χεσουμαι, 2 Perf. κέχοδα. (§§ 96. 4, 19 : 85. N. 2 : 114. N. 1.)

χέω (ΧΕΤΩ, ΧΤΩ), *pour*, F. χέω sometimes χεύσω, A. ἔχεα sometimes ἔχευσα (*Epic* ἔχευα), Perf. κέχυκα, Perf. Pass. κέχυμαι, A. Pass. ἐχύθην. From ΧΤΜΙ, 2 A. Mid. ἐχύμην. (§§ 96. 18, N. 12 : 95. N. 1 : 102. N. 2 : 104. N. 1 : 117.)

χώω, see χώννυμι.

ΧΡΑΙΣΜΩ, *help*, F. χραισμήσω, A. ἐχραισμησα, 2 A. ἔχραισμον. (§ 96. 10.)

χράω, *deliver an oracle*, χρήσω, &c. Mid. χράσομαι, *use*. (§§ 95. N. 3 : 116. N. 2.)

χρή (χράω), *it is necessary*, *Impersonal*, *Subj.* χρῆ, *Opt.* χρείη, *Inf.* χρεῖναι, *Part.* neut. χρεών, *Imperf.* ἐχρήν or χρῆν, F. χρήσει.

The compound ἀπόχρη, *it is enough*, has *Inf.* ἀποχρεῖν, *Imperf.* ἀπέχρη.

NOTE. The *IMP.* χρέ regularly would be χρεῖ, (§ 116. N. 2.)

The *OPT.* χρείη, and the *IMP.*

χρῆναι come from *χρῖω* (Ionic', XPHML (§§ 116. N. 8: 117. N. 17.)

The PART. *χρῖών* stands for *χρῖον*. (§ 116. N. 9.)

The Imperfect *ἔχρῖν* is contracted from *ἔχρῖσιν* (§ 116. N. 3). For *χρῖν*, see above (§§ 78. N. 3: 93. N. 4: 23. N. 3).

χρῶννυμι (ΧΡΟΩ), *color*, F. *χρώσω*, A. *ἔχρωσα*, Perf. *κέχρωκα*, Perf. Pass. *κέχρωσμαι*, A. Pass. *ἐχρώσθην*. (§§ 96. 9: 107. N. 1: 109. N. 1.)

χώννυμι (χῶω), *heap up*, *dam*, F. *χώσω*, A. *ἔχωσα*, Perf. *κέχωκα*, Perf. Pass. *κέχωσμαι*, A. Pass. *ἐχώσθην*. (ibid.)

ψ.

ψύχω, *cool*, *ψύξω*, &c. 2 A. Pass. *ἐψύγην* (as if from *ψτίνω*).

Ω.

ώθῖω (ΩΘΩ), *push*, Imperf. *ώθήεον*, F. *ώθήσω* or *ώσω*, A. *ἔωσα*, Perf. *ἔωκα*, Perf. Pass. *ἔωσμαι*, A. Pass. *ἔωσθην*, F. Mid. *ώσομαι*. (§§ 96. 10: 80. N. 2.)

ώνέομαι, *buy*, Imperf. *ἔωνέομην*, Perf. Pass. *ἔώνημαι*, F. Mid. *ώνήσομαι*, A. Mid. (not Attic) *ἔωνησάμην* or *ώνησάμην*. (§ 80. N. 2.)

NOTE. In the catalogue of Anomalous Verbs, tenses of easy formation (as F. Pass.) are not generally given.

ADVERB.

§ 119. 1. Many adverbs answering to the question *πῶς*, *HOW? IN WHAT MANNER?* are formed from adjectives, pronouns, and participles, by changing *ος* of the nominative or genitive into *ως*. E. g.

σοφῶς, *wisely*, from *σοφός*, *wise*;

χαριέντως, *gracefully*, from *χαρίεις*, *εντος*, *graceful*;

ἀληθῶς, contracted *ἀληθῶς*, *truly*, from *ἀληθής*, *ἑος*, *true*;

οὕτως, *thus*, from *οὗτος*, *this*;

ὄντως, *indeed*, from *ὢν*, *ὄντος*, *being*.

2. Some adverbs of this class end in *δην* or *άδην*. Such adverbs are derived from verbs. E. g. *γράφδην*, *scratchingly*, from *γράφω*, *scratch*; *λογάδην*, *selectedly*, from *λέγω*, *select*, *collect*. (§§ 7: 96. 19.)

3. Some end in *δόν* or *ηδόν*. Such adverbs are derived from nouns. E. g. *ἀγελδόν*, *in herds*, from *ἀγέλη*, *herd*; *τετραποδῶδόν*, *like a quadruped*, from *τετράπους*, *οδος*, *four-footed*.

4. Some end in *ι* or *ει*, *τι* or *τε*. E. g. *ἐθελοντι*, *voluntarily*, from *ἐθέλων*, *οντος*, *willing*; *βαρβαριστι*, *like a barbarian*, from *βαρβαρίζω*, *act like a barbarian*.

5. Some end in ξ. E. g. *ἐναλλάξ*, *by turns, crosswise*, from *ἐναλλάσσω*, *place across*.

6. A few adverbs of this class end in *ινδην*. E. g. *πλουτίνδην*, *according to (his) wealth*, from *πλοῦτος*, *riches*.

§ 120. Adverbs answering to the question *πὸσάκις*, *HOW OFTEN?* end in *άκις*. Such adverbs are derived from adjectives. E. g. *συχνάκις*, *often*, from *συχνός*, *frequent*.

For the *numeral* adverbs, see above (§ 62. 4).

§ 121. 1. Adverbs answering to the question *πόθι* or *ποῦ*, *WHERE? IN WHAT PLACE?* end in *θι* or *σι(ν)*. E. g. *αὐτόθι*, *in that very spot*, from *αὐτός*.

The termination *σι(ν)* is chiefly appended to names of *towns*. It is preceded by *η* but when the nominative singular of the noun ends (or would end) in *a* pure or *ρα*, it is preceded by *a*. E. g. *Ἀθήνησι*, *at Athens*, from *Ἀθῆναι*, *Athens*; *Θεσπιάσι*, *at Thespiæ*, from *Θεσπιά*, *Thespiæ*.

(1) Some adverbs of this class end in *ου* or *αχοῦ*. E. g. *αὐτοῦ*, *there*, from *αὐτός*; *πανταχοῦ*, *everywhere*, from *πᾶς*, *παντός*.

(2) Some end in *οῖ*. E. g. *Ἰσθμοῖ*, *at the Isthmus*, from *Ἰσθμός*, *Isthmus*.

(3) The following adverbs also answer to the question *WHERE?* *ἄγχι* or *ἀγχοῦ*, *ἀνεκός*, *ἄνω*, *ἐγγύς*, *ἐκάς*, *ἐκεῖ*, *ἐκτός*, *ἐνδον*, *ἐνθα* or *ἐνθάδε* or *ἐνταῦθα* (Ionic *ἐνθαῦτα*), *ἐντός*, *ἔξω*, *ἔστω*, *ἔκταρ*, *κάτω*, *πέρας*, *πέρα* and *πέραν*, *πλησίον*, *πόρρω*, *πρόσω*, *τῆλε* or *τηλοῦ*, *ὧδε*, and some others.

NOTE 1. The adverb *οἶκω*, *at home*, from *οἶκος*, *house*, takes the acute on the penult. (§ 20. N. 1.)

2. Adverbs answering to the question *πόθεν*, *WHENCE?* FROM WHAT PLACE? end in *θεν*. E. g.

Ἀθήνηθεν, *from Athens*, from *Ἀθῆναι*, *Athens*;

οὐρανόθεν, *from heaven*, from *οὐρανός*, *heaven*.

Here belongs *ἐνθεν* or *ἐνθενδε* or *ἐντεῦθεν* (Ionic *ἐνθενεῦθεν*), *hence, thence, whence*.

3. Adverbs answering to the question *πότε*, *WHITHER?* TO WHAT PLACE? end in *σε*, *δε*, or *ζε*. E. g.

ἐκεῖσε, *thither*, from *ἐκεῖ*, *there*;

οἰκόνδε, *to the house, home*, from *οἶκος*, *house*;

Θήβαζε, *to Thebes*, from *Θῆβαι*, *Thebes*.

NOTE 2. In strictness, the ending *δε* is appended to the *accusative* singular or plural of the noun.

NOTE 3. The adverbs *οἰκαδε*, *home*, and *φύγαδε*, *to flight*, imply nom. ΟΙΞ, ΦΥΞ, whence accus. οἶκα, φύγα.

4. Adverbs answering to the question *πῇ*, IN WHAT DIRECTION? end in *η* or *αῆ*. E. g.

οὐδαμῇ, in no way, from *οὐδαμός*, none;

ἄλλαχῇ, in another direction, from *ἄλλος*.

NOTE 4. The ending *η* becomes *η* only when the nominative of the adjective, from which such adverbs are derived, is not obsolete.

§ 122. The following adverbs answer to the question *πότε*, WHEN? IN WHAT TIME? *ἔτι*, *αὐριον*, *ἐκάστοτε*, *ἔπειτα*, *ἐχθές* or *χθές*, *νεωστὶ*, *νύκτωρ*, *νῦν*, *ὀψέ*, *πάλαι*, *πάντοτε*, *πέρυσσι*, *πρὶν*, *προχθές*, *πρώην*, *πρωῖ*, *σήμερον*, *τῆτες*, *ύστερον*, and some others.

§ 123. The following table exhibits the adverbs derived from *ΠΟΣ*, *ΟΜΟΣ*, *ΤΟΣ*, and *ὅς*. (§§ 73. 1: 63. N. 2: 71.)

Interrogative.	Indefinite.	Demonstrative.	Relative.
<i>ποῦ</i> or <i>πόθι</i> , <i>where?</i>	<i>πού</i> or <i>ποθί</i> , <i>somewhere</i>	<i>τόθι</i> , <i>here</i> , <i>in this</i> <i>place</i>	<i>οὗ</i> or <i>ὅθι</i> or <i>ὅπου</i> or <i>ὀπό-</i> <i>θι</i> , <i>where</i>
<i>πόθεν</i> , <i>whence?</i>	<i>ποθεν</i> , <i>from</i> <i>some place</i>	<i>τόθεν</i> , <i>thence</i>	<i>ὅθεν</i> or <i>ὀπό-</i> <i>θεν</i> , <i>whence</i>
<i>ποῖ</i> or <i>πόσε</i> , <i>whither?</i>	<i>ποί</i> , <i>some-</i> <i>whither</i>	wanting	<i>οἷ</i> or <i>ὅποι</i> , <i>whither</i>
<i>πῇ</i> , <i>in what</i> <i>direction?</i>	<i>πή</i> , <i>in some</i> <i>direction</i>	<i>τῇ</i> or <i>τῇδε</i> or <i>ταύτῃ</i> , <i>in this</i> <i>direction</i>	<i>ῇ</i> or <i>ὅπῃ</i> , <i>in which</i> <i>direction</i>
<i>πότε</i> , <i>when?</i>	<i>ποτέ</i> , <i>at some</i> <i>time, once</i>	<i>τότε</i> , <i>then</i>	<i>ότε</i> or <i>ὀπότε</i> <i>when</i>
<i>πῶς</i> , <i>how?</i>	<i>πώς</i> , <i>some-</i> <i>how</i>	<i>τῶς</i> or <i>ὥδε</i> or <i>οὕτως</i> , <i>thus, so</i>	<i>ὥς</i> or <i>ὀπως</i> , <i>as</i>
<i>πηνίκα</i> , <i>at</i> <i>what time?</i>	wanting	<i>τηνίκα</i> , <i>τηνικά-</i> <i>δε</i> , <i>τηνικαῦτα</i> , <i>at this or that</i> <i>time</i>	<i>ῆνίκα</i> or <i>ὀπηνίκα</i> , <i>at</i> <i>which time</i>
<i>πῆμος</i> , <i>when?</i>	wanting	<i>τῆμος</i> or <i>τη-</i> <i>μόσδε</i> or <i>τη-</i> <i>μοῦτος</i> , <i>then</i>	<i>ῆμος</i> or <i>ὀπῆ-</i> <i>μος</i> , <i>when</i>
wanting	wanting	<i>τέως</i> , <i>so long</i>	<i>ἕως</i> , <i>until</i>
wanting	wanting	<i>τόφρα</i> , <i>so long</i>	<i>ὀφρα</i> , <i>as long as</i>

NOTE 1. The forms $\pi\acute{\alpha}\theta\iota$, $\pi\alpha\theta\acute{\iota}$, $\epsilon\acute{\alpha}\theta\iota$, $\theta\acute{\iota}\theta\iota$, $\epsilon\acute{\alpha}\theta\iota\nu$, $\alpha\acute{\iota}$, $\tau\acute{\alpha}\varsigma$, $\pi\tilde{\eta}\mu\alpha\varsigma$, $\tau\tilde{\eta}\mu\alpha\varsigma$, $\tilde{\eta}\mu\alpha\varsigma$, $\tau\acute{\epsilon}\phi\epsilon\alpha$, $\delta\phi\epsilon\alpha$, are poetic.

Instead of **रास**, the poets sometimes use **रास्**, with the acute accent.

NOTE 2. The letter *i* is annexed to the demonstratives *ταύτη, ἡδε, οὕτως*, for the sake of emphasis. Thus, *ταυτηί, ἡδέι, οὕτωςί*. (§ 70. N. 2.)

NOTE 3. Also the adverbs $\delta\iota\upsilon\rho\acute{\iota}$, $\iota\sigma\alpha\delta\acute{\iota}$ or $\iota\sigma\tau\iota\upsilon\sigma\iota\nu$, and $\nu\acute{\upsilon}\nu$, take $\acute{\iota}$. Thus, $\delta\iota\upsilon\rho\acute{\iota}$, $\iota\sigma\alpha\delta\acute{\iota}$ or $\iota\sigma\tau\alpha\nu\sigma\acute{\iota}$, $\iota\sigma\tau\iota\upsilon\sigma\iota\nu\acute{\iota}$, $\nu\upsilon\acute{\iota}$.

NOTE 4. Some of the *relative* adverbs are strengthened by *πῶς* or *οὕτως*, or by both united. E. g. *ὅτε, ὡςταρ, ὡσταρεὺς*, as; *ὅπου, ἐπουθεν* wherever.

§ 124. 1. Some *genitives*, *datives*, and *accusatives* are used adverbially. E. g. δημοσίᾳ, *publicly*, from δημόσιος, *public*; τέλος, *finally, lastly*, from τέλος, *end*.

2. Especially the *accusative singular* or *plural* of the *neuter* of an *adjective* is often used *adverbially*. E. g. *μόνον*, *only*, from *μόνος*, *alone*; *πολύ* or *πολλά*, *much*, from *πολύς*, *much*.

NOTE. In some instances, a word with the preposition, which governs it, is used adverbially. E. g. *παράχρημα* (*παρὰ χρέμα*), *instantly*; *πρὸς ἔργον* (*πρὸς ἔργον*), *to the purpose*; *καθ' ἄνθρωπον* (*καθ' ἄνθρωπον*), *as*.

COMPARISON OF ADVERBS.

§ 125. The *comparative* of an adverb derived from an adjective is the same with the *neuter singular* of the comparative, and the *superlative* is the same with the *neuter plural* of the superlative, of that adjective. E. g.

σοφῶς, *wisely*, σοφώτερον, *more wisely*, σοφώτατα, *most wisely*,
from σοφός, *wise*. (§ 57.)

ἡδύως, pleasantly, ἡδίον, more pleasantly, ἡδιστα, most pleasantly, from ἡδύς, pleasant. (§ 58.)

NOTE 1. Some adverbs of the comparative degree end in *ως*. E. g. χαλ-
πῶς, χαλιπωτίως, from χαλιπός.

Superlatives in as are rare.

NOTE 2. Some comparative and superlative adverbs end in *ω*, particularly when the positive ends in *ω*. E. g. *ἀνω, ὑπ, ἀνωτέρω, ἀνωτάτω*.

NOTE 3. The following adverbs are anomalous in their comparison:

ἀγχι or ἀγχιού, near, ἄσπον, ἀγχισπον. (Compare § 58. N. 1.)

ἰκέε, ἀφάρ, ἰκαστέρω, ἰκαστάτω. (§ 125. N. 2.)

ἔνδον, within, ἑνδοσίην, ἑνδοτάτων. (ibid.)

μάλα, very, μάλλον, more, rather, μάλιστα, very much, especially.

vúκτωρ, nightly, by night; *νυκτιάσις*, further back in the night, that is, earlier in the morning, *νυκτιάτα*, very early in the morning.

πέρα, farther, beyond, περαιτέρω or περαιότερον, περαιότατον. (ibid.)

πρὸς ἔργον, to the purpose, πρὸς ἐργασίαν, more to the purpose, πρὸς ἐργασίαν, very much to the purpose.

DERIVATION OF WORDS.

§ 126. All words, which cannot be proved to be derivative, must be considered as primitive.

DERIVATION OF SUBSTANTIVES.

§ 127. Substantives derived FROM OTHER SUBSTANTIVES end in

ιδης, άδης, ιάδης, ιων, ις, άς, ινη, ιώνη, patronymics :

ιον, ιδιον, άριον, ύλλιον, ύδριον, ύφριον, ισκος, ύλλος or ύλος, ισκη, ις, diminutives :

ιος, ιτης, ατης, ήτης, ιατης, ιώτης, ανός, ηνός, ινος, εύς, α, ις, ας, ών, ωνιά, τής, τισ, σσα, ισσα, appellatives.

1. PATRONYMICS, that is, names of persons derived from their parents or ancestors, end in *ιδης, αδης, ιαδης*, gen. *ον*, and *ων* gen. *ωνος*, masculine : *ις* gen. *ιδος, ας* gen. *αδος*, and *ινη, ιωνη*, feminine.

(1) Patronymics from nouns in *ης* or *ας*, of the *first declension*, end in *αδης* (fem. *ας*). E. g. *Ίπποτης, Ίπποτιάδης* son of *Hippotes* ; *Βορέας, Βορεάδης* son of *Boreas*.

(2) Patronymics from nouns in *ος* and *ιος*, of the *second declension*, end in *ιδης* (fem. *ις*) and *ιαδης* (fem. *ιας*) respectively. E. g. *Κρόνος, Κρονίδης* son of *Saturn* ; *Άσκληπιός, Άσκληπιιάδης* son of *Æsculapius*.

In this case, the poets often use *ων* (fem. *ινη, ιωνη*) for *ιδης*. E. g. *Κρονίων* for *Κρονίδης* ; *Άδρηυτος, Άδρηστίνη* daughter of *Adrastus*.

(3) Patronymics from nouns of the *third declension* are formed by dropping *ος* of the genitive of the primitive, and annexing *ιδης* (fem. *ις*) or *ιαδης*. E. g. *Πέλοψ, πος, Πελοπίδης* son of *Pelops* ; *Φέρης, ητος, Φερητιάδης* son of *Pheres* ; *Άτλας, αντος, Άτλαντις* daughter of *Atlas*.

The poets sometimes use *ων* for *ιδης*. E. g. *Πηλεύς, έος, Πηλείων* son of *Peleus*.

NOTE 1. The epic poets often form patronymics from nouns in *ις*, by dropping *ος* of the Ionic genitive (§ 44. N. 2), and annexing *ιαδης, α*. E. g. *Πηλιός, ηος, Πηληιάδης* son of *Peleus* ; *Βρισιός, ηος, Βρισηΐς* daughter of *Briseus*.

Feminine patronymics in *νις* are sometimes contracted in the oblique cases. E. g. *Νηρείς, ηος, Νηρηΐς* daughter of *Nereus, Nereid*, gen. plur. *Νηρηΐων*.

2. A DIMINUTIVE signifies a small thing of the kind denoted by the primitive.

Diminutives end in *ιον*, *ιδιον*, *αριον*, *υλλιον*, *υδριον*, *υφριον*, neuter: *ισκος*, *υλλος* or *υλος*, masculine: *ισκη*, *ις* gen. *ιδος*, feminine. E. g. *ἄνθρωπος*, *man*, *ἄνθρωπιον*, *a little fellow*; *στίφανος*, *crwth*, *στίφανισκος*, *a little crwth*; *μῆραξ*, *κος*, *girl*, *μειρακίσκη*, *a little girl*.

NOTE 2. The first syllable of *ιδιον* is contracted with the preceding vowel. E. g. *βοῦς*, *βοός*, or, *βοΐδιον*, *a little ox*; *λέξις*, *ιως*, *word*, *λεξιΐδιον*, *a little word*. In this case, the ending *ιδιον* often becomes *ιδον*.

NOTE 3. Many diminutives in *ιον* have lost their diminutive signification. E. g. *πιδον*, *πιδιον*, *plain*.

3. *National APPELLATIVES* end in *ιος*, *ιτης*, *ατης*, *ητης*, *ιατης*, *ιωτης*, *ανος*, *ηνος*, *ινος*, gen. *ου*, and *ευς* gen. *εος*, masculine: *α*, *ις* gen. *ιδος*, and *ας* gen. *αδος*, feminine. E. g. *Κόρινθος*, *Corinth*, *Κορινθιος*, *a Corinthian*; *Στάγειρα*, *Stagira*, *Σταγειρίτης*, *a Stagirit*; *Τεγέα*, *Tegea*, *Τεγέατης*, *a Tegean*.

NOTE 4. When the nominative singular of the noun denoting the place ends (or would end) in *α* or *η*, the ending *ιος* is generally contracted with the preceding vowel. E. g. *Ἀθήναι*, *Ἀθηναῖος*.

4. Nouns denoting a place, where there are many things of the same kind, end in *ων* or *ωνια*. E. g. *δάφνη*, *laurel*, *δαφνών*, *laurel-grove*; *ρόδος*, *rose*, *ρόδωνιά*, *rose-garden*.

5. Many masculine appellatives end in *της* gen. *ου*. E. g. *πόλις*, *city*, *πολίτης*, *citizen*; *ἵππος*, *horse*, *ἵπποτης*, *horseman*. Those in *ιτης* have the *ι* in the penult long.

Feminine appellatives of this class end in *τις*. E. g. *πολίτις*, *female citizen*.

6. Some masculine appellatives end in *ευς*. E. g. *ἵππος*, *horse*, *ἵππεύς*, *horseman*.

7. Some feminine appellatives end in *σσα* or *ισσα*. E. g. *Θραξ*, *a Thracian*, *Θραῖσσα*, *a Thracian woman*; *βασιλεύς*, *king*, *βασιλισσα*, *queen*.

§ 128. Substantives derived FROM ADJECTIVES end in *ια*, *της* gen. *ητος*, *σύνη*, *ος* gen. *εος*, *α* gen. *ας*, and *η*. Such substantives denote the ABSTRACT of their primitives. E. g.

<i>κακία</i> , <i>vice</i>	from <i>καχός</i> , <i>wicked</i>
<i>ὀξύτης</i> , <i>sharpness</i>	“ <i>ὀξύς</i> , <i>sharp</i>
<i>δικαιοσύνη</i> , <i>justice</i>	“ <i>δίκαιος</i> , <i>just</i>
<i>βάθος</i> , <i>depth</i>	“ <i>βαθύς</i> , <i>deep</i> .

NOTE 1. If the ending *ια* be preceded by *ι* or *α*, a contraction takes place. E. g. *ἀλήθεια*, *truth*, from *ἀλῆθῆς*, *ίος*, *true*; *ἄνεια*, *folly*, from *ἄνιος*, *foolish*.

another μ comes to stand before the first syllable of this verb; as $\iota\mu\pi\acute{\iota}\omega\lambda\eta\mu\iota$, not $\iota\mu\pi\acute{\iota}\mu\pi\omega\lambda\eta\mu\iota$. The same is observed of $\sigma\acute{\iota}\mu\pi\epsilon\rho\eta\mu\iota$.

$\pi\acute{\iota}\mu\pi\rho\eta\mu\iota$ and $\pi\acute{\iota}\mu\pi\rho\acute{\alpha}\omega$ ($\Pi\mu\pi\alpha\Omega$), *burn*, F. $\pi\rho\acute{\eta}\sigma\omega$, A. $\epsilon\pi\rho\eta\sigma\alpha$, Perf. Pass. $\pi\acute{\epsilon}\pi\rho\eta\sigma\mu\alpha\iota$, A. Pass. $\epsilon\pi\rho\acute{\eta}\sigma\theta\eta\nu$. (§§ 96. 1 : 107. N. 1 : 109. N. 1.)

For the omission of μ , in composition, see $\sigma\acute{\iota}\mu\pi\omega\lambda\eta\mu\iota$.

$\pi\acute{\iota}\omega$ ($\Pi\iota\Omega$), *drink*, 2 A. $\epsilon\pi\iota\omega$, 2 F. Mid. $\pi\iota\omicron\upsilon\mu\alpha\iota$ (later). Pass. $\pi\iota\omicron\mu\alpha\iota$, as F. Active, *shall drink*. From $\Pi\omicron\Omega$, Perf. $\pi\acute{\epsilon}\pi\omega\kappa\alpha$, Perf. Pass. $\pi\acute{\epsilon}\pi\omicron\mu\alpha\iota$, A. Pass. $\epsilon\pi\acute{\omicron}\theta\eta\nu$. From $\Pi\iota\mu\iota$, 2 A. *Imperat.* 2d pers. sing. $\pi\acute{\iota}\theta\iota$. (§§ 96. 5 : 114. N. 2 : 95. N. 2 : 117. N. 14.)

$\pi\acute{\iota}\sigma\kappa\omega$ ($\Pi\iota\Omega$), *cause to drink, give to drink*, F. $\pi\acute{\iota}\sigma\omega$, A. $\epsilon\pi\acute{\iota}\sigma\alpha$. (§ 96. 1, 8.)

$\pi\acute{\iota}\pi\rho\acute{\alpha}\sigma\kappa\omega$ ($\pi\epsilon\rho\acute{\alpha}\omega$), *sell*, Perf. $\pi\acute{\epsilon}\pi\rho\alpha\kappa\alpha$, Perf. Pass. $\pi\acute{\epsilon}\pi\rho\alpha\mu\alpha\iota$, A. Pass. $\epsilon\pi\rho\acute{\alpha}\theta\eta\nu$, 3 F. $\pi\epsilon\pi\rho\acute{\alpha}\sigma\omicron\mu\alpha\iota$. (§§ 96. 1, 8 : 26. 1.)

$\pi\acute{\iota}\pi\tau\omega$ ($\Pi\epsilon\tau\Omega$), *fall*, A. $\epsilon\pi\epsilon\sigma\alpha$ (little used), Perf. $\pi\acute{\epsilon}\pi\tau\omega\kappa\alpha$, 2 A. $\epsilon\pi\epsilon\sigma\omicron\nu$ (Doric $\epsilon\pi\epsilon\tau\omicron\nu$), 2 Perf. *Part.* $\pi\epsilon\pi\tau\epsilon\acute{\omega}\varsigma$, $\pi\epsilon\pi\tau\eta\acute{\omega}\varsigma$, $\pi\epsilon\pi\tau\iota\acute{\omega}\varsigma$, 2 F. Mid. $\pi\epsilon\sigma\omicron\upsilon\mu\alpha\iota$. (§§ 96. 1, 19, 17, 15 : 114. N. 2.)

$\pi\acute{\iota}\tau\eta\acute{\alpha}\omega$ and $\pi\acute{\iota}\tau\eta\eta\mu\iota$ ($\Pi\epsilon\tau\alpha\Omega$), = $\pi\epsilon\iota\acute{\alpha}\nu\eta\mu\iota$, which see. (§ 96. 16, 6 : 117.)

$\pi\acute{\iota}\tau\eta\acute{\omega}$ ($\Pi\epsilon\tau\Omega$), = $\pi\acute{\iota}\pi\tau\omega$, which see. (§ 96. 16, 5, 10.)

$\pi\acute{\iota}\phi\acute{\alpha}\sigma\kappa\omega$ or $\pi\acute{\iota}\phi\alpha\upsilon\sigma\kappa\omega$ ($\Phi\alpha\Omega$), *show, make known, communicate*. (§ 96. 1, 8.)

$\Pi\iota\Omega$, see $\pi\acute{\iota}\omega$, $\pi\acute{\iota}\sigma\kappa\omega$.

$\Pi\lambda\alpha\Gamma\Omega$, see $\pi\lambda\acute{\alpha}\zeta\omega$, $\pi\lambda\acute{\eta}\sigma\sigma\omega$.

$\pi\lambda\acute{\alpha}\zeta\omega$ ($\Pi\lambda\alpha\Gamma\Omega$), *cause to wander*, F. $\pi\lambda\acute{\alpha}\gamma\zeta\omega$, A. $\epsilon\pi\lambda\acute{\alpha}\gamma\zeta\alpha$, A. Pass. $\epsilon\pi\lambda\acute{\alpha}\gamma\chi\theta\eta\nu$. Mid. $\pi\lambda\acute{\alpha}\zeta\omicron\mu\alpha\iota$, *wander about, rove*. (§ 96. 3, 6.)

$\pi\lambda\acute{\epsilon}\omega$ ($\Pi\lambda\epsilon\tau\Omega$), *sail*, $\epsilon\pi\lambda\epsilon\upsilon\sigma\alpha$, Perf. $\pi\acute{\epsilon}\pi\lambda\epsilon\upsilon\kappa\alpha$, Perf. Pass. $\pi\acute{\epsilon}\pi\lambda\epsilon\upsilon\sigma\mu\alpha\iota$, A. Pass. $\epsilon\pi\lambda\acute{\epsilon}\upsilon\sigma\theta\eta\nu$, F. Mid. $\pi\lambda\acute{\epsilon}\upsilon\sigma\omicron\mu\alpha\iota$, $\pi\lambda\epsilon\upsilon\sigma\omicron\upsilon\mu\alpha\iota$. (§§ 96. N. 12 : 107. N. 1 : 114. N. 1.)

$\pi\lambda\acute{\eta}\sigma\sigma\omega$ ($\Pi\lambda\alpha\Gamma\Omega$), rarely $\pi\lambda\acute{\eta}\gamma\eta\mu\iota$, *strike*, F. $\pi\lambda\acute{\eta}\zeta\omega$, A. $\epsilon\pi\lambda\eta\zeta\alpha$, Perf. Pass. $\pi\acute{\epsilon}\pi\lambda\eta\gamma\mu\alpha\iota$, 2 A. $\pi\acute{\epsilon}\pi\lambda\eta\gamma\omicron\nu$ (Epic), 2 Perf. $\pi\acute{\epsilon}\pi\lambda\eta\gamma\alpha$, 2 A. Pass. $\epsilon\pi\lambda\acute{\eta}\gamma\eta\nu$ (in composition $\epsilon\pi\lambda\acute{\alpha}\gamma\eta\nu$), 2 A. Mid. (Epic) $\pi\epsilon\pi\lambda\eta\gamma\acute{\omicron}\mu\eta\nu$. (§§ 96. 18, 3, 9 : 78. N. 2.)

$\pi\lambda\acute{\omega}\omega$ ($\pi\lambda\acute{\epsilon}\omega$), $\acute{\omega}\sigma\omega$, &c. 2 A. (from $\Pi\lambda\omega\mu\iota$) $\epsilon\pi\lambda\omega\nu$, *Part.* $\pi\lambda\acute{\omega}\varsigma$, G. $\pi\lambda\acute{\omega}\nu\tau\omicron\varsigma$, Ionic, = $\pi\lambda\acute{\epsilon}\omega$, which see. (§§ 96. 19 : 117. N. 14.)

$\pi\acute{\nu}\acute{\epsilon}\omega$ ($\Pi\eta\eta\tau\Omega$, $\Pi\eta\eta\tau\Omega$), *blow, breathe*, A. $\epsilon\pi\eta\eta\upsilon\sigma\alpha$, Perf. $\pi\acute{\epsilon}\pi\eta\eta\upsilon\kappa\alpha$, Perf. Pass. $\pi\acute{\epsilon}\pi\eta\eta\upsilon\sigma\mu\alpha\iota$, A. Pass. $\epsilon\pi\eta\eta\upsilon\sigma\theta\eta\nu$, F. Mid. $\pi\eta\eta\upsilon\sigma\omicron\mu\alpha\iota$, $\pi\eta\eta\upsilon\sigma\omicron\upsilon\mu\alpha\iota$. (§§ 96. N. 12 : 107. N. 1 : 109. N. 1 : 114. N. 1.)

Poetic forms, Perf. Pass. $\sigma\acute{\iota}\sigma\eta\mu\alpha\iota$, *am prudent, animated, intelligent*, A. Pass. 3d pers. sing. $\iota\sigma\eta\nu\theta\eta$ used in the compound $\acute{\alpha}\mu\sigma\eta\nu\theta\eta$, from $\acute{\alpha}\nu\alpha\sigma\eta\nu\acute{\omega}$, 2 A. Mid. (from $\Pi\eta\eta\tau\mu\iota$) $\iota\sigma\eta\nu\mu\eta\nu$. (§§ 96. 6 : 117. N. 15.)

$\pi\omicron\theta\acute{\epsilon}\omega$, *long for, desire, miss*, $\pi\omicron\theta\acute{\epsilon}\omega$ and $\pi\omicron\theta\acute{\eta}\omega$, $\epsilon\pi\acute{\omicron}\theta\eta\sigma\alpha$, $\pi\epsilon\pi\acute{\omicron}\theta\eta\kappa\alpha$, $\pi\epsilon\pi\acute{\omicron}\theta\eta\mu\alpha\iota$, $\epsilon\pi\omicron\theta\acute{\epsilon}\sigma\theta\eta\nu$. (§§ 95. N. 2 : 109. N. 1.)

ΠΟΡΩ, *give*, 2 A. ἔπορον, Perf. Pass. 3d. pers. sing. πέπρωται *it has been decreed by fate*, Part. πεπρωμένος *destined*. (§ 96. 17.)

ΠΟΩ, see πίνω.

ΠΡΑΩ, see πίμπρημι.

ΠΡΙΑΜΑΙ, *buy*, 2 A. Mid. ἐπριάμην, πρίωμαι, πριαίμην, πρίασο or πρίω, πρίασθαι, πριαίμενος. (§ 117. N. 9.)

ΠΡΟΩ, see ΠΟΡΩ.

ΠΤΑΩ, see ἵπταμαι, πτήσω.

πτήσω, *crouch*, F. πτήξω, A. ἐπτήξα, Perf. ἐπτηχα. From **ΠΤΑΩ** comes 2 Perf. Part. πεπιτηώς. From **ΠΤΗΜΙ**, 2 A. 3d. person dual πτήτην, in composition καταπτήτην. (§§ 96. 3 : 99. N. : 117. 12.)

ΠΤΟΩ, see πίπτω.

πυνθάνομαι (**ΠΤΘΩ**), *poetic πεύθομαι, inquire*, Perf. Mid. πέπυσμαι, F. Mid. πεύσομαι, 2 A. Mid. ἐπυνθόμην. (§ 96. 18, 7.)

P.

***ΡΑΓΩ**, see ῥήγνυμι.

ῥαίνω, *sprinkle*, regular. From ***ΡΑΔΩ**, A. Imperat. 2d pers. plur. ῥάσσαιτε, Perf. Pass. 3d pers. plur. ἐῤῥάδεται, Epic. (§§ 104. N. 4 : 91. N. 2.)

ῥέζω or ῥρδω or **ΕΡΓΩ**, F. ῥέξω, A. ἐῤῥέξα (Epic also ῥρξα), 2 Perf. ῥοργα, 2 Pluperf. ἐώργειν. (§ 80. N. 2, 3.)

ῥέω (**ΡΕΤΩ**, **ΡΤΩ**), *flow*, A. ἐῤῥέουσα, Perf. ἐῤῥύηκα, F. Mid. ῥεύσομαι or ῥνήσομαι, 2 A. Pass. ἐῤῥύην. (§ 96. 18, 10, N. 12.)

***ΡΕΩ**, Perf. εἶρηκα, Perf. Pass.

εἶρημαι, A. Pass. ἐῤῥήθη or ἐῤῥέθη (not Attic εἶρηθη, εἶρεθη), 3 F. εἶρησομαι, = **ΕΙΠΩ**, which see. (§§ 76. N. 1 : 95. N. 2.)

ῥήγνυμι (**ΡΑΓΩ**), later ῥήσσω, *tear, burst*, F. ῥήξω, A. ἐῤῥήξα, 2 Perf. ἐῤῥώγα *am torn to pieces*, 2 A. Pass. ἐῤῥάγην. (§ 96. 18, 9, 3, 19.)

ῥιγέω (**ΡΙΓΩ**), *shudder*, ῥιγήσω, &c. 2 Perf. ἐῤῥίγα synonymous with the Present. (§ 96. 10.)

***ΡΟΩ**, see ῥώννυμι.

***ΡΤΩ**, see ῥέω, *flow*.

***ΡΩΓΩ**, see ῥήγνυμι.

ῥώννυμι (**ΡΟΩ**), *strengthen*, F. ῥώσω, A. ἐῤῥώσα, Perf. ἐῤῥώκα, Perf. Pass. ἐῤῥώμαι, Imp. ἐῤῥώσο *farewell*, &c. A. Pass. ἐῤῥώσθην. (§§ 96. 9 : 109. N. 1.)

Σ.

σαλπίζω (**ΣΑΛΠΙΓΩ**), *sound a trumpet*, F. σαλπύξω, later σαλπίσω, A. ἐσαύπιγξα, later ἐσαύπισα. (§ 96. 6, N. 6.)
σαώω (rarely σάω), *save*, σαώσω, &c. From **ΣΑΩΜΙ** comes Imperf. Act. 3d pers. sing. (Epic) σάω. (§§ 96. 10 : 78. N. 3 : 117.)

σβέννυμι (**ΣΒΕΩ**), *extinguish*, F. σβέσω, A. ἐσβεσα, Perf. Pass. ἐσβεσμαι, A. Pass. ἐσβέσθην. From **ΣΒΗΜΙ**, 2 A. ἐσβην, σβείην, σβήναι. (§§ 96. 9 : 95. N. 2 : 107. N. 1 : 109. N. 1.)

σεύω (**ΣΤΩ**), *shake, move, agitate*, F. σεύσω, A. ἐσσενα, Perf. Pass. ἐσσυμαι, Pluperf. Pass. ἐσσύμην, A. Pass. ἐσ-

- σύθην sometimes ἐσύθην.
From ΣΤΜΙ, 2 A. Mid. ἐσύμην and σύμην. Mid. σεύσμαι and, without the connecting vowel, σεῦμαι. (§§ 96. 18: 104. N. 1: 78. N. 3: 79. N. 3.)
- σκεδάννυμι (ΣΚΕΔΑΝΩ), scatter, disperse, spread, F. σκεδάσω or σκεδῶ, A. ἐσκεδάσα, Perf. ἐσκεδάκα, Perf. Pass. ἐσκεδάσμαι, A. Pass. ἐσκεδάσθην. (§§ 96. 9: 102. N. 2: 107. N. 1: 109. N. 1.)
- σκέλλω (ΣΚΕΛΩ, ΣΚΑΛΩ), dry, cause to wither, F. σκελῶ, A. ἐσκηλα, Perf. ἐσκληκα am dried up, F. Mid. σκλησομαι. From ΣΚΛΗΜΙ, 2 A. ἐσκλην, σκλητήν, σκληναι. Mid. σκέλλομαι, wither. (§ 96. 6, 17, 18.)
- σκίδνημι (ΣΚΕΙΔΑΝΩ), Mid. σκιδναμαι, = σκεδάννυμι, which see. (§ 96. 6, 16.)
- σοῦμαι (σεύω), Imp. 2d. pers. sing. σοῦσο, 2 A. Pass. 3d pers. sing. ἔσσουσα, in composition ἀπέσσουσα (Laconic) *he is gone, he is dead*, = σεῦμαι from σεύω, which see. (§ 96. N. 15.)
- σώω, see σώζω.
- σπένθαι, see ἔπω.
- ΣΤΑΩ, see ἴστημι.
- στερίω or στερίσκω (ΣΤΕΡΩ), deprive, bereave, F. στερίσω, A. ἐστέρησα, Perf. ἐστέρηκα, Perf. Pass. ἐστέρημαι, A. Pass. ἐστέρηθην, 2 A. Pass. Part. στερείς (poetic). Pass. στερέομαι or στέρομαι. (§ 96. 8, 10.)
- στορέννυμι or στόρνυμι or στρώννυμι (ΣΤΟΡΩ), strew, spread, F. στορέσω, στρώσω, A. ἐστό-
- ρεσα, ἔστρωσα, Perf. Pass. ἔστρωμαι, A. Pass. ἐστορέσθην, ἐστρώθην. (§§ 96. 10, 9, 17: 95. N. 1: 109. N. 1.)
- στυγίω (ΣΤΥΓΩ), fear, hate, στυγήσω, &c. 2 A. ἔστυγον. Aor. also ἔστυξα I terrified. (§ 96. 10.)
- σχεῖν, see ἔχω, ἴσχω.
- σῶζω (Epic σώω), save, σώσω, ἔσωσα, σέσωκα, σέσωσμαι, ἐσώθην.
- σῶω (σάω), = preceding. (§ 116. N. 7.)
- T.
- ΤΑΙΩ, see ΤΑΩ, take.
- ΤΑΛΑΩ, bear, suffer, venture, A. ἐτάλασα, Perf. τέτληκα, 2 Perf. τέτληα, Opt. τετλήην, Imp. τέτλαθι, Infin. τετλάναι. From ΤΑΛΗΜΙ, 2 A. ἔτλην, τλῶ, τλήην, τλήθι, τλήναι, τλίσ. (§§ 26. 1: 95. N. 2: 91. N. 7: 117. 12.)
- τάμνω, F. ταμέω, Ionic, = τέμνω.
- ΤΑΩ, ΤΑΓΩ, take, Imperat. 2d pers. sing. τῇ (contracted from τάε) take thou, 2 A. Part. τεταγών, Epic. (§§ 23. N. 1: 78. N. 2.)
- τείνω (ΤΕΝΩ, ΤΑΩ), stretch, extend, F. τενῶ, A. ἔτεινα, Perf. τέτακα, Perf. Pass. τέταμαι, A. Pass. ἐτάθην. (§ 96. 19, 5, 18.)
- ΤΕΚΩ, see τίκτω.
- τέμνω (rarely τέμω), cut, F. τεμῶ, Perf. τέτμηκα, Perf. Pass. τέτμημαι, A. Pass. ἐτμήθην, 2 A. ἔτεμον and ἔταμον, 2 A. M. ἐταμόμην. (§ 96. 5, 17, 19.)
- τέτμον or ἔτετμον, I found, met with, a defective 2 A. Act (§ 78. N. 2.)

ΤΕΤΧΩ, see *τυγχάνω*.

τῆ, see **ΤΑΩ**, *take*.

ΤΙΕΩ, Perf. Part. *τετιηώς afflicted*, Perf. Mid. *τετιημαι am afflicted, am sorrowful*. (§§ 99. N.)

τίθημι (rarely *τιθίω*, *θίω*), *put, place*, F. *θήσω*, A. *θήκα*, Perf. *τέθεικα*, Perf. Pass. *τέθειμαι*, A. Pass. *έτέθην*, A. Mid. *έθηκάμην* (not Attic), 2 A. *έθην*, *θῶ*, *θειην*, *θεί* or *θείς*, *θειναι*, *θείς*, 2 A. Mid. *έθέμην*. (§§ 96. 1: 104. N. 2: 95. N. 2, 4: 14. 3, N. 3: 117. N. 11, 13.)

τίκτω (**ΤΕΚΩ**), *bring forth*, F. *τίξω*, A. Pass. (later) *έτέχθην*, F. Mid. *τέξομαι*, 2 A. *έτεκον*, 2 Perf. *τέτοκα*, 2 F. Mid. *τεκούμαι*, 2 A. Mid. (poetic) *έτεκόμην*. (§§ 96. N. 3: 114. N. 2.)

τινώ, *τινῶμι*, *τινῶμι*, = *τιώ*, *honor*, which is regular. (§ 96. 5, 9.)

τιτρώω (**ΤΡΑΩ**), *bore*, F. *τρήσω*, A. *έτρησα*, Perf. *τέτρηκα*, Per. Pas. *τέτρημαι*. (§ 96. 1.)

τιτρώσκω (**ΤΟΡΩ**), *wound*, F. *τρώσω*, A. *έτρωσα*, Perf. *τέτρωκα*, Perf. Pass. *τέτρωμαι*, A. Pass. *έτρώθην*. (§ 96. 17, 1, 8.)

τιτύσκομαι (**ΤΤΚΩ**), *prepare, take aim at*, 2 A. *τέτυκον*, 2 A. Mid. *τετυκόμην*, Epic. (§§ 96. 1, 14: 78. N. 2.)

ΤΛΑΩ, see **ΤΑΛΑΩ**.

ΤΜΕΩ, **ΤΜΑΩ**, see *τέμνω*.

τορέω (**ΤΟΡΩ**), *pierce*, *τορήσω*, &c. 2 A. *έτορον*. (§ 96. 10.)

ΤΟΡΩ, see *τιτρώσκω*, *τορέω*.

τόσσαι, *τόσσας*, = *τυχεῖν*, *τυχών*, from *τυγχάνω*, which see.

ΤΡΑΓΩ, see *τρώγω*.

ΤΡΑΩ, see *τιτρώω*.

τρέφω (**ΘΡΕΦΩ**), *nourish, feed, support*, F. *θρέψω*, A. *έθρεψα*, Perf. *τέτροφα*, Perf. Pass. *τέθραμμαι*, A. Pass. *έθρέφθην*, 2 A. *έτραφον* (Epic), 2 A. Pass. *έτράφην*. (§§ 14. 3: 96. 19: 107. N. 6.)

τρέχω (**ΘΡΕΧΩ**), *run*, A. *έθρεξα*, F. Mid. *θρέξομαι*. From **ΔΡΑΜΩ** or **ΔΡΕΜΩ** (which see) come Perf. *δεδράμηκα*, Perf. Pass. *δεδράμμαι*, 2 A. *έδραμον*, 2 Perf. *δίδρομα* (Epic), F. Mid. *δραμούμαι*. (§ 14. 3.)

τρώγω (**ΤΡΑΓΩ**), *eat, gnaw*, F. Mid. *τρώξομαι*, 2 A. *έτραγον*. (§ 96. 19.)

τυγχάνω (**ΤΤΧΩ**), *happen, attain*, A. *έτύχησα* (Epic), Perf. *τετύχηκα*, Perf. Mid. (poetic) *τέτυγμα* or *τέτευγμα*, F. Mid. *τεύξομαι*, 2 A. *έτυχον*. (§ 96. 7, 10, 18.)

τύπτω (**ΤΤΠΩ**), *strike*, F. *τύψω* commonly *τυπτήσω*, A. *έτυψα*, Perf. *τέτυφα*, 2 Perf. *τέτυμαι* commonly *τετύπημαι*, A. Pass. *έτύφθην*, 2 A. Pass. *έτύπην*. (§ 96. 2, 10.)

τ.

ὑπεμνήμηναι, see *ἡμύνω*.

ὑπισχνέομαι and **ὑπλόχομαι** (**ὑπό**, *ἰσχνέομαι*, *ἰσχομαι*), *promise*, Perf. Pass. *ὑπέσχημαι*, A. Pass. *ὑπεσχέθην*, F. Mid. *ὑποσχίσσομαι*, 2 A. Mid. *ὑπεσχόμην*.

φ.

ΦΑΓΩ, 2 A. *έφαγον*, Pass. *φάγομαι* (later) as F. Active, = *έσθλω*, which see.

φάσκω, see φημί.

ΦΑΩ, see πιφάσκω, ΦΕΝΩ, φημί.

ΦΕΝΩ (ΦΑΩ), *kill*, Perf. Pass. πέφασμαι, 3 F. πεφήσομαι, 2 A. πέφνον or έπεφνον. (§§ 96. 5, 19 : 95. N. 2 : 78. N. 2 : 26. 1.)

φέρω, *bring, carry, bear*, Imperf. έφερον. From ΟΙΩ, F. οἶσω, A. *Imperat.* 2d pers. sing. οἶσε. From ΕΝΕΓΚΩ

(which see), A. ήνεγκα, Perf. ένήνοχα, Perf. Pass. ένήνεγμαι, A. Pass. ήνέχθην, 2 A. ήνεγκον.

φεύγω (ΦΤΓΩ), *flee, escape*, F. Mid. φεύξομαι, φευξοῦμαι, 2 A. έφηνγον, 2 Perf. πέφευγα. (§§ 96 18 : 114. N. 1.)

Homer has also 2 Perf. *Part.* πιφυζέσσις (as form ΦΥΖΩ), and Perf. Pass. *Part.* πιφυγμένοις having escaped.

φημί and φάσκω (ΦΑΩ), *say*, Imperf. έφηρ, F. φήσω, A. έφησα, Perf. Pass. πέφασμαι, 2 A. Mid. έφάμην, *Imperat.* φάο (Epic), *Infinit.* φάσθαι. (§§ 96. 8 : 95. N. 2 : 107. N. 1 : 117. N. 9.)

The Present and Imperfect Active are inflected as follows :

Present.

IND. S. φημί φής φησί(ν)	D. φαμέν φατόν φατόν	P. φαμέν φατέ φασί(ν)
SUBJ. S. φῶ, φῆς, φῆ, φῆτε, φῶσι(ν).	D. φῶμεν, φῆτον, φῆτον,	P. φῶμεν,
OPT. S. φαίην, φαίης, φαίη, P. φαίημεν, φαίητε, φαίησαν or φαίεν.	D. φαίημεν, φαίητον, φαίήτην,	P. φαίημεν, φαίητε, φαίησαν or φαίεν.
IMP. S. φάθι (§14.N.4) φάτω	D. φάτον φάτων	P. φάτε φάτωσαν, φάντων
INF. φάναι.		
PART. φάς, φᾶσα, φάν, G. φάντος.		

Imperfect.

S. έφην έφης, έφησθα έφη	D. έφαμεν έφατον έφάτην	P. έφαμεν έφατε έφασαν
--------------------------------	-------------------------------	------------------------------

NOTE 1. The 2d pers. sing. of the *Ind.* is very often written φῆς.

NOTE 2. For the 2d pers. sing. of the Imperfect, see above (§ 84. N. 6).

φθάνω (ΦΘΑΩ), *come before, anticipate*, F. φθάσω, A. έφθασα, Perf. έφθαχα, F. Mid. φθήσομαι. From ΦΘΗ-

MI, 2 A. έφθην, φθῶ, φθαλήν, φθῆναι, φθάς, 2 A. Mid. έφθάμην, φθάμενος. (§§ 96. 5 : 95. N. 2 : 117.)

φθίνω, φθίω, *consume, perish*, φθίσω, ἔφθισα, ἔφθικα, ἔφθιμαι. From ΦΘΙΜΙ, 2 A. Mid. ἐφθίμην, *Subj.* φθίωμαι, *Opt.* φθίμην, *Inf.* φθίσθαι, *Part.* φθίμενος. (§§ 96. 5 : 117. N. 14.)

φιλέω, *love*, regular. From the simple ΦΙΛΩ, A. Mid. ἐφιλάμην, *Imperat.* 2d pers. sing. φῖλαι, *Epic.*

φορέω, *carry, bear, wear*, regular. From ΦΟΡΗΜΙ, *Inf.* (in Homer) φορῆναι. (§ 117. N. 17.)

φρέω (φέρω), φρήσω, &c. used only in composition. From ΦΡΗΜΙ comes 2 A. *Imp.* φρές. (§§ 96. 17 : 117. N. 11.)

ΦΤΓΩ, ΦΤΖΩ, see φεύγω.

φύω, *produce*, φύσω, ἔφυσα, πέφυκα *am*, 2 Perf. πέφυκα *am*, 2 A. Pass. (later) ἐφύην. From ΦΤΜΙ, 2 A. ἔφυν *am*, *Subj.* φύω, *Opt.* φύην, *Inf.* φύναι, *Part.* φύς. (§ 117. N. 7, 16.)

X.

ΧΑΛΩ, see χάζω, χανδάνω.

χάζω (ΧΑΔΩ, ΚΑΔΩ), *yield, give way*, F. κεκαδήσω *shall deprive*, 2 A. κέκαδον *I made to give way, deprived*, 2 A. Mid. κεκαδόμην. (§§ 96. 4, 10, 11 : 78. N. 2.)

χαίνω (ΧΑΝΩ, ΧΑΩ), commonly χάσκω, *gape*, 2 A. ἔχανον, 2 Perf. κέχνηα, F. Mid. χανοῦμαι. (§ 96. 5, 18, 8.)

χαίρω (ΧΑΡΩ), *rejoice*, F. χαίρήσω, Perf. κεχάρηκα, Perf. Pass. κεχάρημαι (*poetic* κέ-

χαρμαι), A. Mid. ἐχηράμην (*poetic*), 2 A. Pass. ἐχάρην, 2 A. Mid. κεχαρόμην (*Epic*). Homer has also F. κεχαρήσω, κεχαρήσομαι. (§§ 96. 18, 10, 11 : 78. N. 2.)

χανδάνω (ΧΑΔΩ, ΧΑΝΔΩ, ΧΕΝΔΩ), *contain, hold, receive*, F. Mid. χείσομαι, 2 A. ἔχадон, 2 Perf. κέχανδα. (§§ 96. 6, 7, 19 : 12. 5.)

χάσκω, see χαίνω.

χέζω (ΧΕΔΩ), *caco*, A. ἔχεσα and ἔχεσον, Perf. Pass. κέχεσμαι, F. Mid. χέσομαι, χέσουμαι, 2 Perf. κέχода. (§§ 96. 4, 19 : 85. N. 2 : 114. N. 1.)

χέω (ΧΕΤΩ, ΧΤΩ), *pour*, F. χέω sometimes χεύσω, A. ἔχεα sometimes ἔχευσα (*Epic* ἔχευα), Perf. κέχυνκα, Perf. Pass. κέχυνμαι, A. Pass. ἐχύθην. From ΧΤΜΙ, 2 A. Mid. ἐχύμην. (§§ 96. 18, N. 12 : 95. N. 1 : 102. N. 2 : 104. N. 1 : 117.)

χόω, see χώννυμι.

ΧΡΑΙΣΜΩ, *help*, F. χραισμήσω, A. ἐχραίσμησα, 2 A. ἔχραισμον. (§ 96. 10.)

χράω, *deliver an oracle, χρήσω*, &c. Mid. χράομαι, *use*. (§§ 95. N. 3 : 116. N. 2.)

χρή (χράω), *it is necessary*, *Impersonal*, *Subj.* χρῆ, *Opt.* χρεῖη, *Inf.* χρῆναι, *Part.* neut. χρεών, *Imperf.* ἐχρῆν or χρῆν, F. χρεῖσει.

The compound ἀπόχρη, *it is enough*, has *Inf.* ἀποχρεῖν, *Imperf.* ἀπέχρη.

NOTE. The *IMP.* χρεῖ regularly would be χρεῖ, (§ 116. N. 2.)

The *OPT.* χρεῖη, and the *IMP.*

ADJECTIVE.

§ 137. 1. An adjective agrees with its substantive in gender, number, and case. E. g.

Ἀνὴρ σοφός, *A wise man.* Ἀνδρὸς σοφοῦ, *Of a wise man.*

Ἄνδρες σοφοί, *Wise men.* Ἀνδρῶν σοφῶν, *Of wise men.*

This rule applies also to the article, to the possessive, interrogative, indefinite, and demonstrative pronouns, and to the participle.

NOTE 1. A *feminine* substantive in the *dual* often takes a masculine adjective, article, pronoun, or participle. E. g.

Τούτῳ τῷ τέχνᾳ, for Ταῦτα τὰ τέχνα, *These two arts.*

NOTE 2. Sometimes the gender of the adjective or participle has reference to the gender implied in the substantive. E. g. Ψυχὴ Θεβαίου Τειρεσίας, χρύσειον σκῆπτρον ἔχων, *the soul of the Theban Tiresias, holding a golden sceptre*, where the masculine ἔχων is used on account of Τειρεσίας.

NOTE 3. In some instances the *gender* and *number* of the adjective or participle are determined by the noun governed by its substantive. E. g. Πτηνῶν ἐγίλαι ὑποδίσαντες, *flocks of birds fearing*, where the masculine ὑποδίσαντες refers to πτηνῶν, although it agrees in case with ἐγίλαι.

2. If an adjective, pronoun, or participle refers to *two or more* substantives, it is put in the *plural*. If the substantives denote *animate* beings, the adjective, pronoun, or participle, is masculine, when one of the substantives is masculine. If they denote *inanimate* beings, the adjective, &c. is generally *neuter*. E. g.

Βοῦν καὶ ἵππον καὶ κάμηλον ὅλους ὀπτούς, *An ox, a horse, and a camel, roasted whole.*

Αἶθοι τε καὶ πλινθοὶ καὶ ξύλα ἀτάκτως ἐρρόιμμένα, *Stones, clay, wood, and brick, thrown together without order.*

NOTE 4. The adjective often agrees with one of the substantives. E. g. Ἄλοχοι καὶ νήπια τέκνα ποτιδέγμεναι, *wives and infants expecting.*

NOTE 5. The adjective or participle is often put in the *dual*, if it refers to two substantives. E. g. Καλλίας καὶ Ἀλκιβιάδης ἥκετην ἄγοντε τὸν Προδίκον, *both Callias and Alcibiades came bringing Prodicus.*

3. A *collective* substantive in the singular often takes an adjective or participle in the plural. E. g.

Τροίην ἐλόντες Ἀργείων στόλος, *The army of the Greeks having taken Troy*. Here the plural participle *ἐλόντες* agrees with the singular substantive *στόλος*.

NOTE 6. A noun or a personal pronoun in the *dual* often takes a *participle* in the plural. E. g. *Νῶ καταβάντες*, *we both going down*.

On the other hand, a noun in the plural sometimes takes a participle in the dual, in which case only two things are meant. E. g. *Αἰγυπιοὶ κλάζοντε*, *two vultures uttering loud shrieks*.

NOTE 7. In Homer, the dual nouns *ἄσσε* and *δοῦρε* are accompanied by plural adjectives. E. g. *Ὅσσε φαεινά*, *two bright eyes*. *Ἀλκιμα δοῦρε*, *two stout spears*.

NOTE 8. The duals *δύο* and *ἄμφω* are frequently joined to plural substantives. E. g. *Δύο ψυχάε*, for *Δύο ψυχά*, *two souls*.

§ 138. 1. An adjective is often used *substantively*, the substantive, with which it agrees, being understood. E. g. *φίλος* sc. *ἄνθρω*, *A friend*.

Οἱ θνητοί, sc. *ἄνθρωποι*, *Mortals*.

2. The *neuter* singular of an adjective or participle is often equivalent to the *abstract* (§ 128) of that adjective or participle. In this case the article precedes the adjective or participle. E. g. *Τὸ καλόν*, *the beautiful, beauty*. *Τὸ μέλλον*, *the future*.

NOTE 1. *Masculine* or *feminine* adjectives often supply the place of *adverbs*. E. g. *Ζεὺς χθιζὸς ἔβη*, *Jupiter went yesterday*, where the adjective *χθιζός*, *hesternus*, is equivalent to the adverb *χθές*, *yesterday*.

So all adjectives in *αἴος* answering to the question *ποσताῖος*, *on what day?* (§ 62. 3.) E. g. *Τριταῖος ἀφίκετο*, *he came on the third day*.

NOTE 2. It has already been remarked, that the *neuter* of an adjective is often used *adverbially*. (§ 124. 1.)

ARTICLE.

§ 139. 1. In its leading signification the Greek article corresponds to the English article *the*. E. g.

Ὁ ἄνθρω, *The man*. *Οἱ ἄνδρες*, *The men*.

Ἡ γυνή, *The woman*. *Αἱ γυναῖκες*, *The women*.

Τὸ δένδρον, *The tree*. *Τὰ δένδρα*, *The trees*.

2. A Greek noun without the article is equivalent to the corresponding English noun with the article *a* or *an*. E. g. *ἄνθρωπος*, *a man*; *γυνή*, *a woman*; *δένδρον*, *a tree*.

3. *Proper names* very often take the article. But the article is generally omitted when the proper name is accompanied by a substantive with the article, (§ 136.) E. g.

Ὁ Ὀλυμπος, *Olympus*.

Πιτυακὸς ὁ Μιτυληναῖος, *Pittacus the Mitylenian*.

NOTE 1. The article accompanies the leading character of a well-known story or anecdote. E. g. Τῷ Σερφίῳ λίσσονται, ἔτι [Θιμιστοκλῆς] οὐ δὲ αὐτὸν, ἀλλὰ διὰ τὴν πόλιν εὐδοκίμοι, *to a Seriphian saying, that he [Themistocles] had become famous not through himself, but through the city*, where the article τῷ is used, because the remark of the Seriphian and the reply of Themistocles were well known in Athens.

NOTE 2. The article sometimes accompanies the second accusative after verbs signifying *to call* (§ 166). E. g. Ἐπιχειροῦσι βάλλειν τὸν Δίξιππον, ἀνακαλοῦντες τὸν προδότην, *they attempted to strike Dexippus, exclaiming, "The traitor!" not calling him a traitor*.

§ 140. 1. The article is very often *separated* from its substantive by an adjective, possessive pronoun, participle, or by a genitive depending on the substantive (§ 173). E. g.

Ὁ καλλιεπὴς Ἀγάθων, *The elegant Agäthön*.

Τὸν ἐμὸν ἵππον, *My horse*.

Ὁ Θεσσαλῶν βασιλεύς, *The king of the Thessalians*.

The article is also separated by other words connected with the substantive, in which case a participle (commonly *γερόμενος* or *ὢν*) may be supplied. E. g. Τοῦ κατ' ἄστρα Ζηρός, *of Jupiter, who dwells among the stars*.

REMARK 1. Two or even three articles may stand together. E. g. Τὰ τῇ πόλει συμφέρον, *that which is profitable to the city*. Τὰ τῇς τῶν πολλῶν ψυχῆς ὄμματα, *the eyes of the souls of the majority of mankind*.

NOTE 1. In Ionic writers, the article is often separated from its substantive by the word upon which the substantive depends (§ 173). E. g. Τῶν στρατιωτῶν, for Τῶν στρατιωτῶν τις, *one of the soldiers*.

REMARK 2. Sometimes the article is separated from the word, to which it belongs, by an incidental proposition. E. g. Ἀποπαύσαι τοὺς, ὅποτε βούλονται ἵκαστοι, γυναῖκα ἀγισθαι, for Ἀποπαύσαι τοῦ γυναῖκα ἀγισθαι, ὅποτε βούλονται ἵκαστοι, *having stopped them from marrying whenever they wished*.

2. The words connected with the substantive are often placed after it, in which case the article is *repeated*. The first article however is often omitted. E. g.

Κλειγένης ὁ μικρός, *Little Cligènes*.

Τὰς ἄρας τὰς ἐτέρας, *The other seasons*.

This arrangement is more emphatic than that exhibited above (§ 140. 1).

NOTE 2. In some instances this order is inverted. E. g. Τὰ ἄλλα εὐάγαθά for Τὰγαθὰ ἑτέρα, *the other good things*.

3. The *participle* preceded by the article is equivalent to ἐκεῖνος ὅς, *he who*, and the finite verb. E. g. Τοὺς πολεμήσαντας τοῖς βαρβάροις, *those who fought against the barbarians*, where τοὺς πολεμήσαντας is equivalent to ἐκείνους οἱ ἐπολέμησαν. But πολεμήσαντας τοῖς βαρβάροις would mean *having fought against the barbarians*.

NOTE 3. Hence, a participle preceded by the article is often equivalent to a *substantive*. E. g. Οἱ φιλοσοφούντες, equivalent to Οἱ φιλόσοφοι, *the philosophers*.

NOTE 4. When the adjective stands before or after the substantive and its article, the substantive with the article involves the relative pronoun ὅς. E. g. Οὐ βάνανσον τὴν τέχνην ἐκτησάμην, equivalent to Ἡ τέχνη, ἣν ἐκτησάμην, οὐ βάνανσός ἐστιν, *the art which I possess is not low*.

4. When a noun, which has just preceded, would naturally be repeated, the article belonging to it is alone expressed. E. g.

Τὸν βίον τῶν ιδιωτευσόντων, ἢ τὸν τῶν τυραννευσόντων, *The life of private persons, or that of those who are rulers*.

NOTE 5. In certain phrases a noun is understood after the article. The nouns which are to be understood are chiefly the following :

γῆ, *land, country*, as Εἰς τὴν ταυτῶν, *To their own country*.

γνώμη, *opinion*, as Κατὰ γε τὴν ἐμήν, *In my opinion at least*.

ὁδός, *way*, as Ἐν ταχίστην, *The quickest way*.

πρᾶγμα, *thing*, as Τὰ τῆς πόλεως, *The affairs of the state*.

υἱός, *son*, as Ὁ Κλεινίου, *The son of Clinias*.

5. The demonstrative pronoun, and the adjective πᾶς or ἅπας, are placed either before the substantive and its article, or after the substantive. E. g.

Οὗτος ὁ ὄρνις, or Ὁ ὄρνις οὗτος, *This bird*.

Τὸ βάρος τοῦτο, or Τοῦτο τὸ βάρος, *This burden*.

Ἀπαντας τοὺς ἀριθμοὺς, or Τοὺς ἀριθμοὺς ἅπαντας, *All the numbers*.

The article, however, in this case is often omitted. E. g. Οὗτος ἀνὴρ, *this man*. Πάντες ἄνθρωποι, *all men*.

NOTE 6. Πᾶς in the singular without the article often means *every, each*. E. g. Πᾶς ἀνὴρ, *every man*.

NOTE 7. Ὅλος and ἵκστος often imitate πᾶς. E. g. Τοῦ σκάφους ὅλου, *of the whole ship*. Τὸν ἱπλίτην ἵκστον, *every heavy-armed soldier*. Ἐκάστης τῆς οἰκίας, *of every house*.

NOTE 8. Τοιοῦτος is sometimes preceded by the article. E. g. Ἐν ταῖς τοιαύταις ἐπιμολίαις, *in such pursuits*.

NOTE 9. The article is sometimes placed before the interrogative pronoun τίς and the pronominal adjective πῶς. E. g. Τὸ τί, *what is it?* Τὰ πῶς ταῦτα; *such as what?*

NOTE 10. The indefinite pronoun δὺνα is preceded by the article. E. g. Ὁ δὺνα, *such-a-one*.

§ 141. 1. An *adverb* preceded by the article is equivalent to an *adjective*. E. g. Οἱ τότε ἄνθρωποι, *the men of that time, the men who lived in those days*.

2. An *adverb* preceded by the article, without any substantive expressed, has the force of a *substantive*. E. g. Ἡ αὔριον, sc. ἡμέρα, *the morrow*.

NOTE 1. Sometimes the article does not perceptibly affect the adverb before which it is placed. E. g. Τὸ πάλαι or παλαι, *in olden time, anciently*. Τὰ νῦν or τανῦν, *now, at the present time*. Τὸ αὐτίκα, *immediately*.

3. The *neuter singular* of the article often stands before an entire proposition. E. g. Τὸ ὁμοίως ἀφοῦν ἀκροῦσθαι, *to hear both impartially*.

4. The *neuter singular* of the article is often placed before single words which are explained or quoted. E. g. Τὸ ὑμεῖς ὅταν εἴπω, τὴν πόλιν λέγω, *when I say you, I mean the state*. Τῷ εἶναι χρῆσθαι, καὶ τῷ χωρὶς, *to use the words εἶναι, and χωρὶς*.

NOTE 2. Sometimes the article is of the gender of the substantive which refers to the quotation. E. g. Καλὴν ἔφη παραινέειν εἶναι τὴν καδδύναμιν ἔρδειν, *he said, "To sacrifice to the gods according to thy power," is very good advice*, where the gender of the article before the expression καδδύναμιν ἔρδειν is determined by the substantive παραινέειν.

NOTE 3. In grammatical language, every word regarded as an independent object takes the gender of the name of the part of speech, to which it belongs. E. g. Ἡ ἰγὼ sc. ἀντανομία, *the pronoun ἰγὼ, I*. Ἡ ὑπὸ sc. πρὸςθεσις, *the preposition ὑπὸ, under*. Ὁ γάρ sc. σύνδεσμος, *the conjunction γάρ, for*.

§ 142. 1. In the Epic, Ionic, and Doric dialects, the article is very often equivalent to the *demonstrative pronoun*, or to αὐτός in the oblique cases. E. g.

Τὸν ὄνειρον, equivalent to *Τούτον τὸν ὄνειρον*, *This dream*.

Τῆς δὲ σχεδὸν ἤλθ' Ἐνοσίχθων, *And the Shaker of the earth came near her*. Here *τῆς* is equivalent to *αὐτῆς*.

The Attic dialect also often uses the article in this sense, particularly in the formula *ὁ μὲν ὁ δέ*, *the one the other, one another*. E. g.

Ὅταν ὁ μὲν τείνῃ βιαίως, ὁ δ' ἐπαναστρέφειν δύνηται, *When the one pulls violently one way, and the other is able to pull back*.

Τοῖς μὲν προσέχοντας τὸν νοῦν, τῶν δὲ οὐδὲ τὴν φωνὴν ἀνεχομένους, *Paying attention to some persons, but not tolerating even the voice of others*.

NOTE 1. The article is equivalent to the demonstrative pronoun, when it stands immediately before the relative *ὅς*, *ὃς*, or *οἷος*. E. g. Οὐδὲν ἐστὶν ὡς αὐτοῦ αἰσχύνῃ ἐστὶ φέροντα, *none of those things which bring shame*. Μισῶν τοὺς οἷός τε αὐτός, *to hate those who are like this man*.

NOTE 2. The proper name to which *ὁ μὲν* refers is sometimes joined with it. E. g. Ὁ μὲν αὖτας Ἀτύμνιον ἐξῆλ' δουρὶ, Ἀντίλοχος, *the one, namely, Antilochus, pierced Atymnius with the sharp spear*.

NOTE 3. Ὁ μὲν and ὁ δέ are not always opposed to each other, but, instead of one of them, another word is sometimes put. E. g. Γιωργὸς μὲν αἶε, ὁ δὲ οἰκοδόμος, *the one a husbandman, the other a builder of houses*.

NOTE 4. The second part (*ὁ δέ*) of the formula *ὁ μὲν ὁ δέ* generally refers to a person or thing different from that to which the first part (*ὁ μὲν*) refers.

2. In the Epic, Ionic, and Doric dialects, the article is often equivalent to the *relative pronoun*. E. g. Ὁρνὶς ἱρὸς, τῷ οὖρου φοίνιξ, *a sacred bird, the name of which is Phenix*, where *τῷ* stands for *ᾧ*.

NOTE 5. The tragedians (Æschylus, Sophocles, Euripides) sometimes use the article in this sense.

PRONOUN.

PERSONAL PRONOUN.

§ 143. The personal pronoun of the *third person* may refer either to a person or thing different from the subject of the proposition, or to the subject of the proposition, in which it stands. E. g. (Il. 4, 533 - 5) *Θρηῖκες, οἳ ἐώσαν ἀπὸ σφελων*, *the Thracians who drove him away from their position*, where *ἐ* refers to the person driven away, and *σφελων* to *Θρηῖκες*, the antecedent of *οἳ*.

It often refers to the subject of the preceding proposition, if the proposition, in which it stands, is closely connected with the preceding. E. g. Ἀρῶνδεων μή τι οἱ γένηται κακόν, *fearing lest any evil should befall him*, where οἱ refers to the substantive with which ἀρῶνδεων agrees.

NOTE 1. In Homer and Herodotus the pronoun of the third person generally refers to a person or thing *different* from the subject of the proposition, in which it stands. In the Attic writers, it is generally *reflexive*, that is, it refers to the subject of the proposition, in which it stands, or of the preceding, if the second be closely connected with it.

NOTE 2. In some instances the personal pronoun of the *third person* stands for that of the *second*. E. g. (Il. 10, 398 : Herod. 3, 71.)

NOTE 3. The personal pronoun is sometimes *repeated* in the same proposition for the sake of perspicuity. E. g. Ἐμοὶ μὲν, εἰ καὶ μὴ καὶ Ἑλλήνων χθόνα τιθράμμιθ', ἀλλ' οὐν ξυνοτά μοι δοκίμῃς λίγιν, *to us, although we have not been brought up in the land of the Greeks, nevertheless thou seemest to speak intelligible things*.

NOTE 4. The forms ἐμοῦ, ἐμοί, ἐμέ, are more *emphatic* than the corresponding enclitics μοῦ, μοί, μέ. E. g. Δός ἐμοί, *give to me*, but Δός μοι, *give me*.

After a preposition only ἐμοῦ, ἐμοί, ἐμέ are used. Except μέ in the formula πρὸς μέ, *to me*.

§ 144. 1. Αὐτός, in the *genitive, dative, and accusative*, without a substantive joined with it, signifies *him, her, it, them*. E. g.

Ὁ νόμος αὐτὸν οὐκ ἔῃ, *The law does not permit him*.

Ἐχει περὶ αὐτοῦ τίνα γνώμην; *What does she think of him?*

NOTE 1. Αὐτός, in the abovementioned cases is sometimes used in this sense, when the noun, to which it refers, goes before in the *same* proposition. This happens when the noun is separated from the verb, upon which it depends, by intermediate clauses. E. g. Ἐγὼ μὲν οὐν βασιλῆα, ὃ πολλὰ οὕτως ἐστὶ τὰ σύμματα, ἵππερ προθυμῖται ἡμᾶς ἀπολίσαι, οὐκ οἶδα ἢ τι δὴ αὐτὸν ἰμῖσαι, *now, for my part, I do not see why the king, whose resources are so great, should swear to us, if he really meant to destroy us*.

REMARK 1. Αὐτός, in the oblique cases is sometimes joined to the relative pronoun for the sake of perspicuity. E. g. Ὡς δὲ μὲν αὐτῶν, *one of whom*. Examples of this kind often occur in the Septuagint and New Testament.

2. Αὐτός, joined to a substantive, signifies *self, very*. In this case, it is placed either before the substantive and its article, or after the substantive. The article, however, is often omitted. E. g.

Ἰπ' αὐτὸν τοῦρανον τὸν κύτταρον, *Under the very vault of heaven*.

NOTE 2. The personal pronouns *ἐγώ*, *σύ*, *ἡμεῖς*, *ὑμεῖς*, with which *αὐτός* is put in apposition, are very often omitted; in which case *αὐτός* has the appearance of these pronouns. E. g. *Αὐτοὶ ἐνδεεῖς ἐσμεν τῶν καθ' ἡμέραν, we are in want of our daily bread. Αὐτοὶ φαίνεσθε μᾶλλον τούτοις πιστεύοντες, you seem to place more confidence in these men.*

NOTE 3. *Αὐτός* often signifies *μόνος*, *alone*. E. g. *Αὐτοὶ γὰρ ἴσμεν, καὶ οὐ ξυνὸν πάρεσμεν, for we are by ourselves, and strangers have not yet come.*

REMARK 2. *Αὐτός* is used when a person or thing is to be opposed to any thing connected with it. E. g. *Πολλὰς δ' ἰφθίμους ψυχὰς Ἄϊδι προΐαψεν ἡρώων, αὐτοὺς δὲ ἰλώρια τιῦχι πύσσειν, and sent prematurely many brave souls of heroes to Hades, and made their bodies the prey of dogs, where αὐτούς, them, that is, the heroes, or rather, their bodies, is opposed to ψυχὰς.*

REMARK 3. *Αὐτός* denotes the principal person as distinguished from servants or disciples. E. g. (Aristoph. Nub. 218-19) *Τίς αὐτός ἐστιν ἄνθρωπος; ΜΑΘ. Αὐτός. ΣΤΡ. Τίς αὐτός; ΜΑΘ. Σωκράτης, Who is that man? Disc. It is he. Str. What he? Disc. Socrates.*

NOTE 4. *Αὐτός* is often appended to the subject of a proposition containing the reflexive pronoun *ἑαυτοῦ*, for the sake of emphasis. E. g. *Παλαίστην νῦν παρασκευάζεται ἱπ' αὐτοῦ αὐτῷ, he is preparing a combatant against himself.*

In such cases *αὐτός* is placed as near *ἑαυτοῦ* as possible (§ 232).

NOTE 5. *Αὐτός* is often used with ordinal numbers, to show that one person with others, whose number is less by one than the number implied in the ordinal, is spoken of. E. g. *Ἡμέθ' ἡμεῖς ἐν πρεσβευτῇ ἐς Λακεδαιμόνα ἀποκράτωρ, δέκατος αὐτός, he, with nine others, was appointed plenipotentiary to Lacedæmon, where δέκατος αὐτός is equivalent to μετ' ἄλλων ἐννέα, with nine others.*

NOTE 6. In some instances, *αὐτός* is equivalent to the demonstrative pronoun. E. g. *Ἀτίωται αὐτήν, I despise that (woman).*

3. *Αὐτός*, with the article before it, signifies *the same*. E. g.

Περὶ τῶν αὐτῶν τῆς αὐτῆς ἡμέρας οὐ ταῦτα γινώσκωμεν, We do not have the same opinion concerning the same things on the same day.

REFLEXIVE PRONOUN.

§ 145. The reflexive pronoun refers to the subject of the proposition in which it stands, or to the subject of the preceding, if the second be closely connected with it. E. g.

Σαυτὴν ἐπιδείκνυ, Show thyself.

Ζητεῖτε συμβούλους τοὺς ἄμεινον φρονοῦντας ὑμῶν αὐτῶν, You wish to have those for your advisers, who reason better than you.

NOTE 1. Sometimes the reflexive pronoun of the third person stands for that of the first or second. E. g. Δι' ἡμᾶς ἀνέριθαι ἑαυτοῦς, *we must ask ourselves*, where ἑαυτοῦς stands for ἡμᾶς αὐτούς. Μέραν τὸν αὐτῆς εἶδε, *thou knowest thy lot*, where αὐτῆς stands for αὐτῆς.

NOTE 2. Sometimes this pronoun in the third person dual and plural stands for the reciprocal pronoun. E. g. Καθ' αὐτοῖν, for Κατ' ἀλλήλων, *against each other*. Φθονοῦντες ἑαυτοῖς, for Φθονοῦντες ἀλλήλους, *envying one another*.

POSSESSIVE PRONOUN.

§ 146. It has already been remarked, that the possessive pronouns are, in signification, equivalent to the genitive of the personal pronouns (§ 67). E. g.

Οἶκος ὁ σός, equivalent to Ὁ οἶκός σου, *Thy house*. (§ 173.)

Παῖς σός, equivalent to Παῖς σου, *A son of thine*. (ibid.)

NOTE 1. The possessive pronoun is sometimes used *objectively*. E. g. Σὺ πένθεις, *my regret for thee*, not *thy regret for others*. (§ 173. N. 2.)

NOTE 2. In some instances the possessive pronoun of the third person is put for that of the first or second. E. g. Φέροις ἡσιν, for Φέροις ἑμαῖς, *in my soul*.

NOTE 3. Sometimes *his*, stands for *σφίτερος*, *their*, and *σφίτερος* for *his*.

INTERROGATIVE PRONOUN.

§ 147. The interrogative pronoun τίς is used either in direct or in indirect questions. E. g. Σὺ τίς εἶ; *who art thou?* Οἶδε τι βούλεται, *he knows what (it) wants*.

This head includes also the *interrogative pronominal adjectives* (§ 73). E. g. Κατὰ πόλας πύλας εἰσῆλθες; *through what gates did you come in?*

NOTE 1. It is to be observed that τίς does not always stand at the beginning of the interrogative clause.

NOTE 2. Τίς is sometimes equivalent to ποῖος. E. g. Τίνα αὐτὸν φήσομεν εἶναι; *what kind of person shall we call him?*

INDEFINITE PRONOUN.

§ 148. 1. The indefinite pronoun τις annexed to a substantive means *a certain*, *some*, or simply, *a*, *an*. E. g. Ὅρνιθίς τινες, *some birds*. Ἰμونيάν τινα, *a well-rope*.

2. Without a substantive it means *some one*, *somebody*, *a certain one*. E. g. Ἀντισθένην τις καλεῖσάτω, *let some one call Antisthenes*.

NOTE 1. Τίς is sometimes equivalent to ἕκαστος. E. g. Εἰ τις δόρυ θηξάσθω, *let every one sharpen his spear well.*

NOTE 2. Sometimes τίς refers to the person who speaks, and sometimes to the person addressed. E. g. Πῶ τίς φύγοι; *where can one (that is, I) go?* "Ἐκυ τῇ κακόν, *misfortune is coming to some body (that is, to thee).*

NOTE 3. Τίς is often joined to adjectives of *quality* or *quantity*. E. g. Τὴν ὤραιότατην τίς, *a most blooming woman.* Φιλόπολις τίς ἐσθ' ὁ δαίμων, *the god is friendly to the city.* Πόσος τίς; *how great?* Ἡμίρας ἑβδομήκοντα τινάς, *some seventy days, or, about seventy days.*

NOTE 4. Τίς sometimes means *somebody*, in the sense of a *distinguished person*, a *man of consequence*, and τι means *something great*. E. g. Φαίνομαί τίς ἡμῖς, *I seem to be some body, that is, a man of consequence.* Ἐδοξέ τίς εἰπῆν, *he seemed to say something great.*

NOTE 5. Sometimes the poets double τίς. E. g. Ἔστι τίς οὐ πρόσω Σπάρτης πόλις τίς, *there is a certain city not far from Sparta.*

DEMONSTRATIVE PRONOUN.

§ 149. 1. Οὗτος and ὅδε regularly denote that which is *present* or *near* in place or time, or something just mentioned. E. g. Οὗτος ὁ ἄνθρωπος, *this man.* Ἦδε ἡ γυνή, *this woman.* Ταῦτα ἀκούσας, *hearing these things.*

NOTE 1. Οἷτος and ὅδε are sometimes equivalent to the adverbs ἑταῦθα, ὅδε, *here*. E. g. Αἶτη δέ σοι γῆς περίοδος πάσης. Ὁρᾷς; Αἶδε μιν Ἀθῆνας. *Here thou hast a map of the whole earth. Seest thou? Here is Athens.*

2. Ἐκεῖνος regularly refers to a *remote* person or thing. E. g. Τοῦτον γοῦν οἶδ' ἐγὼ, καὶ κεῖνον, *I know this one and that one.*

NOTE 2. Ἐκεῖνος often refers to that which immediately precedes, in which case it corresponds to the English *he*. E. g. Ἐκεῖνος εἶχε τὸν τραγωδικὸν θρόνον, *he had possession of the tragic throne.*

NOTE 3. Sometimes the demonstrative pronoun refers to a noun which goes before in the *same* proposition, if that noun has been separated from the governing word by intervening clauses. E. g. Τὸν μάντιν, ὃς εἶπτο τῇ στρατῇ αὐτῇ, Μεγιστίην τὸν Ἀκαρνηῆνα, τοῦτον τὸν εἰπαντα ἐκ τῶν ἱερῶν τὰ μάλιστα σφί ἐκβαίνειν, φανερὸς ἐστι Λιονίδης ἀποκρίμπων, *it is evident that Leonidas tried to send away the soothsayer Megistias the Acarnanian, who followed this army, I mean the one who prophesied what would happen to them.*

NOTE 4. The demonstrative pronoun sometimes follows the *relative* in the *same* proposition. E. g. Ἰνδὸν ποταμὸν, ὃς κροκοδείλους δεύτερος οὗτος ποταμῶν πάντων παρέχεται, *the river Indus, which is the only river in the world, except one, that produces crocodiles.*

RELATIVE PRONOUN.

§ 150. 1. The relative pronoun agrees with the noun, to which it refers, in gender and number. Its case depends on the construction of the clause in which it stands. E. g.

Νεοκλείδης, ὃς ἐστι τυφλός, *Neoclides, who is blind.*

Μισῶ πολίτην, ὅστις ὠφελεῖν πατέρα βραδύς πέφυκε, *I hate that citizen who is slow to aid his country.*

Τῶν δώδεκα μνῶν, ἃς ἔλαβες, *Of the twelve minæ, which thou receivedst.*

The word, to which the relative refers, is called the *antecedent*.

This head includes also the *relative pronominal adjectives* (§ 73). E. g. Ἄλλοι ὅσοις μέτεστι τοῦ χρηστοῦ τρόπου, *as many others as possess a good character.*

NOTE 1. In some instances a masculine relative pronoun in the *dual* refers to a feminine noun. E. g. Ἡμῶν ἐν ἑκάστῳ δύο τινεῖς εἰσιον ἰδέα ἄρχοντε καὶ ἄγοντε, οἷν ἐπόμεθα, *in each one of us there are two ideas governing and leading us, which we follow.*

NOTE 2. Sometimes the *gender* of the relative is determined by the *gender implied* in the antecedent. E. g. Τῆς Ἀθήνης, ἧς γιγμὶ καὶ πατέρα τὸν ἐμὸν ὑπῆρξαν ἄδικα ποιῶντες, *Athens, which city began first to injure me and my father, where ἧς refers to the inhabitants of Athens.*

NOTE 3. The relative often agrees in *gender and number* with the noun which is joined to it by a verb signifying *to call* or *name*, *to be*, *to believe*, (§ 166.) E. g. Ἀκρην, αἷ καλεῖνται Κληΐδες, *a promontory, which is called Cleides.* Ὁ φόβος, ᾧν αἰδῶ εἶπομεν, *that kind of fear, which we called respect.*

2. If the relative refers to *two or more nouns*, it is generally put in the *plural*. If the nouns denote *animate* beings, the relative is masculine when one of the nouns is masculine. If the nouns denote *inanimate* objects, the relative is generally neuter. E. g. Αἶας καὶ Τεῦκρος, οἳ μέγιστον ἔλεγον ἔδοσαν τῆς αὐτῶν ἀνδρείας, *Ajax and Teucer, who gave the greatest proof of their valor.* Περὶ πολέμου καὶ εἰρήνης, ἧς μέγιστην ἔχει δύναμιν, *concerning war and peace, which have very great power.*

NOTE 4. The relative often agrees in *gender* with one

of the nouns to which it refers. E. g. Ἀπαλλαγέντες πολέμων καὶ κινδύνων καὶ ταραχῆς, εἰς ἣν, κ. τ. λ., *being delivered from wars, dangers, and trouble, to which, &c.*

3. The relative is often put in the *plural*, when it refers to a *collective* noun in the singular. E. g. Λεῖπε λαὸν οὗς τάφρος ἔρυκεν, *he left the people, whom the ditch kept back.* Πᾶς τις ὁμνυσι, οἷς ὀφείλω, *every one, to whom I happen to owe money, swears.*

REMARK. The relative is put in the plural also when it refers to a whole class of persons or things implied in a singular antecedent. E. g. Ἀνὴρ, ἀντιουργός, οἵπερ σώζουσι γῆν, *a man of the working class, which class are the safety of the land.*

NOTE 5. The relative in the *singular* often refers to an antecedent in the *plural*, when one of the persons or things contained in that antecedent is meant. E. g. Οἶνός σε τρώει μελιηδὺς, ὃς τε καὶ ἄλλους βλάπτει, ὃς ἄν μιν χανδὸν ἔλῃ, *sweet wine affects thee, which injures whoever else takes it freely,* where ὃς refers to any person contained in ἄλλους.

4. The proposition containing the relative is often placed before the proposition which contains the antecedent, when the leading idea of the whole period is contained in the former. This is called *inversion*. E. g. Οὐς ἂν τῶν λόγων ἀλγὼ κλύων, τοὺς δὲ καὶ πράσσειν στυγῶ, *I do not dare to do those things, which it gives me pain to hear.* Μελιζὼν ὅστις ἀντὶ τῆς αὐτοῦ πάτρας φίλον νομίζει, τοῦτον οὐδαμοῦ λέγω, *whoever thinks that he has a dearer friend than his own country, him I call a contemptible man.*

This *inversion* often takes place also for the sake of emphasis.

NOTE 6. This remark applies also to the *relative adverbs*. (§ 123.) E. g. Οἱ δ' ὅτε δὴ ῥ' ἔκανον, ὅθι σκοπὸν Ἔκτορος ἔκταν, ἔνθ' Ὀδυσσεὺς μὲν ἔρυξε ὠκείας ἵππους, *and when they came there where they had killed the spy of Hector, then Ulysses stopped the swift horses.*

5. The antecedent is often *omitted*, when it is either a general word (χρῆμα, πράγμα, οὗτος, ἐκεῖνος), or one which can be easily supplied from the context. E. g. Ἄ βούλεσθαι λέγοντες, *saying what you like*, where ἄ refers to πράγματα governed by λέγοντες. Τὸ μέγεθος, ὑπὲρ ὧν συνελήθασμεν, *the magnitude of the business, for which we are assembled.*

So in the formula Εἰσὶν οἱ λέγουσιν, *there are who say.*

NOTE 7. In some instances the antecedent is *implied in a possessive pronoun*. E. g. Ἀνανδρία τῇ ἡμετέρῃ, οὔτινές σε οὐ διεσώσαμεν, *through the cowardice of us, who did not save thee*, where ἡμετέρῃ is equivalent to ἡμῶν, to which the relative οὔτινες in reality refers.

§ 151. 1. In general, when the relative would naturally be put in the accusative, it is put in the genitive or dative, according as the antecedent is in the genitive or dative. This is called **ATTRACTION**. E. g.

Ἐκ τούτων, ὧν λέγει, *From these things, which he says.*

Here ὧν stands for the accusative ἃ after λέγει. (§ 163. 1.)

Ἐν αὐτοῖς οἷς ἐπαγγέλλονται, *In those things which they profess.* Here οἷς stands for ἃ after ἐπαγγέλλονται. (ibid.)

REMARK 1. If the antecedent be a demonstrative pronoun, this pronoun is generally omitted (§ 150. 5), and the relative takes its case. E. g. Στέργοντας οἷς ἂν ἔχωμεν, for Στέργοντας ἐκείνοις, ἃ ἂν ἔχωμεν, *being satisfied with what we have.* Ἔξιμεν ἐξ ὧν τυγχάνομεν ἔχοντες, for Ἐξ ἐκείνων, ἃ τυγχάνομεν ἔχοντες, *we go away from those possessions which we happen to have.*

REMARK 2. In attraction the noun joined to the relative pronoun by a verb signifying *to call, to be, to believe*, (§ 166,) also takes the case of the relative. E. g. Τούτων, ὧν σὺ δεσποινῶν καλεῖς, for Τούτων, αἷς σὺ δεσποίνας καλεῖς, *of these, whom thou callest mistresses.*

NOTE 1. In some instances the relative, even when it would be in the *nominative*, is attracted by the antecedent. E. g. (Herod. 1, 78) Οὐδὶν καὶ εἰδότες τῶν ἥν περὶ Σάρδεις, for Οὐδὶν καὶ εἰδότες ἐκείνων καὶ ἥν περὶ Σάρδεις, *as yet knowing nothing of what happened in Sardes.*

REMARK 3. The nominative of the pronominal οἷος is often attracted by the antecedent. E. g. Πρὸς ἄνδρας πολυηρούς, οἷους καὶ Ἀθηναίους, *to during men, such as the Athenians are*, where οἷους καὶ Ἀθηναίους stands for οἷοι καὶ Ἀθηναῖοι εἰσι.

REMARK 4. In some instances the personal pronoun, connected with οἷος, remains in the nominative, though οἷος has been attracted by its antecedent. E. g. Νεανίας δὲ, οἷους σὺ, διαδιδρακέας, *but young men, like thee, decamping*, where οἷους σὺ stands for οἷος σὺ εἶ.

REMARK 5. Ἠλίος sometimes imitates οἷος (§ 151. R. 3). E. g. Ἐκὼν διὰ τῶν ἡλίκουσι νῆν, *that is a hard thing to men of our years*, where ἡλίκουσι νῆν stands for ἡλίους καὶ ἡμεν.

NOTE 2. *Relative adverbs* (§ 123) also are attracted by the word to which they refer. E. g. Ἐκ γῆς, ὅθεν προύκειτο, *from the place where it lay*, where ὅθεν stands for ὅθι or ὅπου.

2. On the other hand, the antecedent is sometimes put in the case of its relative. E. g.

Μελέαγρος τὰς μὲν τιμὰς ἃς ἔλαβε φανεραί, *The honors which Meleager received are well known*, where τὰς τιμὰς stands for αἱ τιμαί.

Οὐκ οἶσθα μοίρας ἧς τυχεῖν αὐτὴν χρεών; *Knowest thou not the fate which she must meet?* for μοῖραν ἧς.

NOTE 3. The same is true of *relative adverbs*. E. g. Ἄλλοσε ὅποι ἂν ἀφίκη ἀγαπήσουσι σε, *they will love thee in other places whither thou mayest go*, where ἄλλοσε stands for ἄλλοθι or ἄλλαχοῦ.

3. Very frequently, in case of attraction, the antecedent is put after its relative. E. g.

Κατασκευάζοντα ἧς ἄρχοι χώρας, *for Κατασκευάζοντα τὴν χώραν, ἧς ἄρχοι, Improving the country, which he governed.*

REMARK 6. Frequently the principal words are attracted by, and placed after, the relative. E. g. Οἴχεται φεύγων, ὃν ἤγες μάστιγα, *for Ὁ μάστις, ὃν ἤγες, οἴχεται φεύγων, the witness whom you brought has decamped.* Οἱ παλαιοὶ ἐκείνοι, ὧν ὀνόματα μεγάλα λέγεται ἐπὶ σοφίᾳ, Πιττακοῦ τε καὶ Βίαντος, *those ancient persons, Pittacus and Bias, who are renowned for wisdom*, where ὧν attracts only the proper names.

REMARK 7. The antecedent may be placed after its relative even when apparently no attraction takes place. E. g. Ἀποφύγοις ἂν ἤντιν' ἂν δούλῃ δίκην, *you can get clear in any lawsuit you please.*

NOTE 4. Sometimes only the adjective belonging to the antecedent is placed after the relative. E. g. Λόγους ἄκουσον, οἷς σοι δυστυχεῖς ἤκω φίλων, *for Λόγους ἄκουσον δυστυχεῖς, οἷς σοι ἤκω φίλων, hear the melancholy news which I have brought to thee.*

§ 152. The relative pronoun often stands for the *demonstrative* pronoun, especially in the Epic language. E. g. Πατρόκλον κλαίωμεν· ὃ γὰρ γέρας ἐστὶ θανάτων, *let us mourn Patroclus, for this (that is, to mourn) is honor to the dead.*

So in the formula ὅς μὲν.... ὅς δέ, equivalent to ὁ μὲν.... ὁ δέ, (§ 142 1.)

So in the formula *Καὶ ὅς*, for *Καὶ οὗτος*. E. g. *Καὶ ὅς, ἀμβώσας μίγα, ἀναθρόσκει*, and he, uttering a loud cry, jumps up.
So in the formula *Ἦδ' ὅς*, said he, used parenthetically.

NOTE 1. Frequently the relative is apparently put for the demonstrative. E. g. (Il. 10, 314, et seq.) *Ἦν δέ τις ἐν Τρώεσσι Δόλων, Εὐμήδεος υἱός, ὅς ὅα τότε Τρωσὶν τε καὶ Ἑκτορι μῦθον ἔειπεν*, there was among the Trojans a certain Dolon, son of Eumēdes, that man, I say, spoke to the Trojans and to Hector.

NOTE 2. This rule (§ 152) applies also to the relative adverb *ὧς*. (§ 123. N. 1.)

§ 153. The relative often stands for the interrogative *τίς*, but only in indirect interrogations. E. g. *Φράζει τῷ ναυκλήρῳ ὅσ τις ἐστί*, he declares to the captain of the vessel who he is.

NOTE. *Ὅστις* is particularly used when the person, who is asked, repeats the question before he answers it. E. g. (Aristoph. Nub. 1496) *Ἀνθρῶπε, τί ποιεῖς; ΣΤΡ. Ὅ τι ποιῶ; Μαν, what are you doing? STR. What am I doing?*

§ 154. Frequently the relative has the force of the conjunction *ἵνα*, in order that, that. E. g. *Πρεσβείαν πέμπειν, ἥ τις ταῦτ' ἐρεῖ*, to send an embassy to say these things.

RECIPROCAL PRONOUN.

§ 155. The reciprocal pronoun regularly refers to the subject of the proposition in which it stands, which subject is either in the dual or plural. E. g. *Τοιαῦτα πρὸς ἀλλήλους ἀγόρευον*, such things were they saying to one another.

NOTE. Sometimes *ἀλλήλων* stands for *ἑαυτῶν*. E. g. *Διέφθικαν ἀλλήλους*, they destroyed themselves, that is, each destroyed himself.

SUBJECT AND PREDICATE.

§ 156. 1. The *subject* of a proposition is that of which any thing is affirmed. The *predicate* is that which is affirmed of the subject. E. g. *Ἀλκιβιάδης εἶπεν*, Alcibiades said, where *Ἀλκιβιάδης* is the subject of the proposition, and *εἶπεν*, the predicate. *Ἐγὼ ἄτολμός εἰμι*, I am timid, where *ἐγὼ* is the subject, and *ἄτολμός εἰμι*, the predicate.

2. The subject is either *grammatical* or *logical*.

The grammatical subject is either a substantive or some word standing for a substantive.

The logical subject consists of the grammatical subject with the words connected with it. E. g. in the proposition, Ἀκούσας ταῦτα ὁ Κῦρος ἐπειθεται, *Cyrus, hearing these things, was persuaded*, Κῦρος is the grammatical, and ἀκούσας ταῦτα ὁ Κῦρος, the logical subject.

§ 157. 1. The SUBJECT OF A FINITE VERB is put in the nominative.

A finite verb agrees with its subject-nominative in number and person. E. g.

Ἐγὼ λέγω, *I say.*

Σὺ λέγεις, *Thou sayest.*

Ἐκεῖνος λέγει, *He says.*

2. The nominative of the *neuter plural* very often takes the verb in the singular. E. g.

Τὰ στρατεύματα ἀγωνίζεται, *The armies are fighting.*
Ταῦτα ἐγένετο, *These things happened.*

NOTE 1. Sometimes masculines and feminines dual or plural take the verb in the singular. E. g. Ξανθὰ κόμαι κατινίνουθιν ὄμους, *her auburn hair was flowing over her shoulders.* Ἡμῖν οὐκ ἴσται κέρον' ἐν φερεμίδος δούλῳ παρὰ ῥίπτουσι τοῖς θεαταῖσι, *we do not exhibit two slaves throwing nuts out of a basket to the spectators.*

So in the phrase Ἔστιν αἱ, (§ 150. 5,) *there are who.*

3. If the verb belongs to more than one subject, it is put in the *plural* and in the chief person. The chief person is the first with respect to the second or third, and the second with respect to the third. E. g.

Τότε μητιόωντο Ποσειδάων καὶ Ἀπόλλων τεῖχος ἀμαλδύναι, *Then Neptune and Apollo resolved to demolish the wall.*

NOTE 2. Frequently the verb agrees in number with one of the substantives, and especially with that which stands nearest to it. E. g. Σὺν δ' Εὐρώς τε Νότος τ' ἔπτεσε, Ζέφυρός τε θυσαῆς, καὶ Βορέης, *Eurus and Notus rushed together, the blustering Zephyrus and Boreas.*

REMARK 1. The verb is often put in the *dual*, if it belongs to two substantives in the singular. E. g. Ἡ λυροποικὴ καὶ ἡ κιθαριστικὴ πολὺ διαφέρουσιν ἀλλήλοις, *the art of making lyres, and the art of playing on the harp, differ much from each other.*

NOTE 3. When the substantives are connected by the conjunction *ἢ*, or, the verb is put either in the plural or in the singular. E. g. *Εἰ δὲ κ' Ἀρης ἄρχωσι μάχης, ἢ Φοῖβος Ἀπόλλων, but if Mars commence the fight, or Phæbus Apollo.* "Ὁ κεν ἐγὼ ἄγάγω, ἢ ἄλλος Ἀχαιῶν, whom I or any other of the Achæans may bring.

4. A collective noun in the singular very often has the verb in the plural. E. g.

Τὸ πλῆθος οἴονται, The multitude think.

Φάσαν ἡ πλὴθύς, The multitude spake.

This rule applies also to the pronominal adjectives *ἕκαστος* and *ἄλλος*. E. g. *Ἑμελλον λαξευθαι ὀρχηδὸν ἕκαστος δέκα δραχμαίς, each person was to have for his share ten drachmæ.*

NOTE 4. A noun in the dual often takes a plural verb. E. g. *Σφὼ σώσετε, you two will save.*

On the other hand, a noun in the plural takes a verb in the dual, when only two persons or things are meant. E. g. (II. 3, 278–9) *Οἱ τίνυσθον, you two who punish*, where *οἱ* refers to Pluto and Proserpine.

NOTE 5. The nominatives *ἐγώ*, *σύ*, *ἡμεῖς*, are of the first person; *σύ*, *σφῶ*, *ὑμεῖς*, are of the second person; all other nominatives are of the third person.

The nominatives of the first and second person are usually not expressed, except when emphasis is required.

NOTE 6. The verb which agrees with the relative pronoun is in the first or second person, according as the antecedent is of the first or of the second person. E. g. *Ἡμῖν οὐ θύετε, αἵτινες τηροῦμεν ὑμᾶς, you do not sacrifice to us, who preserve you.* *Ἀμέτρητ' Ἀήρ, ὃς ἔχεις τὴν γῆν μετέωρον, O thou immeasurable Air! who holdest the earth suspended.*

So when the antecedent is implied in a possessive pronoun (§ 150. N. 7). E. g. *Ἀνανδρία τῇ ἡμετέρᾳ, οἵτινές σε οὐ διεσώσαμεν, through the cowardice of us, who did not save thee.*

REMARK 2. Any noun which is in apposition with the omitted personal pronoun (§§ 136 : 157. N. 5) of the first person, may have the verb in the first person. E. g. *Θιμιστοκλῆς ἦκω παρὰ σέ, I, Themistocles, have come to thee.*

NOTE 7. Sometimes the verb agrees in number with the nominative in the predicate (§ 160. 1). This takes place chiefly when the nominative in the predicate precedes the verb. E. g. *Ἔσται δὺς λόφω ἡ Ἰδομένη ὕψηλῳ, equivalent to ἡ Ἰδομένη ἐστὶ δὺς λόφω ὕψηλῳ, Idomene is two high hills.*

NOTE 8. The *third person* of a verb is often found without a subject,

(1) When any thing general and indefinite is expressed. E. g. Οὐδέ κεν ἔνθα τέον γε μένος καὶ χεῖρας ὄνοιτο, sc. τις, *even here no one would find fault with thy valor and strength* Αἰγούσι or φασὶ sc. ἄνθρωποι, *they say*.

Frequently the word *πρᾶγμα* is to be supplied. E. g. Δηλώθησεται, *the thing will show itself*. Οὕτως ἔχει, *it is so*. Πολυλὸν δεῖ, *it wants much, far from it*. Δείξει δὴ τάχα, *the event will soon show*.

(2) When the verb indicates the employment of any person, the word denoting that person is generally omitted. E. g. Ἐκήρυξε τοῖς Ἑλλήσι παρασκευάσασθαι, sc. ὁ κήρυξ, *the herald proclaimed to the Greeks to prepare themselves*. Τὸν νόμον ὑμῖν αὐτὸν ἀναγνώσεται, sc. ὁ γραμματεὺς, *the secretary shall read to you the law itself*.

(3) Frequently the verb is changed into the *third person singular passive*, and its subject-nominative into the dative (§ 206. 2). E. g. Τοῖς πολεμίοις εὐτύχηται, for Οἱ πολεμῖοι εὐτυχήκασι, *the enemy have succeeded*. Καλῶς σοι ἀπεκρίντο, for Καλῶς ἀπεκρίσο, *thou hadst answered well*.

(4) The subject of verbs denoting the state of the *weather* or the operations of *nature* is not expressed. E. g. ῥεῖ, *it rains*. Νίφει, *it snows*. Ἔσεισε, *there was an earthquake*. Συσκοτίζει, *it grows dark*.

NOTE 9. Frequently the subject of a proposition becomes the immediate object (§ 163. 1) of the verb of the preceding proposition. E. g. Φέρε νῦν ἀθρήσω, πρῶτον τουτονὶ, ὃ τι δοῖ, for Φέρε νῦν ἀθρήσω, ὃ τι δοῖ οὗτος, *now let me see first what this fellow here is doing*.

NOTE 10. The verb εἰμί, *am*, is very often omitted, but chiefly when it is a copula (§ 160. 1). E. g. Ὡρα ἀπνεῖναι, sc. ἐστὶ, *it is time to go*.

REMARK 3. Other verbs also may be omitted, but only when they can be supplied from the context.

NOTE 11. The nominative is often used for the *vocative*. E. g. φίλος, for φίλε, *friend*.

§ 158. 1. The **SUBJECT OF THE INFINITIVE MOOD** is put in the accusative. E. g.

Βούλεσθε αὐτὸν ἐλθεῖν; *Do you wish him to come?* Here the accusative αὐτὸν is the subject of the infinitive ἐλθεῖν. Εἶναι θεοὺς ἐνόμιζεν, *He believed that there are gods*. Φασὶν αὐτὸν βασιλεύειν, *They say that he reigns*.

2. The subject of the infinitive is *not expressed* when it is the same with the *subject* of the preceding proposition. E. g.

Οἶμαι εὕρηκέναι, *I think I have found.* Here the subject (μέ) of εὕρηκέναι is not expressed because it refers to the subject (ἐγώ) of οἶμαι.

Τυφλὸς γινῶναι δοκεῖ τοῦτο, *A blind man seems to know this.*
Ἐπιθυμῶ ἀπομερμηρίσαι, *I wish to doze.*

NOTE 1. Sometimes the accusative of the *personal* or *reflexive pronoun* is expressed before the infinitive, contrary to the preceding rule (§ 158. 2). E. g. Ἐμί φημι ληλασμένον ἵκιναι ἀλκῆς, *I say that I have forgotten my valor.*

NOTE 2. The subject of the infinitive is frequently put in the case of the subject of the preceding independent proposition. This takes place chiefly when both subjects refer to the same person or thing. E. g.

Νομίζεις ἡμᾶς μὲν ἀνέξεσθαι σου, αὐτὸς δὲ τυπτήσῃ;
Dost thou imagine that we shall tolerate thee, and that thou canst strike? Here αὐτός stands for σαντόν.

Ἐμὲ οἴεσθ' ὑμῖν εἰσόλσειν, ὑμεῖς δὲ νεμεῖσθαι; *Do you think that I shall contribute, but that you will enjoy the contribution?* Here ὑμεῖς stands for ὑμᾶς.

So Ἐφῆσθα Κρονίωνι οἷη λογὸν ἀμῦναι, *thou saidst that thou alone avertedst destruction from the son of Saturn.* Here οἷη stands for οἶαν agreeing with σέ understood.

NOTE 3. Frequently the subject of the infinitive is wanting even when it is *different* from that of the preceding independent proposition. E. g. Πημοναῖσι κάμπτομαι, πάσχειν ἀλγεναῖσιν, *I am afflicted with sufferings painful to endure*, where the subject of πάσχειν (τινὰ understood) is different from that of κάμπτομαι. (See also § 219. N. 3.)

3. The subject of the infinitive is *not expressed* also when it is the same with the *object* of the preceding proposition. E. g.

Ἐδεῖτο αὐτῶν βοηθεῖν ἐμοί, *He prayed them to aid me.*
Here the subject (αὐτούς) is not expressed, because it refers to the object (αὐτῶν) of ἐδεῖτο (§ 181).

Παρήγγειλεν ἡμῖν καθεύδειν, *He commanded us to sleep.*

Here the subject (ἡμᾶς) of καθεύδειν is omitted because it is the same with the object (ἡμῖν) of παρήγγειλεν (§ 196. 2).

Ἄνδρε δὺν κελεύομεν ἀλλήλων πειρηθῆναι, *We request*

two men to try each other's skill. In such instances the accusative denoting the object of the verb (§ 163) must not be mistaken for the subject of the infinitive.

NOTE 4. A *participle* agreeing with the omitted subject of the infinitive is very often put in the *accusative*. E. g. Ἐγὼ ὑμῶν δέομαι καταψηφίσασθαι Θεομνήστον, ἐνθυμούμενους, ὅτι οὐκ ἂν γένοιτο τούτου μείζων ἀγὼν μοι, *I beseech you to 'condemn Theomnestus, when you consider that I could not have had a severer trial than this.* Ξενία ἤκειν παρήγγειλε, λαβόντα τοὺς ἀνδρας, *he requested Xenias to take the men and come.* (§ 158. 3.)

NOTE 5. When the infinitive has the force of a neuter substantive (§§ 159. 2 : 221), its subject is frequently omitted, in which case the accusative of τις or αὐτός is to be supplied. E. g. Δρᾶν ταῦτα χρή, sc. *τινά, one must do these things.*

§ 159. 1. In general, any word or clause may be the subject of a proposition. E. g.

ΦΙΛΟ μέν ἐστιν ἀρχὴ τοῦ κακοῦ, *The word ΦΙΛΟ indeed is the beginning of the evil.*

2. Particularly, the subject of a proposition may be an *infinitive* with the words connected with it. E. g.

Πρόχειρόν ἐστιν ἐπαινέσαι τὴν ἀρετὴν, *It is easy to praise virtue.* Here ἐπαινέσαι τὴν ἀρετὴν is the subject of the proposition.

NOTE 1. The subject of δεῖ, δοκεῖ, ἐνδέχεται, πρέπει, προσήκει, συμβαίνει, χρή, and some others, is generally an infinitive. E. g.

Δεῖ ἐμὲ λέγειν, *I must say, or It is necessary that I should say.* Here ἐμὲ λέγειν is the subject of δεῖ.

NOTE 2. Verbs, of which the subject is an infinitive are called IMPERSONAL. Such verbs must not be confounded with those, of which the subject is not expressed (§ 157. N. 8).

3. The subject of an *infinitive* is frequently another infinitive with the words connected with it. E. g. Οὐ φησι χρῆναι τοὺς νέους τὴν γλῶσσαν ἀσκεῖν, *he says that young men ought not to exercise the tongue,* where τοὺς νέους τὴν γλῶσσαν ἀσκεῖν is the subject of χρῆναι (§ 159. N. 1, 2).

§ 160. 1. The PREDICATE, like the subject (§ 156. 2), is either *grammatical* or *logical*

The grammatical predicate is either a verb alone, or a verb (commonly a verb signifying *to be*, *to be called*), and a substantive, adjective, pronoun, or participle. In the latter case, the verb is called the *copula*.

The logical predicate consists of the grammatical predicate with the words connected with it. E. g. Ἦν Κανδαύλης τύραννος Σαρδίων, *Candaules was king of Sardes*, where Ἦν τύραννος is the grammatical, and Ἦν τύραννος Σαρδίων, the logical predicate.

2. A substantive in the predicate is put in the same case as the subject when it refers to the same person or thing. (§ 136.) E. g.

Ἐγὼ εἰμι Πλούτος, *I am Plutus*. Here Πλούτος agrees in case with ἐγώ.

Ἦν Κανδαύλης τύραννος Σαρδίων, *Candaules was king of Sardes*. Here τύραννος in the predicate agrees with the subject Κανδαύλης in case.

3. The gender, number, and case of an adjective, standing in the predicate, and referring to the subject, are determined by § 137. E. g.

Ἐγὼ ἀθάνατός εἰμι, *I am immortal*.

Βούλεσθε αὐτὸν γενέσθαι σοφόν; *Do you wish him to become wise?*

NOTE 1. When the subject is any word but a nominative (§ 159), the adjective or pronoun in the predicate is *neuter* (commonly *neuter singular*). E. g. Οὐ δίκαιόν ἐστι τοὺς κρείττους τῶν ἡτιόνων ἄρχειν, *it is not right, that the stronger should rule the weaker*.

NOTE 2. Frequently a *neuter* adjective in the predicate refers to a masculine or feminine noun. E. g. Φιλοῖκετιστον γυνή ἐστι, *woman is a very tender-hearted thing*.

In such cases, the word *πρᾶγμα* is sometimes expressed. E. g. Γυναῖκα δ' εἶναι πρᾶγμ' ἔφη νουβυστικόν, *but woman, he said, is a prudent thing*.

§ 161. 1. When the subject of the infinitive is not expressed (§ 158. 2, 3), the substantive or adjective, standing in the predicate and referring to the omitted subject, is generally put in the case, in which the subject has already appeared. E. g.

Ἦχρὰ εἶναι δοκεῖς, *Thou seemest to be pale*. Here the adjective is put in the nominative on account of σὺ with which δοκεῖς agrees (§ 157. N. 5).

Κύρου ἐδίοντο προθυμοτάτου γενέθαι, *They besought Cyrus to be very eager.*

Διακελεύσομαι τοῖς ἰούσιν εἶναι προθυμοτάτοις, *I will command those who go to be very eager.*

NOTE. This construction (§ 161. 1) may take place also when the infinitive has the article before it (§ 221). E. g. Ὁ Ἀἰσχύλος πάλιν ἄπεισιν εἰσθι, διὰ τὸ συνετὸς εἶναι, *Æschylus returns home because he is wise.*

It takes place also when the infinitive comes after the particle *ἄντι* (§ 220).

Also when the infinitive depends on a participle (§ 219). E. g. Πολλοὶ τῶν πρὸςποιησάμενων εἶναι σοφιστῶν, for Πολλοὶ ἱκάνων εἰ προσεπύθεοντο εἶναι σοφισταί, *many of those who pretended to be sophists*, (§ 140. 3.)

2. When a proposition is made the subject of another proposition (§ 159. 2, 3), the substantive, adjective, or participle in the predicate or subject of the former proposition is often put in the case of the noun which is in the predicate of the latter. E. g. Ἐφ' ἧμῖν ἔσται τὸ ἐπιεικέσι καὶ φάυλοις εἶναι, for Τὸ ἡμᾶς ἐπιεικεῖς καὶ φάυλους εἶναι ἔσται ἐφ' ἡμῖν, *to be respectable or worthless will depend upon us*, where the proposition τὸ ἐπιεικέσι εἶναι is the subject, and ἐφ' ἡμῖν ἔσται, the predicate.

In such cases the predicate always precedes the subject. Further, this takes place only when the attracting word in the predicate is in the *dative*.

OBJECT.

§ 162. 1. That on which an action is exerted, or to which it refers, is called the *object*.

The object is put in the *accusative*, *genitive*, or *dative*.

*2. Participles and verbal adjectives in *τεον* (§ 132. 2) are followed by the same case as the verb from which they are derived.

For examples, see below.

NOTE 1. The verbal in *τεον* with *ἔστω* (expressed or understood) represents *δεῖ* (§ 159. N. 1) and the infinitive *active* or *middle* of the verb from which it is derived. E. g.

ἀκούω, *hear*, ἀκουστέον equivalent to δεῖ ἀκοῦειν, *one must hear*.
μιμέομαι, *imitate*, μιμητέον equivalent to δεῖ μιμεῖσθαι, *one must imitate*.

In some instances it represents *δεῖ* and the infinitive *passive*. E. g. ἡττάομαι, *am surpassed*, ἡττητέον, *one must be surpassed*.

NOTE 2. The *neuter plural* of the verbal adjective in *τεον* is often used instead of the singular. E. g. ἀκουστέα for ἀκουστίον.

3. Any word or clause may be the object of a verb. E. g. *Κῦρος ἐκείνῳ δῶρα ἔδωκε, ἵππον χρυσοχάλινον, καὶ στρεπτόν χρυσοῦν, καὶ τὴν χώραν μηκέτι ἀρπάζεσθαι*, *Cyrus gave him presents, a horse with a golden bridle, a golden necklace, and that the country should no longer be plundered*, where the proposition *τὴν χώραν μηκέτι ἀρπάζεσθαι* is one of the objects of *ἔδωκε*.

ACCUSATIVE.

§ 163. 1. The immediate object of a transitive VERB is put in the accusative. E. g.

Ταῦτα ποιῶ, I do these things.

Ποιήσας ταῦτα, Having done these things. (§ 162. 2.)

Ποιητέον ταῦτα, One must do these things. (ibid.)

2. Many verbs, which are intransitive in English, are transitive in Greek. E. g. *Ἀθανάτους ἀλιτέσθαι, to sin against the immortals.*

Verbs of this class are *ἀλιτῶν, ἀποδιδράσκω, δορυφορέω, ἐπιορκέω, ὄμνυμι, ἐπιτροπεύω, λανθάνω*, and many others.

§ 164. The accusative of a substantive is often joined to a verb of which it denotes the *abstract* idea. (§ 129.) In this case the accusative is generally accompanied by an adjective. E. g.

Πεσεῖν πτώματ' οὐκ ἀνασχετά, To fall an insupportable fall.

Ἦῖξαν δρόμημα δεινόν, They rushed furiously.

So in English, *To die the death of the righteous. To run a race.*

NOTE 1. A substantive is, in the poets, often joined to a verb signifying *to see, to look*, (*βλίστω, δέχομαι, λίσσω, δέω*), to mark the expression of the look. E. g. *Φίβον βλίστων, looking terrible. Ἡ Βουλὴ ἱβλίσψι νᾶτο, the Senate looked mustard, that is, looked displeased.*

Sometimes the substantive *δίεγμα* is to be supplied after these verbs. E. g. *Κλίπτει βλίσπει, he looks thievish.*

NOTE 2. Verbs signifying *to conquer* (as *νικάω*) are often followed by the accusative of a noun denoting the place or

nature of the conquest. E. g. *Μάχην νικᾶν*, to gain a battle. *Ὀλύμπια νενικηκώς*, having conquered in the Olympic games.

The nouns following verbs of this description are chiefly *ἄγών*, *γνώμη*, *μάχη*, *ναυμαχία*, *πόλεμος*. Also the names of the public games, *Ὀλύμπια*, *Πύθια*, *Νέμεα*, *Ἰσθμια*.

Sometimes an accusative denoting the name of the person conquered is added. E. g. *Μιλτιάδης ὁ τὴν ἐν Μαραθῶνι μάχην τοὺς βαρβάρους νικήσας*, *Miltiades who conquered the barbarians at the battle of Marathon*.

§ 165. 1. VERBS signifying *to ask*, *to teach*, *to take away*, *to clothe*, *to unclothe*, *to do*, *to say*, and some others, are followed by two accusatives, the one of a person, and the other of a thing. E. g.

Ταῦτά με ἐρωτᾷς, *Thou askest me about these things*.

Αἰτεῖν τὸν δῆμον φυλακὰς, *To ask guards of the people*.

Τὸν δῆμον χλαῖναν ἤμπισχον, *I clothed the people with robes*.

Verbs of this class are *αἰτέω*, *ἀμπίχω*, *ἀμφιέννυμι*, *ἀναγκάζω*, *ἀναδίδω*, *ἀπαιτέω*, *ἀποστερέω*, *ἀφαιρέομαι*, *διδάσκω*, *δράω*, *ἐκλέγω*, *ἐκδύνω*, *ἐνδύνω*, *ἐξαιρέομαι*, *ἐξειπεῖν*, *ἐξετάζω*, *ἐρῶ* or *ῥέζω*, *ἐργάζομαι*, *ἐρομαι*, *ἐρωτάω*, *κρύπτω*, *λέγω*, *παιδεύω*, *πείθω*, *πιπίσκω*, *ποιέω*, *πράσσομαι*, *στεφανώω*, *συλλάω*, and a few others.

NOTE 1. Sometimes the accusative of the thing denotes the abstract of the verb (§ 164). E. g. *Ὁ Φωκιδὲς πόλεμος αἰώνητον παιδείαν αὐτοὺς ἱπαιδίσκει*, *the Phocian war taught them an ever memorable lesson*. *Ἐμὲ τὸν λυβᾶται λάβην ἀνῆκιστον*, *he injures himself incurably*.

NOTE 2. Frequently verbs signifying *to do*, or *to say*, are followed by an accusative and the adverb *εὖ*, *well*, or *κακῶς*, *badly*. E. g. *Τοὺς φίλους εὖ ποιοῦσι*, *they do good to their friends*, where *εὖ ποιοῦσι* is equivalent to *ἀγαθὰ ποιοῦσι*. *Κακῶς λέγουσιν οἱ ἀγαθοὶ τοὺς κακοὺς*, *the good speak ill of the bad*, where *κακῶς λέγουσιν* is equivalent to *κακὰ λέγουσιν*.

NOTE 3. Sometimes the word denoting the person is put in the dative (§ 196. 4). E. g. *Πολλὰ κακὰ ἐπιδράσειεν ἰώργει*, *he did much evil to men*. *Μηδὴν ἀγαθὸν ποιήσας τῇ πόλει*, *having done no good to the state*.

REMARK. *Ἀποστερέω*, and, in the later writers, *ἀφαιρέομαι*, are often followed also by the accusative of the person and the genitive of the thing. (§ 181. 2.)

2. Verbs signifying *to divide* take two accusatives. E. g. *Τὸ στράτευμα κατένειμε δώδεκα μέρη*, *he divided the army into twelve parts*.

The preposition *εις* is often found before the accusative denoting the number of parts. E. g. Σφείας αὐτοῦς εἰς ἕξ μοίρας διεῖλον, *they divided themselves into six parts.*

NOTE 4. Sometimes the noun denoting the thing *divided* is put in the *genitive* (§ 173), and depends on the accusative denoting the *parts*. E. g. Διυλίμιστα τῆς εἰδωλοποιικῆς ἰδὼν δύο, equivalent to Διυλίμιστα τὴν εἰδωλοποιικὴν εἰς ἰδὼν δύο, *we divided the art of making images into two parts.*

§ 166. VERBS signifying, *to name or call, to choose, to render or constitute, to esteem or consider*, are followed by two accusatives denoting the same person or thing. E. g.

Στρατηγὸν αὐτὸν ἀπέδειξεν, *He appointed him general.*
 Τὸν υἱὸν ἱππέα ἐδιδάξατο ἀγαθόν, *He caused his son to be brought up a good horseman.*

NOTE 1. In the *passive* such verbs become *copulas* (§ 160. 1). E. g. Στρατηγὸς ἀπιδείχθη, *he was appointed general.* Ὁ υἱὸς ἐδιδάχθη ἱππικὸς ἀγαθός, *the son was brought up a good horseman.* (§ 206. 1.)

NOTE 2. Frequently the infinitive *εἶναι* is expressed before the second accusative. E. g. Σοφιστὴν ἀνομάζουσι τὸν ἄνδρα εἶναι, *they call him a sophist, or rather, they say that he is a sophist.*

So in the *passive*, Ἀπεδείχθη τῆς ἵππου εἶναι ἱππάρχης, *he was appointed master of the horse.*

§ 167. The accusative is very often used *to limit* any word or expression. E. g.

Κροῖσος ἦν Λυδὸς τὸ γένος, *Cræsus was a Lydian by birth.*

Here the accusative *γένος* limits or explains further the meaning of *Λυδός*.

Ταῦτα ψεύδονται, *They lie in these things.*

Ἡ θάλασσα οὐδὲν γίγνεται πλείων, *The sea does not become larger, literally The sea becomes larger in nothing.*

The accusative thus used is called the **SYNECDOCHICAL ACCUSATIVE**.

REMARK. The neuter accusative *τι* (from *τις*) often means *for what? why?* E. g. Τί ταῦτα μανθάνω, *for what am I learning these things?*

NOTE 1. Here belong most of the accusatives which commonly are said to be used *adverbially* (§ 124).

NOTE 2. Hither we may refer *parenthetical* phrases like the following. Τὸ λεγόμενον, *as the saying is.* Τὸ τοῦ Ὁμήρου, *as Homer has it, or according to Homer.* Πάν τὸναντίον, *on the contrary.*

NOTE 3. Sometimes the preposition *κατά* or *εἰς* is used before this accusative. E. g. *Καθαρόν καὶ κατὰ τὸ σῶμα καὶ κατὰ τὴν ψυχὴν*, pure in body and in soul. *Αἰνῶς ἀθανάτῃσι θεῇσι εἰς ὧσα ἴκουν*, she astonishingly resembles the immortal goddesses in looks.

NOTE 4. The accusative is sometimes subjoined to a clause in order further to qualify the contents of it. E. g. *Καὶ με θητεύειν πατὴρ θνητῶ παρ' ἀνδρῶ, τῶνδ' ἄποιν', ἠνάγκασεν*, and the father compelled me to serve with a mortal man as a recompense for these. *Τὼ παῖδε τὼ σὺ μέλλετον, τολμήματ' αἰσχιστα, μονομαχεῖν*, thy two sons are about to fight a duel, a most disgraceful act, where *τολμήματα* qualifies *τὼ παῖδε τὼ σὺ μέλλετον μονομαχεῖν*. *Εγὼ δ' αὖν, αὐτῇ θοιμάτιον δεικνὺς τοδὶ, πρόφασιν, ἔφασκον*, and I, showing to her this garment here, as a pretext said.

§ 168. 1. A noun denoting DURATION OF TIME is put in the accusative. E. g.

Δέκα ἔτη κοιμῶνται, They sleep ten years.

Τοῦτον μετὰ Σιτάλκους ἔπινον τὸν χρόνον, During this time I was feasting with Sitalces.

Πολὺν χρόνον ὕβριξε, He has insulted a long time.

2. Frequently the accusative answers to the question WHEN? E. g. *Ἐντειλάμενος τῇν ὥρην ἐπαγινέειν σφίσι τὰς αἰγας*, commanding (him) to bring the goats to them at the regular time.

NOTE 1. When the substantive is accompanied by an ordinal number (§ 61), it denotes duration of time past. E. g. *Ἐννιάτην ἡμέραν γεγαμημένην*, married nine days ago, or having been married nine days.

Also when it is accompanied by cardinal numbers. E. g. *Ὅς τέθνηκε ταῦτα τρία ἔτη*, who has been dead these three years.

NOTE 2. Sometimes the accusative is equivalent to the genitive absolute (§ 192), particularly the following neuter accusatives: *δεδογμένον*, *δοκοῦν*, *δόξαν*, from *δοκέω*; *εἰρημένον* from *ΠΕΩ*; *ἔξον* from *ἔξειμι*; *ὄν* from *εἰμί*; *παρέχον* from *παρίχω*; *προσῆκον* from *προσέχω*; *τυχόν* from *τυγχάνω*; and a few others. E. g.

Ἐξὸν αὐτοῖς ἀποδοῦσιν Ἑλένην ἀπηλλάχθαι τῶν παρόντων κακῶν, Although it was in their power to give up Helen, and be delivered from the impending danger. The construction of the clause *Ἐξὸν αὐτοῖς . . . κακῶν*, in the indicative would be *Ἐξεστὶν αὐτοῖς . . . κακῶν*, (§ 159.

2, N. 1, 2)

NOTE 3. Frequently, for the sake of emphasis, a preposition (chiefly *ἐπὶ*) is placed before this accusative. E. g. *Ἐπὶ ἡπείρῳ καὶ εἰκοσὶ ἔτεσι ἤρχον τῆς Ἀσίας οἱ Σκύθαι*, the Scythians ruled Asia for eight and twenty years.

§ 169. The accusative is used to denote EX-TENT OF SPACE. E. g.

Δίεσχον ἀλλήλων τριάκοντα στάδια, They were thirty stadia from each other.

Σταδίους δὲ πέντε καὶ τεσσαράκοντα διακομίσαντες ἀπὶ κοντο ἐς τὸ ἱερόν, And carrying (her) forty-five stadia they arrived at the temple.

§ 170. Sometimes the accusative answers to the question WHITHER? E. g.

Αἴγλη παμφανώσα δι' αἰθέρος οὐρανὸν ἵκεν, The bright effulgence went to heaven through ether.

Ἀγλαῆς ἔβας Θήβας, Thou camest to illustrious Thebes.

§ 171. The accusative follows the particles of protestation *μή* and *νῆ*. E. g.

Μὰ τὴν Ἀναπνοήν, μὰ τὸ Χάος, μὰ τὸν Ἀέρα, By Breath, by Chaos, by Air.

Νῆ τὸν Ποσειδῶ φίλῳ σε, By Neptune I love thee.

NOTE 1. *Μά* is used only in negative, and *νῆ* only in affirmative, propositions. But when *καί*, yes, certainly, is placed before *μή*, the proposition is affirmative.

NOTE 2. Sometimes *μή* is omitted. E. g. *Οὐ, εἰδ' Ὀλυμπος*, no, by this Heaven.

NOTE 3. Sometimes the name of the god sworn by is omitted after these particles, in which case the article of the omitted name is always expressed. E. g. *Μὰ εἰδ' — ἰγὼ μὲν οὐδ' ἂν πιστέμην*, by — I should not believe it.

§ 172. The accusative is put after the following PREPOSITIONS.

Ἀμφι, about, around. *Ἀμφὶ δειλὴν*, about evening. *Ἀμφ' αὐτόν*, around him. So in connection with numerals. *Ἀμφὶ τὰ ἑκατὸδεκα ἔτη γενόμενος*, being about sixteen years old.

Ἀνά, on, in, through, throughout, during. *Ἀνὰ τὸν πόλεμον*, during the war, throughout the war. *Ἀνὰ στρατόν*, in the army. *Ἀνὰ μυρτίκην*, on a tamarisk.

With numerals it means at the rate of, a-piece. *Ἀνὰ πέντε παρασάγγας τῆς ἡμέρας*, at the rate of five parasangs a day. *Διὰ*, through, on account of, in. *Ἄ νῦν ὀφείλω διὰ σέ*, which I now owe on your account. *Διὰ νύκτα*, in the night.

Εἰς, to, into. *Εἰς Κιλικίαν*, to Cilicia.

With *numerals* it generally means *about*. *Εἰς τετρακισχιλλούς*, *about four thousand men*.

Frequently *εἰς* is found before a *genitive*, the noun, to which it properly belongs, being omitted. *Εἰς παιδοτρῆβου*, sc. οἴκον, *to the teacher's house*.

Ἐπὶ, *upon, against*. *Ἐπὶ θρόνον*, *upon a throne*. *Ἐπ' αὐτόν*, *against him*.

Κατά, *according to, in relation to, in, on, near, during*. *Κατὰ τὸν Ὅμηρον*, *according to Homer*. *Κατὰ τὸ σῶμα*, *in relation to the body*. *Κατὰ τὸν πόλεμον*, *during the war*.

Μετά, *after*. *Μετά δὲ ταῦτα*, *and after these things*.

Παρά, *to, besides, along, contrary to, on account of*. *Παρὰ Καμβύσεα*, *to Cambyses*. *Παρὰ ταῦτα*, *besides these*.

After *comparatives* it means *than*. *Γενοίαι' ἂν καὶ παρὰ τῇν ἑωυτῶν φύσιν ἀμείνονες*, *they might become superior to their nature*.

Περὶ, synonymous with *ἀμφί*.

Πρὸς, *to, in respect to, towards*. *Πρὸς πάντας*, *to all men*.

Καλὸς πρὸς δρόμον, *good in running, or a good racer*.

Ἐτέρω, *over, beyond, against*. *Ἐτέρω τοὺς ἄλλους*, *over the others*.

ὑπὸ, *under, at*. *ὑπὸ γῆν*, *under the earth*. *ὑπὸ Ἰλίον*, *under Ilium*.

Ὡς, synonymous with *εἰς*. It is always placed before nouns denoting *intelligent* objects.

GENITIVE.

§ 173. A *SUBSTANTIVE* which limits the meaning of another substantive, denoting a different person or thing, is put in the *genitive*. E. g.

Τὸ τέμενος τοῦ θεοῦ, *The temple of the god*.

Τὸν Ἰππάρχου θάνατον, *The death of Hipparchus*.

Σκυθῶν βασιλεῖς, *Kings of the Scythians*.

This rule applies also to the *personal, reflexive, and reciprocal* pronouns, and to the *indefinite* pronoun *δεῖνα*.

The *genitive* thus used has been called the *ADNOMINAL GENITIVE*.

NOTE 1. The *adnominal genitive* denotes various relations, the most common of which are those of *possession, quality, subject, object, material, source, a whole, component parts*.

NOTE 2. The adnominal genitive is called *subjective* when it is equivalent to the subject-nominative (§ 157. 1). It is called *objective* when it denotes the object of an action (§ 162. 1). E. g. Ἔργον Ἡφαίστου, *the work of Vulcan, that which Vulcan did*, where the genitive is used subjectively. Ἡ ἀκρόασις τῶν λεγόντων, *the act of hearing the speakers*, where the genitive is used objectively.

NOTE 3. A substantive is sometimes followed by *two* genitives denoting different relations. E. g. Τὴν Πέλοπος ἀπάσης Πελοποννήσου κατάληψιν, *the taking of the whole of Peloponnēsus by Pelops*.

§ 174. POSSESSIVE PRONOUNS and adjectives implying *possession*, are frequently followed by a genitive, which is in *apposition* with the genitive implied in the possessive pronoun or adjective (§§ 67: 131. 1). E. g.

Τὸν ἐμὸν αὐτοῦ τοῦ ταλαιπώρου βίον, *The life of me, a miserable man*. Here αὐτοῦ τοῦ ταλαιπώρου is in apposition with ἐμοῦ implied in ἐμὸν.

Γοργεῖλην κεφαλὴν, δεινοῦτο πελώρου, *The head of Gorgo, a terrible monster*. Here Γοργεῖλην is equivalent to the genitive Γοργοῦς with which πελώρου is in apposition.

NOTE. Under this head belong the adjectives ἴδιος, ἰσῆς, κοινός, οἰκῆς. E. g. Τῶς αὐτῶν ἰδίῳι προσίχυν τὸν νοῦν, *to attend to their private affairs*. Ἰσῆς γὰρ οὗτος τῶν κατὰ χθονὸς θεῶν, *for he is consecrated to the infernal deities*. Ἔργον κοινὸν Λακεδαιμονίων τε καὶ Ἀθηναίων, *a work performed by the Lacedæmonians and Athenians in common*. Ἀ οἰκῆα τῶν καλῶς βασιλεύοντων ἰστί, *which belong to those who rule well*.

§ 175. The genitive is put after verbs signifying *to be*, *to belong*, to denote the person or thing to which any thing in any way **BELONGS**. E. g.

Ὁ παῖς Λακεδαιμονίων ἐστί, *The boy belongs to the Lacedæmonians*.

Ἀνοίας ἐστί τὸ θηρᾶσθαι κενά, *It is characteristic of folly to be in pursuit of vain things*.

Εἶναι ἐτῶν τριάκοντα, *To be thirty years old*.

Verbs of this class are γίγνομαι, εἶμι, κυρέω, πέφυκα and ἔφην from φύω.

NOTE 1. This genitive is often preceded by the preposition πρὸς. E. g. Διξιοῦ πρὸς ἀνδρὲς ἴσσι, *it is the characteristic of a man of parts*.

NOTE 2. Frequently the genitive after these verbs denotes the person or thing *from* which any thing *proceeds*. E. g. Δαρείου καὶ Παρυσάτιδος γίγνονται παῖδες δύο, *of Dæ-*

rius and Parysätis two children were born, or Darius and Parysätis had two sons. Θνητοῦ πέφυκας πατρός, *thou art the offspring of a mortal father.*

Sometimes the genitive, in such instances, is preceded by ἐκ. E. g. Πατρὸς ἐκ αὐτοῦ γηγώς, *being born of the same father.*

NOTE 3. Frequently the adjective αὐτός or the pronoun τίς is to be supplied before this genitive (§ 175). E. g. Τούτων γιγνώ, *become one of these.*

§ 176. The neuter of the article followed by a substantive in the genitive denotes something to which that substantive is related. E. g.

Δεῖ φέρειν τὰ τῶν θεῶν, *We must bear what comes from the gods.*

Τὸ τοῦ Ὀμήρου, *That which Homer says.*

NOTE. This idiom gives rise to phrases like the following: Τὰ τῆς ὀργῆς, for Ἡ ὀργή, *anger, wrath.* Τὰ τῆς ἐμπειρίας, for Ἡ ἐμπειρία, *experience.* Τὰ τῶν Θεσσαλῶν, for Οἱ Θεσσαλοί, *the Thessalians.* Τὸ τῶν ἐπιθυμιῶν, for Αἱ ἐπιθυμίαι, *desires.*

§ 177. 1. ADJECTIVES, PRONOUNS, and ADVERBS, denoting a PART, are followed by a genitive denoting the WHOLE. E. g.

Ἐκάστη τῶν πόλεων, *Each of the states.*

Οὐδεὶς τῶν μεираκίων, *No one of the young men.*

Ποῦ γῆς; *Where on earth?*

Ὁ ἡμισυς τοῦ ἀριθμοῦ, *Half the number.*

Τὴν πλείστην τῆς στρατιᾶς, *The greatest part of the army.*

Τῆς μαρίλης συχνήν, *A good deal of coal-dust.*

This rule applies to the genitive after numerals (§§ 60: 61: 62. 4), after interrogative, indefinite, demonstrative, and relative words (§§ 68–71: 73: 123), after superlatives, and in general, after any adjective or adverb designating a part.

NOTE 1. A participle preceded by the article is often followed by the genitive. (§ 140. 3.) E. g. Οἱ καταφυγόντες αὐτῶν, equivalent to Ἐκεῖνοι αὐτῶν οἱ κατέφυγον, *such of them as escaped.*

Sometimes ἐκ is used in such cases. E. g. Ἐκ τῶν ἀνθρώπων τοῖς ἐν πρᾶττοις, *to the prospering part of mankind.*

NOTE 2. The nature of the noun denoting the whole determines the number, in which the genitive is put.

NOTE 3. The adjectives *δαίμονος*, *ἁγίου*, *εὐδαίμονος*, and a few others, are often followed by the genitive plural. E. g. *Δῖα γυναικῶν*, *divine woman*. *Τέλαινα παρθένον*, *unfortunate virgin*. *Σχιόλι' ἀνδρῶν*, *unfortunate man*.

It is supposed by many that the idea of *superlativeness* lies in these adjectives.

2. Frequently the genitive denoting a whole depends on a *neuter* adjective, participle, or adjective pronoun. E. g.

Μέσον ἡμέρας, *The middle part of the day*.

Τῆς στρατιῆς τὸ πολλόν, *The greater part of the army*.

Τὸ τετραμμένον τῶν βαρβάρων, *The defeated part of the barbarians*.

Εἰς τοῦτο ἀνάγκης, *To this degree of necessity*.

NOTE 4. In some instances the *neuter plural* is used before this genitive (§ 177. 2). E. g. *Ἄσσημα βοῆς*, for *Ἀσσημον βοῆς*, *indistinct noise*.

NOTE 5. The genitive of the *reflexive pronoun* often follows an adjective of the superlative degree; in which case the highest degree, to which a person or thing attains, is expressed. E. g. *Ὅτε δεινότατος σαυτοῦ ταῦτα ἦσθα*, *when your skill in these matters was highest*. *Τῇ εὐρυτάτῃ ἐστὶ αὐτὴ ἐωυτῆς*, *where it is widest*.

§ 178. 1. The genitive may be put after any **VERB**, when the action does not refer to the whole object, but to a **PART** only. E. g.

Πέμπει τῶν Λυδῶν, *He sends some of the Lydians*. But

Πέμπει τοὺς Λυδοὺς, *He sends the Lydians*.

Τῶν κρεῶν ἔκλεπτον, *I stole some pieces of the meat*.

Λαβόντα τῶν ταινιῶν, *Taking some of the fillets*.

2. Particularly, the genitive is put after **VERBS** signifying *to partake*, *to enjoy*, *to obtain*, *to inherit*. E. g.

Μετέχω θράσους, *I partake of courage*.

Τῆς δυνάμεως κοινωνοῦσι, *They partake of the power*.

Verbs of this class are *ἀντιάω*, *ἀπολαύω*, *ἀτυχέω*, *ἐπαυρίσκομαι*, *κληρονομέω*, *κοινωνέω*, *κυρέω*, *λαγχάνω*, *μεταλαγχάνω*, *μεταλαμβάνω*, *μετέχω*, *ὀνίναμαι*, *συναίρομαι*, *τυγχάνω*, and some others.

NOTE 1. Sometimes *μῆρος*, *part*, is found after *μεταλαγχάνω* and *μετέχω*. E. g. *Μερίξειν τάφου μέρους*, *about to partake of burial*.

Μερίχω is also found with the accusative in which one participates. E. g. *Μερίχης τὰς ἰσας πλεγὰς ἐμοί*, *thou didst receive the same number of stripes with me*.

'Απολαύω, λαγχάνω, and τυγχάνω are often followed by the *accusative*. E. g. 'Απολαύειν τι, to enjoy any thing. 'Αγκῶνα τυχάν, hitting the elbow.

Κληρονομίω, inherit, in some instances takes the *accusative* of the thing inherited. The name of the person of whom one inherits is put in the *genitive*, and depends on the thing inherited. E. g. Κληρονομῶ τὰ κτήματα τινος, to inherit the possessions of any one. Later authors put even the name of the person in the *accusative*.

NOTE 2. The *genitive* in connection with μέτεστι and προσήκει depends on the *subject* (expressed or understood) of these verbs. E. g. Ὡν μηδὲν μέρος τοῖς πονηροῖς μέτεστι, in which the wicked do not participate. Οὐκ ᾔετο προσήκειν οὐδενὶ ἀρχῆς, he thought that no person ought to rule.

NOTE 3. The preposition ἐξ or ἐκ is sometimes used before this *genitive* (§ 178. 1). E. g. Ἀπὸ τῶν ἀσπίδων, taking some (or one) of the shields.

§ 179. 1. VERBS signifying to take hold of, to touch, to feel, to hear, to taste, to smell, are followed by the *genitive*. E. g.

Ἀάβεσθε τούτου, Take hold of this man.

Ἄπτεσθαι αὐτῶν, To touch them.

Γεῦσαι τῆς θύρας, Knock at the door, literally Taste of the door.

Verbs of this class are αἰσθάνομαι, αἶναι, ἀκούω, ἀκροάομαι, ἄπτομαι, γεύομαι, δράσσομαι, ἔχομαι, θιγγάνω, κλύω, λαμβάνομαι, ὄζω, ὀσφραίνομαι, πειράομαι, πυνθάνομαι, ψαύω, and some others.

2. Verbs signifying to take hold of are frequently followed by the *accusative* of the object taken hold of, and the *genitive* of the part by which it is taken. E. g. Ἐλάβοντο τῆς ζώνης τὸν Ὀρόντην, they took Orontes by the girdle.

NOTE 1. Ἀκούω and its synonymes, and θιγγάνω and ψαύω, are frequently followed by the *accusative*. E. g. Ἀκούεις ταῦτα, hearing these things.

NOTE 2. Frequently ἀκούω and its synonymes take that which is heard in the *accusative*, and that from which the thing heard proceeds, in the *genitive*. E. g. Τὸν ἄνδρα πυνθάνου τῶν ἰδοπέδων, inquire of the travellers about the man.

NOTE 3. Γίνομαι, cause to taste, is followed by the *accusative* of the person, and the *genitive* of the thing. E. g. Γίνομαι αὐτῷ τινος, to make him taste of any thing.

Frequently this verb is followed by two *accusatives*. E. g. Γίνομαι σοὶ πίνου, I will give thee wine to taste.

§ 180. 1. VERBS denoting *to let go, to cease, to desist, to free, to miss, to separate, to escape*, are followed by the genitive. E. g.

Τούτου μεθίσθαι, *To let this man go.*

Ἀγαμέμνων λῆγ' ἔριδος, *Agamemnon left off his wrath*

Διέσχον ἀλλήλων, *They separated from each other.*

Verbs of this class are ἀλύσκω, ἀμαρτάνω, ἀμπλακίσκω, ἀπέχομαι, ἀπολείπομαι, ἀποστατέω, ἀφίεμαι, διέχω, εἶκω *retreat*, ἐκφεύγω, ἐλλείπω, λήγω, μεθίημι commonly μεθίσταμαι, μεθίσταμαι, παραχωρέω, συγχωρέω, φεύγω, χωρέω, and some others.

2. Transitive verbs of this class are followed by the accusative of the immediate, and the genitive of the remote, object. E. g.

Παύω σε τούτου, *I make thee cease from this.*

Τὴν Ἀσίην διουρίζων τῆς Λιβύης, *Separating Asia from Libya.*

Such verbs are ἀμύνω, ἀπαλλάσσω, ἀπέχω, ἀφίστημι, διορίζω, εἰργάζω, ἐλευθερόω, ἐρητύω, καθαίρω, κωλύω, λύω, παύω, and some others.

NOTE. The genitive in connection with verbs signifying *to free, to cease*, sometimes depends on the preposition *ἐκ* or *ἀπὸ*. E. g. Παῦσον ἐκ πικρῶν ἐμῶν, *deliver me from evil.*

§ 181. 1. VERBS, ADJECTIVES, and ADVERBS, implying *fulness, emptiness, bereavement*, are followed by the genitive. E. g.

Πενίας ἡ πόλις ἔγεμεν, *The city was full of poverty.*

Κενῶν δοξασμάτων πλήρεις, *Full of vain notions.*

Τῶν τεθνηκότων ἄλις, *Enough of dead persons.*

Words of this class are ἄδην, ἄλις, ἀμχανέω, ἀπορέω, ἄτος, ἀφνειός, βρῖθω, γέμω, δέω and δέομαι, ἐπιδεής, ἐρημος, καθαρός, κενός, μεστός, πένης, πένομαι, πλέως, πλήθω, πλήρης, πλούσιος, σπανίζω, χρήζω, and some others.

2. Transitive verbs of this class are followed by the accusative of the immediate, and the genitive of the remote, object. E. g.

Πάριν νοσφιεῖς βίου, *Thou wilt deprive Paris of life.*

Such verbs are ἀποστερέω, ἐρημόω, κενόω, κορέννυμι, μονόω, νοσφίζω, πληπλημι, πληρώω, and some others.

NOTE 1. Δεῖ and χρή are followed by the *accusative* of a person and the *genitive* of a thing. E. g. Αὐτόν σε δεῖ Προμηθεώς, *thou thyself needest a Prometheus*. Τί σε χρή, *what wantest thou?*

NOTE 2. Δεῖ sometimes takes the *dative* of the person and the *genitive* of the thing. E. g. Δεινῶν σοι βουλευμάτων ἔοικε δεῖν πρὸς αὐτόν, *it seems that thou must employ profound reasoning against him*.

§ 182. VERBS signifying *to remember, to forget, to admire, to condemn, to desire, to care for, to spare, to neglect, to consider, to understand*, are followed by the *genitive*. E. g.

Μέμνησό μου, *Remember me*.

Ἀγασθαι τῆς ἀρετῆς, *To admire virtue*.

Μεγάλων ἐπιθυμεῖς, *Thou desirest great things*.

Verbs of this class are ἄγαμαι, ἀλείζω, ἀντιποιέομαι, γλίσχομαι, εἰδέναι, ἐμπάζομαι, ἐνθυμέομαι, ἐπιθυμέω, ἐπισταμαι, ἔραμαι, ἐράω, ἐφίλει, θανατάω, ἱμείρω, καταγελάω, καταφρονέω, κήδομαι, λανθάνομαι, λικαίομαι, μιμητύχομαι, μνημονεύω, ὀλιγωρέω, ὀρέγομαι, συνίημι, ὑπεροράω, φεῖδομαι, φροντίζω, and some others.

NOTE 1. Most verbs of this class often take the *accusative* instead of the *genitive*. E. g. Φροντίζοντας τὰ τοιαῦτα, *caring about such things*.

NOTE 2. Μιμήσκω and ληθάνω or λήθω, and their compounds, are followed by the *accusative* of the person, and the *genitive* of the thing. E. g. Ὑπὸ μνήσῃ πατρός, *and he reminded him of his father*. Ἐκ δὲ με πάντων ληθάνει, *and makes me forget all things*.

Sometimes μιμήσκω is followed by two *accusatives*. E. g. Οἱ Ἐγισταῖν ξυμμαχίαν ἀναμνησκόντες Ἀθηναίους, *the Egestians reminding the Athenians of their alliance*.

NOTE 3. Μίλει, *it is a care, it is a concern*, is generally followed by the *dative* of the person, and the *genitive* of the thing. E. g. Μίλει σοι τοῦτου, *thou carest for this*. (§ 157. N. 8.)

NOTE 4. The *genitive* in connection with some of these verbs sometimes depends on a preposition. E. g. Παιδὸς περὶ τοῦ ἑμοῦ μὴ μνησθῆναι, *as to my son, make no more mention of him*. Περὶ τῶν ἐν Αἰγύπτῳ καὶ ἐν Σικελίᾳ δύνανθαι φροντίζειν, *to be able to take care of the affairs of Egypt and Sicily*.

§ 183. 1. VERBS signifying *to accuse, to prosecute, to convict*, are followed by the *accusative* denoting the person accused, and the *genitive* denoting the crime. E. g.

Διώξομαι σε δειλίας, I will prosecute you for cowardice.
Κλέωνα δῶρων ἐλόντες, Convicting Cleon of bribery.

Verbs of this class are αἰρέω, αἰτιόμαι, δικάζω, δικάω, εἰσάγω, καλέομαι.

REMARK 1. Φύγω, *am accused*, and ἁλῶναι, *to be convicted*, are followed only by the genitive. E. g. Ἀσιβείας φύγοντα, *accused of impiety.*
 Ἐάν τις ἁλῇ πλεπῆς, *if any one shall be convicted of theft.*

Αἰτιάμαι, *accuse*, is sometimes followed by *two accusatives*.

2. VERBS of this class compounded with the preposition *κατά* are followed by the genitive of the person and the accusative denoting the crime or punishment. E. g.

Σεαυτοῦ καταδικάζεις θάνατον, Thou condemnest thyself to death.

Such verbs are καταγιγνώσκω, καταδικάζω, κατακρίνω, καταχειροτονέω, καταψεύδομαι, καταψηφίζομαι, κατερεῖν, κατηγορέω.

REMARK 2. The accusative is often wanting after these verbs (§ 183. 2). E. g. Κατηγορεῖν αὐτοῦ, *to accuse him.*

NOTE 1. Κατηγορέω is sometimes followed by *two genitives*. E. g. Περσεβείας αὐτοῦ κατηγορεῖν, *to indict him for unfaithfully discharging his duties as ambassador.*

NOTE 2. The noun denoting the *punishment* is sometimes put in the *genitive*. In classical Greek, however, only θανάτου is found in connection with verbs of this sort. E. g. Θανάτου ὑπαγαγὼν Μιλτιάδεια ἰδίᾳ, *he accused Miltiades capitally.*

NOTE 3. Ἐνοχος, *under sentence, guilty*, which generally is followed by the dative (§ 196. 1), sometimes takes the genitive.

Ῥπεύθυνος, *guilty*, is followed by the genitive denoting the crime.

§ 184. 1. VERBS signifying *to begin, to rule, to surpass*, are followed by the genitive. E. g.

Ἀρχε μάχης, Begin the fight.

Σπάρτης ἀνάσσω, Ruling Sparta.

Πάντων διαπρέπεις, Thou surpassest all men.

Verbs of this class are ἀνάσσω, ἀριστεύω, ἄρχω, βασιλεύω, δεσπόζω, διαπρέπω, διαφέρω *excel*, ἐπιστατέω, καλλιστευομαι, κραίνω, κοιρανέω, κρατέω, περιγίγνομαι, περίεμι, προέχω, προΐσταμαι, σημαίνω, στρατηγέω, τυραννεύω, ὑπερβάλλω, ὑπερέχω, and some others.

NOTE 1. Those derived from substantives or adjectives may be said to take the genitive in consequence of the noun implied in them. E. g. Τῶν καὶ ἰανθεὺς ἀνθρώπων ἀριστεύσαντες is equivalent to Οἱ ἀριστοὶ τῶν καὶ ἰανθεὺς ἀνθρώπων ἦσαν, *having surpassed the men of their times*, (§ 177.)

NOTE 2. Some verbs of this class are sometimes followed by the *dative* or *accusative*. E. g. Κιλίκισσ' ἀνδρῶν ἀνάσσων, *ruling over the Cilicians*.

NOTE 3. Ἀνάσσει is, in Homer, sometimes followed by the preposition μετὰ with the *dative*. E. g. (Il. 1, 252.)

2. Causative verbs of this class are followed by the *accusative* and *genitive*. E. g. Νικᾷ με ἡ ἀρετὴ τῆς ἐχθρας, *his valor affects me more than his enmity*. (§ 205. 2.)

Such verbs are νικάω, προκατακλίνω, προκρίνω, and some others.

§ 185. Many VERBAL ADJECTIVES which have an *active* signification are followed by the genitive. E. g.

Τρίβων ἱππικῆς, *Skilled in horsemanship*.

Ἀρχικὸς ἀνθρώπων, *Qualified to rule men*.

Adjectives of this class are ἀγνῶς, ἄϊδρις, αἴτιος, ἀπαίδευτος, ἴδρις, λυσανίας, τρίβων. Also many adjectives in ἡριος, ἰκος, as δηκτήριος, ἀρχικὸς, (§§ 131. 1 : 129. 2.) Also many adjectives in ἡς, ος, μων, as ἀνήκοος, ἀδαής, δαήμεν, (§ 132. 4, 5.)

NOTE 1. Sometimes adjectives of this class are followed by the *accusative*, provided the verbs, from which they are derived, take the *accusative*. E. g. Τρίβων τὰ τοιαῦτα, *skilled in such things*.

NOTE 2. Adjectives of this class, which are derived from verbs followed by the *genitive*, are often said to take the *genitive* in consequence of the verb implied in them. E. g. ἀνήκοος takes the *genitive* because ἀκούω is followed by the *genitive* (§ 179).

NOTE 3. Sometimes the *genitive* or *accusative*, in connection with adjectives of this class, depends on the preposition περί.

§ 186. 1. The *genitive* is put after ADJECTIVES and ABVERBS of the COMPARATIVE degree to denote that with which the comparison is made. E. g.

Κρείττων τούτου, *Superior to this man*.

NOTE 1. When the substantive which is compared is the same as that with which it is compared, the latter is omitted, provided it be limited by a *genitive* (§ 173). The

ambiguity which may arise from this construction can be removed only by considering the nature of the statement. E. g. *Χώραν ἔχετε οὐδὲν ἥττον ἡμῶν ἔντιμον*, for *Χώραν ἔχετε οὐδὲν ἥττον τῆς χώρας ἡμῶν ἔντιμον*, *you have a country not less valuable than ours*.

2. The genitive is put after some positive adjectives and adverbs *implying* a comparison. E. g. *Ἐτέρους τῶν νῦν ὄντων*, *other than those who now are*.

Adjectives of this class are *ἄλλοιός, ἄλλος, ἀλλότριος, δεύτερος, διάφορος different, ἕτερος, ἡμιόλιος, περιτιτός*. Also numeral adjectives in *πλους* or *πλასιος* (§ 62. 2).

REMARK. *Διάφορος* and *ἀλλότριος* are sometimes followed by the dative.

NOTE 2. *Ἐναντίας*, which commonly is followed by the dative, sometimes takes the genitive. The following example shows, that the idea of comparison lies in this adjective: *Τοῦναντίον δεῶν, ἢ προσῆλ' αὐτῷ παῖτιν*, *doing contrary to what he ought to do*, (Aristoph. *Plut.* 14.)

NOTE 3. *Διαφέρειν*, *differ*, and its derivative *διαφερόντως*, *differently*, are followed by the genitive, because they imply a comparison. E. g. *Διαφέρει ἀπὸ τῶν ἄλλων ζώων*, *man differs from the other animals*.

NOTE 4. Sometimes this genitive depends on *ἀντί* or *πρό*. E. g. *Μείζον' ἀντὶ τῆς αὐτοῦ πατρὸς φίλον νομίζω*, *he loves another more than his own country*. *Οἷον ἡ τυραννὶς πρό ἐλευθερίας ἢ ἀσπαστότερον*, *to whom tyranny was more welcome than liberty*.

NOTE 5. When the conjunction *ἢ, than*, is introduced, the word compared, and the noun with which it is compared, are put in the same case. E. g. *Μέλλεις ἐπ' ἄνδρας στρατεῦσθαι ἀμείνονας ἢ Σκύθας*, *thou art about to march against men superior to the Scythians*. *Τοῖς βασιλεῦσι τῶν Λακεδαιμονίων ἀδικεῖν ἥττον ἔστιν ἢ τοῖς ἰδιώταις*, *the kings of the Lacedæmonians have less power to do harm than private individuals*.

NOTE 6. Sometimes the *nominative* is used after *ἢ*, the context determining its verb. E. g. *Τοῖς νεώτεροις καὶ μᾶλλον ἀκμάζουσιν ἢ ἐγὼ, παραινῶ*, sc. *ἀκμάζω*, *I advise the young who are more vigorous than I am*. *Ἡμῶν ἔμεινον, ἢ ἐπιτινοί, τὸ μίλλον προσημνίων*, sc. *προσέωνται*, *we foreseeing the future better than they*.

§ 187. 1. The genitive is often used to denote that *on account of* which any thing takes place. E. g.

Ζηλῶ σε τῆς εὐβουλίας, *I admire you for your wisdom*.

Τῇ ὑμετέρᾳ πόλει τῆς γῆς τῆς ὑπ' Ὀρωπίων δεδομένης φθογούσῃ, *They are jealous of your city, on account of the land given to you by the Oropians*.

2. The genitive, with or without an interjection, is used in *exclamations*. E. g. ὦ Πόσειδον, τοῦ μάκρους, *Neptune, what a length!* Καὶ τίς εἶδε πώποτε βοῦς κριβανίτας; τῶν ἀλάζονεσσι μάτων, *and who ever saw whole oxen roasted in the oven? what tough stories!*

3. The genitive after verbs signifying *to entreat* denotes the person or thing, *for the sake of* which the person entreated is to grant the request. E. g. Μὴ με γούνων γουνάξω, μεδὲ τοκῆων, *do not entreat me by my knees, nor by my parents*. Frequently the preposition ὑπέρ, ἀντί, or πρός, is placed before this genitive.

4. Sometimes the genitive, in connection with a *passive* form, denotes the *subject* of the action. E. g. Πληγείς θυγατρὸς τῆς ἐμῆς ὑπὲρ κάρα, *being struck in the head by my daughter*.

5. Sometimes the genitive denotes the *instrument* of an action. E. g. Πρῆσαι πυρὸς δηΐοιο θύρα, *to burn the gates with burning fire*.

§ 188. 1. The genitive is used to denote that *in respect of* which any thing is affirmed. E. g.

ἄπαις ἔρσεος γόνου, *Childless in respect to male offspring, in other words, Having no sons*.

Ἀλλὰ νῦν τὸν γε θεοὶ βλάπτουσι κλεῦθου, *But the gods now injure him in respect to his way, that is, hinder him*.

Ἐοῦσαν ἤδη ἀνδρὸς ὥρατην, *Being now of the right age to be married*.

2. The genitive is used to limit the meaning of the following **ADVERBS**: ἄγχι or ἀγχοῦ, ἄνω, δίχα, ἐγγύς, ἐκὰς, ἰθὺ or ἰθύς, ἔκταρ, κατόπιν, κάτω, κρύφα, λίθρα, πέλας, πλησίον, πόρρω, πρόσσω, τηλοῦ, τηλόθεν, and some others. E. g. Ἐγγύς τινος, *near any thing*.

NOTE. Ἐχω and ἔχω, limited by an adverb, are often followed by the genitive. E. g. Ὡς ἔχει ἑαχούς, *as fast as he could run*. Εὖ ἔπειν εἶναι, *to be well off as to property*.

3. The genitive is put after verbs denoting *to take aim at, to rush against, to throw at*. E. g. Ἐστοχάζετο τοῦ μενρακίου, *he was taking aim at the stripling*. Ὅτιστευσον Μενελάου, *shoot an arrow at Menelaus*. Αὐτοῦ τοι τιτύσκετο, *he took aim at him*.

§ 189. The genitive is used after VERBS and ADJECTIVES to denote the MATERIAL of which any thing is made. E. g.

Χαλκοῦ ποιεῖνται ἀγάλματα, *Statues are made of brass.*
 Ξύλου ποιητήν, *Made of ox-hide.*

NOTE. The prepositions ἐξ, ἀπό, are often used before the genitive. E. g.
 Ἐμάτα ἀπὸ ξύλων πιπιοιμήνια, *garments made of cotton cloth.*

§ 190. 1. The noun denoting the PRICE of any thing is put in the genitive. E. g.

Ἰνέονται τὰς γυναῖκας παρὰ τῶν γονέων χρημάτων μεγάλων, *They buy their wives of their parents for much money.*

Τῶν πόνων πωλοῦσιν ἡμῖν πάντα τὰγάθ' οἱ θεοί, *The gods sell to us every good thing for labor.*

NOTE 1. Sometimes the thing bought is in the genitive, in which case the verb of the proposition does not signify to buy or to sell. E. g. Ἀτὰρ τί χρεῖα ἴβαμι μετὰ τὸν Πασίαν; Τρεῖς μναὶ διφρίσκου, *Then what debt came upon me next to Pasiās? Three minæ for a little carriage.*

NOTE 2. The dative (§ 198) is sometimes used for this genitive. E. g. Οἰνίζονται, ἄλλοι μὲν χαλκῷ, ἄλλοι δ' αἰθρῇ, *they bought wine, some for brass, others for bright iron.*

2. Ἄξιος, ἄξιως, and ὠνητός are followed by the genitive. E. g. Σπουδῆς ἄξια, *deserving serious consideration.*

NOTE 3. Ἄξιος is sometimes followed by the dative (§ 196. 1), in which case it means *fit, proper, becoming.*

NOTE 4. The verb ἀξιόω, *think worthy*, is followed by the accusative of a person, and the genitive of a thing. E. g. Ἀξιοῦσιν αὐτὸν μεγάλων, *they think him worthy of great things.*

§ 191. 1. The genitive often answers to the question WHEN? E. g.

Τῆς νυκτὸς νέμονται, *They feed in the night.*

2. Sometimes the genitive answers to the question HOW LONG SINCE? E. g. Ποίου χρόνου πεπόρθηται πόλις; *how long since the city has been taken?* Πολλῶν ἐτῶν ἐνθάδε οὐκ ἐπιδεδήμηκεν, *he has not been at home for many years.*

3. Sometimes the genitive answers to the question HOW SOON? E. g. Τριάκοντα ἡμερῶν ἀπὸ ταύτης τῆς ἡμέρας, *within thirty days from this day.*

Sometimes the adverb *ἐντός* accompanies this genitive. E. g. *Ἐντός οὐ πολλοῦ χρόνου*, *within a short time*.

§ 192. A substantive with a participle is very often put in the genitive, to denote the TIME or CAUSE of, or any CIRCUMSTANCE connected with, an action. E. g.

Ταῦτ' ἐπράχθη, Κόνωνος στρατηγοῦντος, *These things were done when Conon was general*. Here the genitive denotes the time when *ταῦτ' ἐπράχθη*.

Τελευτήσαντος Ἀλυάττεω, ἔξεδέξατο τὴν βασιληίην Κροῖσος, *After the death of Alyattes, Cræsus received the kingdom*.

The genitive thus used is called the GENITIVE ABSOLUTE.

REMARK 1. Strictly speaking the genitive absolute is a modification of the genitive of time (§ 191).

NOTE 1. In some instances the genitive of the participle *δ* is wanting. E. g. *Ὡν ὁφθαλμοὶ*, *who being leaders*, where *ὄντων* must be supplied.

NOTE 2. Frequently *ὥς*, *ὥσπερ*, *ὥστε*, *ἄτε*, *οἷα*, *that*, *as if*, *inasmuch as*, *on the supposition that*, stand before this genitive. E. g.

Ὡς ὧδ' ἐχόντων τῶνδ' ἐπίστασθαι σε χρὴ, *Thou must know that these things are so*.

REMARK 2. Instead of the genitive, the accusative is often used in connection with the abovementioned particles. E. g. *Οὐχ ὕβρι λίγω εἰδ', ἀλλ' ἐπιστάνει δὲ παρόντα νῆν*, *I do not say these things out of wantonness, but because I believe that he is near us*. *Ὡς ἔχον ἥδη ποιεῖν αὐταῖς, ὅτι ἐν βούλῳ*, *inasmuch as they had now the liberty to do what they pleased*. (See § 168. N. 2.)

NOTE 3. When the subject of a proposition is *not expressed* (§ 157. N. 8), the participle alone is put in the genitive absolute. E. g. *Τοντος πολλῶ*, *it raining heavily*, which in the indicative is *Τεῖ πολλῶ*, *it rains heavily*.

NOTE 4. The genitive absolute is used also when the subject is a proposition commencing with *ὅτι*, *that*. (§ 159. 1.) E. g. *Σαφῶς δηλωθέντος ὅτι ἐν ταῖς ναυαῖ τῶν Ἑλλήνων*, *x. t. l.*, *it being quite apparent, that in the ships of the Greeks, &c.*, which in the indicative is *Σαφῶς ἐδηλώθη ὅτι ἐν ταῖς*, *x. t. l.*, the subject of which is *ὅτι ἐν ταῖς*, *x. t. l.*

In such instances, the *genitive plural* is sometimes used. E. g. *Εἰσαγγελθέντων ὅτι Φοίνισσαι νῆες ἐπ' αὐτοὺς ἐπέπλεον*, *it being announced that Phœnician ships were sailing against them*, where, however, the plural *νῆες* may be said to affect the participle.

NOTE 5. But when the subject of the proposition is an *infinitive* (§ 159. 2), the *accusative* is used instead of the *genitive absolute*. For examples, see above (§ 168. N. 2.)

§ 193. Frequently the *genitive* answers to the question *WHERE?* E. g. *Οὐκ Ἄργεος ἦεν;* *was he not in Argos?* *Ἀπὸ αὐτῆς χειρὸς οἰκοῦσι Χάλυβες,* *on the left hand dwell the Chalybes.*

§ 194. The *genitive* is put after the following **PREPOSITIONS.**

Ἀμφί, synonymous with *περί*.

Ἄνευ, *without*. *Ἄνευ ἔθεν,* *without him.*

Ἀντὶ, *instead of, for*. *Ἀντ' ἱματίου ἔχειν ῥάκος,* *to have a rag instead of a garment.* *Ἀντὶ ποίας αἰτίας;* *for what reason.*

It is often used in *comparisons* with respect to value.

Γυναικὸς ἄρ' ἄντὶ τέτυξο, *you are now equivalent to a woman.* (See also § 186. N. 4.)

Ἀπὸ, *from*. *Ἀπὸ Ἡλίουπόλεως,* *from Heliopolis.* In general this preposition denotes motion from one place to another.

Ἄτερ, synonymous with *ἄνευ*.

Ἄχρις or *ἄχρι*, *until*. *Ἄχρι κνέφαρος,* *till evening.*

Διὰ, *through, by means of, with the assistance of, in*. *Διὰ τῆς πόλεως,* *through the city.* *Διὰ νυκτός,* *in (or during) the night.*

Ἔνεκα, *on account of, for the sake of, in respect of, as to*. *Τοῦ ἐπαινεῖσθαι ἔνεκα,* *for the sake of being praised.* *Παῖδά τε σὸν ἀπήμονα τοῦ φυλάσσοντος εἵνεκεν προσδόκα τοι ἀπονοστήσειν;* *so far as his guardian is concerned, expect thy son to return safe.*

Ἐξ or *ἐκ*, *out of, from, of*. *Ἐκ τῆς οἰκίας,* *from the house.*

In connection with *passive* forms it is equivalent to *ὑπό*, *by*. *Τὰ λεχθέντα ἐξ Ἀλεξάνδρου,* *the words spoken by Alexander.*

Ἐπὶ, *on, upon, to, during*. *Ἐπὶ τῶν κεφαλῶν,* *upon their heads.* *Ἐπὶ Σάρδεων,* *to Sardes.* *Ἐπὶ ἄρχοντος Εὐθύκλειους,* *during the archonship of Euthycles, or when Euthycles was archon.*

Κατά, *against, down from, on, upon*. *Κατ' ἐμοῦ,* *against me.*

Μετὰ, *with, together with*. *Μετὰ τῶν παίδων,* *with my children.*

Μέχρις or *μέχρι*, *until, as far as*. *Μέχρι τούτου,* *until this time.*

Παρά, from, of. Χρυσίον παρὰ σοῦ λαβών, *receiving gold from thee.*

Περί, concerning, about, in respect to. Περί Ἀθηνῶν, *about Athens.*

Πλήν, except.

Πρό, before, in preference to. Πρό θυρῶν, *before the doors.*

Πρὸ τούτων τῶν κακῶν ἡμῖν γε κρέσσον καὶ ὀτιῶν ἄλλο παθεῖν ἐστὶ, *it is better for us to suffer any thing else than these evils.* (§ 186. N. 4.)

Πρός, of, for, on the side of. Πρὸς πατρός τυμβωρύχος, *a tomb-breaker on his father's side.* Πρὸς τῶν ἐχόντων, *in behalf of the rich.*

So in protestations, Σὲ πρὸς τοῦ σοῦ τέκνου ἱκνοῦμαι, *I beseech thee by thy child.*

In connection with passive forms it is equivalent to ὑπό, *by.*

Ἐθέλων μαθεῖν τὸ ποιούμενον πρὸς Λακεδαιμονίων, *wishing to know that which was done by the Lacedæmonians.*

Ἐπὶ, *over, above, in behalf of, for the sake of.* Ἐπὶ ἡμῶν πορευόμενος, *passing over us.* Τὰ ἱερὰ τὰ θνύμενα ὑπὲρ τῆς πόλεως, *the victims offered in behalf of the city.* Ἀλοσομ' ὑπὲρ ψυχῆς, *I beseech thee by thy life.*

ὑπό, *under.* Ὑπὸ ἄρματος, *under the car.* In connection with passive verbs, *by.* Προσκυνούμενος ἤδη ὡς βασιλεὺς ὑπὸ τῶν ἁμφ' αὐτόν, *being now saluted as king by his attendants.*

DATIVE.

§ 195. 1. The dative is used after ADJECTIVES, ADVERBS, and VERBS, implying *resemblance, union, approach.* E. g.

Ἰκελός Διί, *Resembling Jupiter.*

Λακεδαιμονίοις διαμάχεσθαι, *To fight with the Lacedæmonians.*

Words of this class are ἀδελφός *resembling*, ἀκολουθεῖν, ἀκόλουθος, ἅμα, ἀτάλαντος, διαγωνίζομαι, διαδέχομαι, διαλέγομαι, εἰκότως, εἰκώ *look like, resemble*, ἔπομαι, ἐρίζω, ἱκελος, ἵσος, ἴσως, μάχομαι, ὁμός and its compounds and derivatives, παλαιῶ, παρὰπλήσιος, πλησίος, πολεμέω, ὡσαύτως, and many others. Add to these the adverbs ἀγχοῦ, ἐγγύς, πέλας, which commonly take the genitive (§ 188. 2).

2. Transitive verbs of this class are followed by the accusative of the immediate, and the dative of the remote, ob-

ject. E. g. *Κράτει προσέμιξε δεισπότην*, *he led his master to victory*.

Such verbs are *εἰκάω*, *μίγνυμι*, *ὁμοίω*, and some others.

NOTE 1. The adjectives *ῥῆμης* and *ἐδελφής*, and those compounded with *σύν* and *ἰσού*, are sometimes followed by the *genitive* (§ 188). *Καὶς*, *common*, which usually takes the dative, is followed by the *genitive*, when it implies possession, (§ 174. N.)

NOTE 2. When the substantive, which depends on *ἴσος* or *ὅμοιος*, is the same as that with which *ἴσος* or *ὅμοιος* agrees, the former is omitted, and the noun which limits it (§ 173) is put in the dative. E. g. *Κόμαι Χαρίτεσσιν ὁμοῖαι*, for *Κόμαι ὁμοῖαι ταῖς κόμαις τῶν Χαρίτων*, *hair resembling that of the Graces*. *Οὐ μετῆχες τὰς ἴσας πληγὰς ἐμοί*, *thou didst not receive the same number of stripes with me*.

NOTE 3. The pronoun *ὁ αὐτός*, *the same*, (§ 144. 3,) is often followed by the dative. In general, however, the dative, to which *ὁ αὐτός* directly refers, is omitted, and the limiting noun (§ 173) is put in the dative, (§ 195. N. 2.) E. g. *Οὐδὲν τῶν αὐτῶν ἐκείνοις πράττομεν*, *we do nothing like the things which they did*, where *τῶν αὐτῶν* refers to the *deeds*, and *ἐκείνοις* to the *doers*.

NOTE 4. *Εἷς* sometimes imitates *ὁ αὐτός*. E. g. *“Ὁς ἑμὲ μιᾶς ἰγύνει”* is *ματρίος*, *who proceeded from the same mother as I*.

§ 196. 1. The dative is used to denote that to which the quality of an ADJECTIVE OR ADVERB is directed. E. g.

Ποθεινὸς τοῖς φίλοις, *Dear to his friends*.

Ἐχθιστος θεοῖς, *Most hateful to the gods*.

Adjectives of this class are *ἀγαθός*, *αἰσχρός*, *ἐναντίος*, *εὐχρηστος*, *ἐχθρός*, *ἡδύς*, *καλός*, *ποθεινός*, *ῥαβδῖος*, *φίλος*, *χαλεπός*, and many others.

2. The dative is used after VERBS, to denote the object *to* or *for* which any thing is done. E. g.

Βοηθεῖν τῇ πατρίδι, *To aid the country*.

Τοῖς θανούσι πλοῦτος οὐδὲν ὠφελεῖ, *Wealth in no way benefits the dead*.

Λυμαινομένη τῷ νεκρῷ, *Abusing the dead body*.

Ὡχρὰ εἶναι μοι δοκεῖς, *Thou seemest to me to be pale*.

This rule applies also to the dative after IMPERSONAL VERBS (§ 159. N. 1, 2). E. g. *Δοκεῖ μοι*, *it seems to me*

Verbs of this class are ἀλέξω, ἀνδάνω, ἀρείσκω, ἀρήγω, ἀρμόσσω, βοηθίω, δοκέω, εἶκω *yield*, ἐροχλείω, ἐπαρκίω, ἐπικουρέω, ἐπιτέλλομαι, κατακούω, λατρεύω, λυμάλνομαι, λυσιτελείω, λωβάομαι, μέφομαι, παρεγγυάω, πείθομαι, πρέπω, προσταάσσω, συμφέρω, τιμωρέω, ὑπακούω, ὑπείκω, ὑποπτήσσω, ὑποτίθεμαι, φθονέω, χαρίζομαι, and many others.

NOTE 1. Many verbs of this class are sometimes followed by the *accusative* (§ 163. 1) instead of the *dative*.

3. The *dative* is used after verbs signifying *to be*, to denote that to which any thing *belongs*. E. g.

Τέλλω παῖδες ἦσαν καλοὶ τε καὶ ἀγαθοί, *Tellus had good and noble children.*

NOTE 2. The substantive in the *dative* after εἶναι, γίγνεσθαι, is often accompanied by a participle signifying *willing*, *being pleased*, *expecting*. E. g. Οἱ Κροτωνιάται εἶπον, οὐκ ἂν σφισι βουλομένοις εἶναι, *the Crotonians said that they should not be willing.*

The participles, of which the *dative* accompanies the substantive, are βουλούμενος, ἐλπόμενος, ἡδόμενος, θείων, προσδεχόμενος. Add to these the adjective ἄκων.

Verbs signifying *to come* sometimes imitate εἶναι. E. g. *Ἰγνώσκω δ' ὥς σφῶϊν ἐλδομένοισιν ἰκάνω*, *I know that you longed for my arrival.*

4. Many transitive VERBS of this class (§ 196. 2) are followed by the *accusative* of the immediate, and the *dative* of the remote, object. E. g.

Δίδωμι σοι τοῦτο, *I give this to thee.*

NOTE 3. A few verbs denoting *to give a part* (as μεταδίδωμι) are often followed by the *dative* of a person, and the *genitive* of the thing imparted (§ 178. 1).

5. The *dative* is put after the INTERJECTIONS οἶ, ὦ, ἰώ, and οὐαί. E. g. Οἶ μοι, *woe is me.*

§ 197. 1. The *dative* is often used to denote that *with regard to* which any thing is affirmed. E. g.

Μάλιστα σπουδῆς ἄξια τῇ πόλει, *Of the utmost consideration with regard to the state, or Deserving the most serious attention of the state.*

Σφῶν μὲν ἐντολὴ Διὸς ἔχει τέλος δὴ, *As to you two, the command of Jupiter is now done.*

So Ἀπὸ Ἐλεφαντίνης πόλιος ἄνω ἰόντι ἄναντις ἐστὶ τὸ χωρίον, *to a person going up from the city Elephantinē the country appears steep.*

NOTE 1. This dative is often preceded by the particle ὥς. E. g. Ἐπίπερ εἰ γενναῖος ὥς ἰδόντι, *since thou art of noble descent to one who sees thee, or rather, as thy appearance indicates.*

Hence the phrase Ὡς ἐμοί, or Ὡς γ' ἐμοί, *in my opinion.* E. g. Κρέων ἦν ζηλωτὸς, ὥς ἐμοί, ποτὶ, *Creon was once, in my opinion, in an enviable condition.*

NOTE 2. Frequently the dative of the *personal pronoun* is apparently *superfluous*. E. g. Εἰπέμεναί μοι, Τρῶες, ἀγανοῦ Ἰλιονῆος πατρὶ φίλῳ καὶ μητρὶ γοήμεναι, *O Trojans, do tell the beloved father and mother of illustrious Ilioneus to bewail,* where μοι might have been omitted without any essential injury to the sense. Ἀλλά σ' ἐς Ἠλύσιον πεδῖον ἄθάνατοι πέμπουσιν, οὐνεκ' ἔχεις Ἑλένην, καὶ σφιν γαμβρὸς Διὸς ἐσσι, *but the immortals will send thee to the Elysian fields, because thou hast Helen for thy wife, and art son-in-law to Jupiter,* where the dative σφιν, referring to ἄθάνατοι, implies that the person, to whom σέ refers, is a favorite of the gods.

2. The dative is often used *to limit* any word or expression. E. g.

Δυνατοὶ γινόμενοι καὶ τοῖς σώμασι καὶ ταῖς ψυχαῖς, *Becoming strong both in body and soul.* Here the dative denotes that in which they became strong.

Ἐγχείη ἐκίκαστο, *He was eminent with the spear.*

NOTE 3. The dative is put *after comparatives* to denote the *excess* of one thing over another. E. g. Πόλι λογίμῃ ἢ Ἑλλὰς γέγονε ἀσθενεστέρα, *Greece has become weaker by one distinguished city.*

NOTE 4. Particularly, the dative is often used to limit the meaning of a *substantive*, in which case it is nearly equivalent to the adnominal genitive (§ 173). E. g.

Θήβαισιν ἄναξ, *King of Thebes.*

Δόσις ἀνθρώποισιν, *A gift to men.* Here the dative is used *objectively*, (§ 173. N. 2.)

§ 198. The dative is used to denote the *cause, manner, means, and instrument*. E. g.

Τοῖς πεπραγμένοις αἰσχυνόμενοι, *Being ashamed of their past acts.*

Δρόμῳ ἔντο ἐς τοὺς βαρβάρους, *They went running against the barbarians.*

Τῷ σώματι ἐργαζόμενος, *Working with his body.*

NOTE 1. The dative after the verb *χράσμαι*, *avail myself*, *use*, and its compounds, may be referred to this head. E. g. *Χρώμεθα αὐτῷ*, *we use it.*

NOTE 2. This dative sometimes depends on *ἐν*, *ἐνί*. E. g. 'Ἰδοῦ' ἰδύμεσιν, *seeing with my eyes.* 'Ἴνα χερσὶν ἐπ' Αἰνείας δαμῖν, *that he might fall by the hands of Æneas.*

§ 199. The dative is used to denote that by which any thing is accompanied. E. g. *Ἐβοήθησαν τοῖς Δωριεῦσιν ἑαυτῶν τε πεντακοσίοις καὶ χίλλοις ὀπλίταις καὶ τῶν συμμαχῶν μυριοῖς*, *they assisted the Dorians with one thousand five hundred heavy-armed soldiers of their own, and ten thousand of their allies.*

The nouns, of which the dative may thus be used, are chiefly the following: *ἱππεύς*, *ναῦς*, *ὀπλίτης*, *πεζός*, *πeltaστής*, *στόλος*, *στρατιώτης*, *στρατός*.

NOTE 1. This dative is frequently accompanied by the dative of *αὐτός*. E. g. *Τριήρεις αὐτοῖς πληρώμασι διεφάθησαν*, *galleys were destroyed with every thing on board.*

NOTE 2. Sometimes the preposition *σύν* is found before this dative. E. g. *Ἐλέγον αὐτὸν ὑποπρῆσαι πάσας αὐτῇ σύν πόλιν*, *they said that he burned them all together with the city.*

§ 200. 1. Frequently the dative, in connection with a passive form, denotes the *agent* of the action. E. g.

Προσπόλοις φυλάσσεται, *He is taken care of by the servants*, the active construction of which is *Πρόσπολοι φυλάσσουσιν αὐτόν*, *The servants are taking care of him*, (§ 163. 1.)

Δοιοῖσι κασιγνήτοισι δαμέντε, *Being slain by two brothers.*

NOTE 1. The preposition *ἐνί* is often used before this dative. E. g. *Ἐπὶ Τυδείδῃ στυγαὶ κλονήοντο φάλαγγες Τρώων*, *thus were the close ranks of the Trojans routed by Tydides.*

2. The dative after verbal adjectives in *τος* and *τος* (§ 132. 1, 2) denotes the *subject* of the action. E. g. *Ἐπερ τιμᾶσθαι βούλει, ὥφελητέα σοι ἡ πόλις ἐστίν*, *if thou wishest to be honored, thou must benefit the state.*

So when the *neuter* of the verbal in *τος* is equivalent to *δεῖ* with the infinitive (§ 162. N. 1), *Οὐ γυναικῶν οὐδέποθ' ἔσθ' ἡττητέα ἡμῖν*, *we must never be conquered by women*, where *ἡττητέα ἡμῖν* is equivalent to *δεῖ ἡμᾶς ἡττησθαι*.

NOTE 2. When the verbal in *των* is equivalent to *δεῖ* with the infinitive, the *accusative* is often used instead of the dative. The accusative in this case denotes the subject of the infinitive implied in the verbal adjective (§ 159. N. 1.) E. g. *Οὕτε μισθοφορητέον ἄλλους ἢ τοὺς στρατευομένους*, *not must others, than those who serve in the army, receive wages*, where *μισθοφορητέον* is equivalent to *δεῖ μισθοφορεῖν*.

§ 201. The dative often answers to the question AT WHAT TIME? WHEN? E. g.

Ταύτῃ τῇ ἡμέρᾳ οὐκ ἐμαχίσατο βασιλεὺς, *The king did not fight on that day.*

NOTE 1. Sometimes this dative depends on *ἰσ*. E. g. *Τῇ δ' ἰσ ἡματι*, *on this day, to-day.*

NOTE 2. Sometimes the dative is equivalent to the genitive absolute (§ 192). E. g. *Ποιήσαντι Φρυνίχῳ δράμα Μιλήτου ἄλωσιν καὶ διδάξαντι ἐς δάκρυα ἔπεισ τὸ θῆητρον*, *when Phrynichus wrote a play, entitled, The Capture of Miletus, and acted it, the spectators wept.*

§ 202. The dative often answers to the question IN WHAT PLACE? WHERE? E. g. *Μαραθῶνι ὅτ' ἤμεν, ἐδιώκομεν*, *when we were at Marathon, we pursued (the enemy).*

§ 203. The dative is put after the following PREPOSITIONS :

Ἀμφι, about, on, concerning. E. g. *Ἀμφὶ πλευραῖς*, *about the sides.* *Ἀμφὶ τραπέζαις*, *on the tables.* *Ἀμφὶ γυναικί*, *about (that is, for the sake of) a woman.*

Ἀνά, upon, only in the poets.

Ἐν, in, at. E. g. *Ἐν τούτῳ τῷ τόπῳ*, *in this place.*

Sometimes *ἐν* is found before a genitive, the noun, to which it belongs, being understood. E. g. *Ἐν Ἀΐδου*, *sc. δόμοις*, *in the palaces of Hades, simply in Hades.*

Ἐπὶ, upon, on account of, on condition that. *Ἐπὶ τῷ γέλῳ;* *what dost thou laugh at?* *Ἐπὶ τοῖσδε τοὺς πρέσβεις ἐπ' ἀριστον καλῶ*, *on this condition I invite the ambassadors to dinner.*

Μετά, among, with, only in the poets. Ὅφρ' ἔῃ εἰδῶ, ὅσον ἐγὼ μετὰ πᾶσιν ἀτιμοτάτῃ θεός εἰμι, that I may well know, how much I am the most unhonored goddess of all.

Παρά, at, by the side of, with. Παρὰ σοί, with thee, at thy house.

Περί, about, on account of, for. Περί ἑλφει, about (on) the sword. Περί γὰρ δις ποιμένι λαῶν, for he feared for the shepherd of the people.

Πρός, with, in addition to. Πρὸς σοί, with thee. Πρὸς τούτοις, in addition to these things.

Σύν, with, by means of. Σύν σοί, with thee. Σύν μάχαις, by means of battles.

ὑπό, under. ὑπὸ τοῖς δυναμένοισιν ὦν, being under the powerful.

In connection with passive verbs, ὑπό means by. ὑπὸ Τυδεΐδῃ κλονέοντο φάλαγγες, the ranks were routed by Tydides.

VOCATIVE.

§ 204. 1. The vocative forms no part of a proposition. It is used simply in addressing a person or thing. E. g.

Εἵκε, Διὸς θυγάτηρ, πολέμον, Depart, daughter of Jupiter, from war.

2. The vocative is often put after the INTERJECTIONS ὦ, ἰώ. E. g. ὦ Ἀχιλλεῦ, O Achilles.

VOICES.

ACTIVE.

§ 205. 1. The active voice comprises the greater number of transitive or active, and intransitive or neuter, verbs. E. g. κόπτω, cut; τρέχω, run.

NOTE 1. The accusative of the reflexive pronoun is frequently omitted; in which case the verb has the appearance of an intransitive verb. E. g. ἐλαύνω sc. ἐμαντόν, impel myself, proceed, march.

NOTE 2. The *perfect* and *pluperfect* active of the following verbs borrow the signification of the *passive* or *middle*.

ἈΛΙΣΚΩ, capture, ἀλίσκομαι, am captured, ἑάλωκα, have been captured.

ΒΟΥΧΑΪΟΜΑΙ, roar, βίβρουχα, roar. ΠΙΝΩ, produce, γίγνομαι, am produced, become, γίγονα, am.

ΔΑΙΩ (transitive), burn, δαλομαι (intransitive), burn, δέδηκα, burn.

ΔΙΔΩ, teach, δίδωκα, have learned.

ΔΙΔΩΚΟΜΑΙ, see, δέδορκα, see.

ΕΓΓΕΙΡΩ, raise, ἐγείρομαι, raise myself, rise, ἐγήγερκα, am awake. But the first perfect ἐγήγερκα means have raised.

ΕΠΕΙΠΩ, demolish, ἐρήριπα, am demolished.

ΙΣΤΗΜΙ, cause to stand, ἵσταμαι, cause myself to stand, stand, ἕστηκα, ἕσταα, stand. But the later form ἕστακα means have placed.

ΚΕΥΘΩ (transitive), hide, κέκευθα (intransitive), hide.

ΚΗΘΩ, afflict, κήδομαι, care for, κέκηδα, care for.

ΜΑΙΝΩ, madden, μαινομαι, am mad, μέμνηκα, am mad, rave.

ΜΗΚΑΟΜΑΙ, bleat, μέμνηκα, bleat.

ΜΥΚΑΟΜΑΙ, bellow, μέμνηκα, bellow.

Οἶγω, open, οἶγομαι, am opened, ὤγωκα, stand open. But the first perfect ὤωχα means have opened.

ὈΛΛΥΜΙ, destroy, ὀλλυμαι, perish, ὄλωκα, have perished. But the first perfect ὄλωλεκα means have destroyed.

ὈΡΝΥΜΙ, rouse, ὀρνυμαι, rise, ὄρωκα, have arisen.

ΠΕΙΘΩ, persuade, πείθομαι, am persuaded, πέποιθα, confide in, trust.

ΠΗΓΝΥΜΙ, fix, πήγνυμαι, am fixed, πέπηγα, stand fast.

ΦΗΓΝΥΜΙ, tear, ἐρήγωκα, am torn to pieces.

ΣΒΕΝΝΥΜΙ, extinguish, σβέννυμαι, am extinguished, ἔσβηκα, am extinguished.

ΣΗΠΩ (transitive), to rot, σήπομαι (intransitive), to rot, σέσηπα, to be rotten.

ΣΚΕΛΛΩ, cause to wither, σκέλλομαι (intransitive), wither, ἔσκληκα, am withered.

ΤΗΚΩ (transitive), melt, τέκομαι (intransitive), melt, τέτηκα, am melted.

ΦΑΙΝΩ, make appear, φαίνομαι, appear, πέφηκα, have appeared.

ΦΥΩ, produce, φύομαι, am produced, πέφυκα, πέφυα, am.

REMARK. Sometimes the perfects *πέπληγα*, from *πλήσσω*, and *ἔφθόρα*, from *φθείρω*, take the signification of the *passive*.

NOTE 3. When the verb is both transitive and intransitive, the *first perfect* is *transitive*, and the *second perfect* (if there be any), *intransitive*. E. g. *πράσσω*, transitive, *do*, has 1 perf. *πέπρακα*, have done; but *πράσσω*, intransitive, *am* or *do*, has 2 perf. *πέπραγα*.

NOTE 4. The *second aorist* active of the following verbs takes the signification of the *passive* or *middle*.

ἈΛΙΣΚΩ, ἄλλσκομαι, ἑάλων, <i>was captured.</i>	μυκᾶμαι, ἔμυκον, <i>bellowed.</i>
ἔρκομαι, ἔδρακον, <i>saw.</i>	σβέννυμι, σβέννυμαι, ἔσβην, <i>was extinguished.</i>
ἐρείκω (transitive), <i>break</i> , ἥρι- κον (intransitive), <i>broke.</i>	στέλλω, στέλλομαι, ἔσπλην, <i>with- ered.</i>
ἐρείπω, ἐρείπομαι, ἥριπον, <i>fell down.</i>	φύω, φύομαι, ἔφυν, <i>was produc- ed, am.</i> But the first aorist ἔφονσα means <i>I produced.</i>
ἵστημι, ἵσταμαι, ἕστην, <i>stood.</i>	
μηκάομαι, ἔμακον, <i>bleated.</i>	

2. *Causative* verbs, that is, verbs signifying *to cause* (*one*) *to do any thing*, belong to the active voice. E. g. γινώ, *cause to taste*; μιμνήσκω, *cause to remember, remind.*

PASSIVE.

§ 206. 1. The passive takes for its subject that which was the immediate object of the active (§ 163. 1). That, which was subject-nominative in the active (§ 157), becomes *genitive* in the passive, and depends on ὑπό, παρά, πρὸς, or ἐξ. E. g.

Ἡμεῖς ἐξαπατώμεθα ὑπὸ τῶν πρέσβειν, *We are completely deceived by the ambassadors.* The active construction of this example would be Οἱ πρέσβεις ἐξαπατῶσιν ἡμᾶς, *The ambassadors are completely deceiving us.*

2. The *dative* without a preposition is often used instead of the genitive with ὑπό, particularly in connection with the *perfect* and *pluperfect passive*. E. g.

Εἶρητο ταῦτα τῷ Εὐθύδημῳ, *These things had been said by Euthydēmus*, equivalent to Εἰρήκει ταῦτα ὁ Εὐθύδημος, *Euthydēmus had said these things.*

REMARK. The context will determine whether a dative in connection with a passive verb denotes the subject (§ 200) or the object (§ 196) of that verb.

3. When the active is followed by two cases, the passive retains the latter. E. g.

Ἐπὶ Διὸς ἵπποσύνας ἐδιδάχθης, *Thou wast taught horsemanship by Jove*, the active construction of which would be Ὁ Ζεὺς ἵπποσύνας σε ἐδίδαξεν, *Jove taught thee horsemanship*, (§ 165.)

Εἴργεται τῶν νομίμων ὑπό τις, He is deprived of privileges by somebody, the active construction of which would be Εἴργει τις αὐτὸν τῶν νομίμων, Somebody deprives him of privileges, (§ 180. 2.)

NOTE 1. The object, which was in the *genitive* or *dative*, is sometimes made the subject of the passive. E. g. *Ἐκείνος κατεψηφίσθη, he was condemned, (§ 183. 2.) Οἱ Λακεδαιμόνιοι ἀπιστοῦνται ὑπὸ πάντων Πελοποννησίων, the Lacedæmonians are distrusted by all the Peloponnesians, the active construction of which would be Πάντες Πελοποννήσιοι ἀπιστοῦσι τοῖς Λακεδαιμονίοις, (§ 196. 2.)*

NOTE 2. The *aorist passive* frequently has the signification of the *aorist middle*. In such cases the aorist middle is either rare or obsolete. E. g. *ἀπαλλάσσω, deliver, ἀπηλλάγην, delivered myself, not was delivered.*

MIDDLE.

§ 207. 1. The middle is often equivalent to the active followed by the *accusative* of the *reflexive* pronoun. E. g.

νίπτομαι equivalent to *νίπτω ἑμαυτόν, wash myself.*

So *ἀγάλλομαι, ἀναρτάομαι, ἀπάγχομαι, ἀπέχομαι, ἐνδύομαι, κίρομαι, κτενίζομαι, λούομαι, ξυράομαι, περαιόομαι, παρασκευάζομαι*, and some others.

When the active is followed by two cases, middle verbs of this class retain the latter. E. g. *Ἐνδύεται τὸν θώρακα, he puts on the cuirass, of which the active construction would be Ἐνδύει ἑαυτὸν τὸν θώρακα, (§ 165.)*

NOTE 1. The *accusative* after *κίρομαι, περαιόομαι, φοβέομαι*, and some others, is properly speaking *synecdochical* (§ 167);

NOTE 2. Some middle verbs of this class (§ 207. 1) have apparently become *intransitive*. E. g. *ἵλω, cause to hope, ἵλωμαι, cause myself to hope, simply hope; πλάζω, cause to wander, πλάζομαι, cause myself to wander, simply wander.*

2. Very frequently the middle is equivalent to the active followed by the *dative* of the *reflexive* pronoun. In this case the middle is used *transitively*. E. g.

Ποιεῖσθαι τὴν εἰρήνην, To make a peace for one's self.

But *Ποιεῖν τὴν εἰρήνην, To make a peace for others.*

Παρασκευάζομαι τι, I prepare something for myself.

But *Παρασκευάζω τι, I prepare something for somebody.*

3. The middle is sometimes used *transitively* to denote that the object of the action is a thing belonging to the subject of the verb. E. g.

Χρύσης ἦλθε λυσόμενος θυγάτρα, *Chryses came in order to ransom his own daughter.*

NOTE 3. Sometimes, for the sake of emphasis, the reflexive pronoun is annexed to a middle verb used transitively (§ 207. 2, 3). E. g. Γέγραμμαι ἑμαυτῇ ταῦτα, *I have written these things for myself.*

4. Sometimes the middle is equivalent to the corresponding active with the *reciprocal* pronoun. E. g. λοιδορούμεθα equivalent to λοιδοροῦμεν ἀλλήλοις, *we are reviling one another*; but λοιδορούμεθα, in the passive, would mean *we are reviled by others.*

5. Sometimes the middle is used *transitively* to express an action which takes place *at the command* of the subject of the proposition. E. g.

Ἔδιδασάμην σε, *I caused thee to be taught, I have given thee an education.* But Ἔδιδάσθαι, *I taught thee.*

NOTE 4. Frequently the *middle* does not seem to differ from the *active*. E. g. ἰδεῖσθαι, in Homer, is equivalent to ἰδεῖν, *to see.*

NOTE 5. The *future middle* is often equivalent to the *future active*. In such cases the future active is either rare or obsolete. E. g. θαυμάζω, *admire*, θαυμάσομαι, *shall admire*, not *shall admire myself.*

Verbs, of which the future middle is equivalent to the future active: ἄγνοίω, ἄδω, ἀκούω, ἁμαρτάνω, ἀπαντάω, ἀπολαύω, βαδίζω, βαίνω, βιόω, βλώσχω, βοάω, γελάω, γηράσχω, γιγνώσχω, δάκνω, δαρθάνω, ΔΕΙΩ, διδράσχω, ΔΡΑΜΩ, ἐγκωμιάζω, ΕΙΔΩ, εἰμί am, ΕΛΕΓΘΩ, ἐπαινέω, ἐπιорκέω, θαυμάζω, θέω run, θηράω, θηρεύω, θιγγάνω, θνήσκω, θρώσχω, κάμνω, κιχάνω, κλαίω, κλέπτω, κολάζω, λαγχάνω, λαμβάνω, μανθάνω, νέω swim, οἰμώζω, ὀμνυμι, ΟΠΩ, οὔρεω, παίζω, πάσχω, πηδάω, πλπτω, πλέω, πνέω, πνίγω, ρέω flow, σιγάω, σιωπάω, σκώπτω, σπουδάζω, συρίζω, τρέχω, τρώγω, τωθάζω, φεύγω, χέζω, χωρέω, and some others.

NOTE 6. Sometimes the *future middle* is equivalent to the *future passive*. E. g. ὠφελέω, *benefit*, ὠφελήσομαι, *shall be benefited*, not *shall benefit myself.*

Verbs of which the future middle is equivalent to the future

passive : ἀδικέω, ἀπυλλάσσω, βλάπτω, γυμνάζω, ζημιόω, προτιμάω, τρέφω, φυλάσσω, and some others.

NOTE 7. The *aorist middle* is in a few instances equivalent to the *aorist passive*. E. g. λείπω, *leave*, ἐλείπον, *was left*, not *left myself*.

DEPONENT VERBS.

§ 208. *Deponent verbs* are those, which are used only in the passive or middle voice. They are called *deponent passive* or *deponent middle*, according as their aorist is taken from the passive or middle. In respect to signification, they are either *transitive* or *intransitive*. E. g.

ἐπιμελέομαι, *take care of*, ἐπεμελήθη, is a deponent passive.

ἐργάζομαι, *work*, ἐργασάμην, is a deponent middle.

NOTE 1. Some deponents have both the aorist passive and the aorist middle. E. g. δύναμαι, *am able*, ἠδυνήθη, in Homer ἰδυνήσαμην.

NOTE 2. Some deponents have, in the *perfect* and *pluperfect*, also a passive signification. E. g. ἐργάζομαι, *work*, perf. ἐργασμαι, *have worked*, sometimes *have been worked*.

NOTE 3. Sometimes the *aorist passive* of a deponent verb has a passive signification; in which case the aorist middle follows the present. E. g. καταψηφίζομαι, *condemn*, καταψηφίσθη, *was condemned*, καταψηφισάμην, *condemned*.

TENSES.

PRESENT, PERFECT, PLUPERFECT, AND FUTURE.

§ 209. 1. The **PRESENT INDICATIVE** expresses an action or being which is going on now. E. g. γράφω, *I am writing*.

The present in the dependent moods (*subjunctive*, *optative*, *imperative*, and *infinitive*) and in the *participle* expresses a *continued* action. Its time in this case is determined by the context. E. g. ἤκουσα ὅτι Περικλῆς πολλὰς ἐπιδὰς ἐπίστατο, ὥς ἐπ' αὐτῶν τῇ πόλει ἐποίησεν αὐτὴν φιλεῖν αὐτόν, *I heard that Pericles knew many enchantments, which singing to the city he made it love him*.

NOTE 1. The *present* is frequently used for the *aorist* in an animated narration, in which the past is represented as present. E. g. Παίει κατὰ τὸ στήρνον, καὶ τιτρώσκει διὰ τοῦ θώρακος, *he strikes (him) in the breast, and wounds him through the cuirass*, where παίει, τιτρώσκει, stand for ἔπαισε, ἔτρωσε.

NOTE 2. The *present* of ἴκω has the force of the *perfect*, *have come*. The imperfect of this verb has the force of the *pluperfect*, *had come*.

NOTE 3. Sometimes the *present* has the force of the *future*. E. g. ἰμὶ regularly means *shall go*, and sometimes *am going*.

2. The **PERFECT** in all the moods and in the participle expresses an action which is now completed. E. g. γέγραφα, *I have written*.

NOTE 4. The *perfect* of some verbs has the signification of the *present*. In this case the *pluperfect* has the signification of the imperfect. E. g. εἶκω, *seem*, ἔοικα, *seem*.

Verbs, of which the perfect has the signification of the present, are ἄγνυμι, ἀνολίγω, ἀνώγει, βουχάομαι, γίγνομαι, ΓΩΝΩ, δαίω *burn*, ΔΕΙΩ, δέχομαι, ἐγείρω (only the 2 perf.), ἔθω, ΕΙΔΩ, εἶκω, ἔλπω, ἴστημι, κλάζω, κράζω, κτάομαι, λάσκω, μάω, μάλινω, μέλω, μηκάομαι, μιμνήσκω, μυκάομαι, πείθω (only the 2 perf.), ῥήγνυμι, ῥώννυμι, τριζώ, φύω.

NOTE 5. The *perfect* is sometimes used for the *present* to express a *customary* action. E. g. Ὁ πρῶτων ἄμα πάντα συνέχευασι, *the conqueror takes possession of every thing*.

NOTE 6. The *perfect* is sometimes used for the *future* to express the *rapidity* or *certainty* of an action. E. g. Ὁλώλεις, εἰ σε ταῦτ' ἐρήσομαι πάλω, *thou shalt certainly perish, if I ask thee again the same question*.

NOTE 7. The *second person* of the *perfect imperative* is rarely used, except in verbs of which the perfect has the signification of the present (§ 209. N. 4). E. g. Κράζω, κέκραγα, κέκραχθι *cry out*; μιμνήσκω, μέμνημαι, μέμνησο *remember thou*.

NOTE 8. The *third person* of the *perfect passive imperative* of any verb may be used to denote the complete termination of an action. E. g. Ταῦτα μὲν οὖν πεπαισθῶ ὑμῖν, *now you have had sport enough*, or *let there be no more joking about this*.

3. The **PLUPERFECT** expresses an action which was completed in past time. E. g. ἐγγράφειν, *I had written*, implying that *there was a time when I could say "I have written."*

NOTE 9. In the old writers (as Homer), the *pluperfect* sometimes has the force of the *aorist*, and sometimes of the *imperfect*. E. g. (Il. 5, 66) βιάσθην for ἔβηλε, from βάλλω, *strike*; (Il. 9, 671) διεδίχατο, *they welcomed*, from δέχομαι. See also above (§ 209. N. 4.)

4. The **FUTURE** in all the moods and in the participle expresses an action or event which will take place. E. g. γράψω, *I shall or will write*.

NOTE 10. The *future* is often used to denote a *probable* occurrence. E. g. Φήσεις νομίζεσθαι σὺ παιδὸς τοῦτο τοῦτογον εἶναι, *you will probably say, that this is considered as the business of a child.*

IMPERFECT.

§ 210. The imperfect expresses a *continued past* action. E. g. ἔγραφον, *I was writing*, not simply *I wrote*.

NOTE 1. Sometimes the *imperfect* expresses an *attempt* not brought to a successful conclusion. E. g. (Herod. 1, 68) Ἔμισθεύτε τὴν αὐλήν, *he tried to hire the court-yard.*

NOTE 2. The *imperfect* frequently denotes a *customary* action. E. g. τοὺς πολίτας μεθ' ὀπλῶν ἐξέπεμπον, *they were accustomed to send out the citizens armed.*

NOTE 3. The *imperfect* is frequently used for the *aorist*, especially in Homer and Herodotus. E. g. τότε δὴ θεμιστοκλέης κεινὸν τε καὶ τοὺς Κορινθίους πολλά τε καὶ κακὰ ἔλεγε, *then Themistocles said many and bad things both about him and about the Corinthians.*

NOTE 4. The imperfect ἦν (from εἰμί) sometimes stands for ἔστί. E. g. Κύπρις οὐκ ἦν θεῖς, *Cypris then is not a goddess (as we thought).*

THIRD FUTURE PASSIVE.

§ 211. The third future passive expresses a *completed* action, the consequences of which will be permanent in future time. In other words it transports that which is already completed to a future time. E. g. ἐγγράφω, ἐγγεγράφωμαι *I shall remain enrolled*, implying that *I have already been enrolled.*

NOTE 1. The third future is the natural future of verbs whose perfect has the signification of the present (§ 209. N. 4). E. g. κτάμαι, κίπτημαι, κικτῶμαι *shall possess.*

NOTE 2. In many instances the third future does not differ in signification from the common future passive. E. g. δέω, bind, δεθήσομαι, *shall be bound.*

NOTE 3. The third future in some instances expresses the rapidity or certainty of a future action. E. g. πράσσω, πωρεῖται *it shall immediately be done.*

AORIST.

§ 212. 1. The aorist in the indicative and participle expresses a *transient past* action, without any reference to

another action. It simply narrates that which took place. E. g. ἔγραψα, *I wrote*, not *I was writing*.

2. The aorist in the dependent moods (*subjunctive, optative, imperative, and infinitive*) expresses a *momentary* action, its time being determined by the context. E. g. Περὶ πλείονος ἐποίησατο εὐοχεῖν, ἢ χαρίσασθαι τῷ δήμῳ παρὰ τὸ δίκαιον, *he thought more of being just than of pleasing the multitude at the expense of justice*.

REMARK. We see then that the present in the dependent moods (§ 209. 1) marks a *continued* action; the aorist in these moods marks a *momentary* action; and this is all the difference between these two tenses in the dependent moods.

NOTE 1. The Greeks often use the *aorist* indicative and participle where, properly speaking, the *perfect* or *pluperfect* should be used. It must not be inferred, however, from this that the aorist may express the time marked by the perfect or pluperfect. E. g. (Aristoph. Nub. 238-9) Κατάβηθ' ὡς ἐμέ, ἵνα μ' ἐκδιδάξης, ὡν περ οὐνεκ' ἐλήλυθα. ΣΩΚ. Ἡλθες δὲ κατὰ τί; *Come down to me, to teach me those things for which I have come*. Soc. *What have you come for?* where ἦλθες is parallel with ἐλήλυθα.

NOTE 2. The *aorist indicative* is often used for the *present* to express a *customary* action. E. g. Ἄλλ' ἀπ' ἐχθρῶν δῆτα πολλὰ μανθάνουσιν οἱ σοφοί. Παρὰ μὲν οὖν φίλου οὐ μάθους ἂν τοῦθ', ὃ δ' ἐχθρὸς εὐθὺς ἐξηγάγασεν, *But the wise learn many things from their enemies. Now from a friend you might not learn this; but the enemy (as a common thing) compels you to learn it*.

NOTE 3. The *aorist* is used for the *future* to denote the *rapidity* or *certainty* of an action. E. g. Ἀπωλόμεσθ' ἄρ', εἰ κακὸν προσοίσομεν νέον παλαιῷ, *then we are undone, if we add a new evil to an old one*.

NOTE 4. The aorist of the verbs ἀποκτείνω, *despise*, γιγνώσκω, *know*, ἡσυχάζω, *be quiet*, and a few others, is, in conversation, often used for the present, in order to express a decided feeling of admiration, contempt, or pleasure. E. g. Ἡσυχάζεις, *it amuses me to hear (your) threats*.

MOODS.

INDICATIVE.

§ 213. 1. The indicative is used in independent propositions. E. g. Ὁ δράκων ἐστὶ μακρόν, *the dragon is a long thing*.

2. The indicative may be put after *interrogative* and *relative* words (§§ 68: 71: 73: 123). E. g. *Τί ποιεῖς; what art thou doing? Οἶδε τί βούλεται, he knows what (it) wants. Ὁ ἀνὴρ, ὃς τοῦτ' ἐποίησε, the man who made this.*

3. The indicative may be put after the following particles: *εἰ, if, whether; ἐπει, ἐπειδὴ, after, when; ὅτι, that, because; ὡς, that; ὥστε, so that.*

REMARK. In a sentence containing a *condition* and *consequence* or *conclusion*, the former is called *PROTASIS*, and the latter *APODOSIS*. The protasis begins with the particle *εἰ, if*.

4. The indicative may be used in *conditional* propositions. E. g. *Δεινὰ πεισόμεσθα, εἰ σιγήσομεν, If we shall keep silence we shall suffer terrible things*, where *εἰ σιγήσομεν* is the protasis and *δεινὰ πεισόμεσθα* the apodosis. (§ 213. R.)

5. When the condition and the consequence are both *past* actions, the indicative is used both in the protasis and in the apodosis. In this case the apodosis contains the particle *ἄν*. E. g.

Οὗτοι εἰ ἦσαν ἀγαθοὶ, οὐκ ἄν ποτε ταῦτα ἔπασχον, If they had been good men, they would never have suffered these things.

Οὐκ ἄν προέλεγεν, εἰ μὴ ἐπιστευσεν ἀληθεύσειν, Had he believed that he should prove a false prophet, he would not have predicted.

NOTE 1. Sometimes the *optative* is used in the apodosis, especially in the epic writers. E. g. *Καὶ νῦν ἴδ' ἀπέλειπε ἀναξ ἀνδρῶν Αἰνείας, εἰ μὴ ἄρ' ἔξ νῦν Διὸς θυγάτηρ Ἀφροδίτη, and now Æneas, king of men, had perished, had not Venus, daughter of Jove, quickly perceived.*

NOTE 2. Sometimes *ἄν* is omitted in the apodosis. E. g. *Εἰ γὰρ ἦν ἅπανι πρόδηλα τὰ μέλλοντα γινήσκειν, οὐδ' οὕτως ἀποστατίον τῇ πόλει τούτων ἦν, for if those things, which were to happen, had been manifest to all, the city ought not even then to have given these things up.*

NOTE 3. The particle *ἄν* may accompany *all* the tenses of the indicative, without any protasis expressed. E. g. *Ἐβουλόμην μὲν ἄν οὐκ ἐρίζειν ἐνθάδε, I could have wished not to be contending here. Οὐ γὰρ ἄν ἥψατ' αὐτῶν, he could not have touched them. Ὡστε τῆς εἰρήνης ἄν διημαρτήκει, so that he would have missed the peace. Ὡς σκῆψιν ἄν ἀγὼν οὗτος οὐκ ἐσδέξεται, far this contest cannot possibly admit of any evasion.*

NOTE 4. The particles *ὅπως, how, in order that, ὥστε, in order that, μή, lest*, and the double negative *οὐ μή, not, and*

frequently put before the *future indicative*. E. g. (Herod. 2, 121, 2) Ἀποτάμνειν αὐτοῦ τὴν κεφαλὴν, ὅπως μὴ προσάπο-
λέσει καὶ ἐκείνον, *to cut off his head, lest he might bring
destruction upon him also.*

NOTE 5. Sometimes the *future indicative* with ὅπως and οὐ μὴ supplies the place of an *emphatic imperative*. E. g. Ὅπως δὲ τοῦτο μὴ διδάξεις μηδένα, *but see that you do not
communicate this to anybody.* Οὐ μὴ ληρῇσεις, *you shall
not talk nonsense.*

In such cases it is customary to supply the verb ὄρα, *see*, or
σκόπει, *consider*.

NOTE 6. The *historical tenses* of the *indicative* are some-
times put after ἵνα, ὥς, or μὴ *lest*, in which case the leading
proposition also contains an historical tense. E. g. Τύριον
οἶδμα λιπούσ' ἔβαν, ἔν' ὑπὸ δειράσι Παρνασοῦ κατενάσθην,
*leaving the Tyrian surge, I came in order to dwell under
the summits of Parnassus.*

SUBJUNCTIVE.

§ 214. 1. The subjunctive is put after the following
particles:

ἐάν, ἄν, ἥν, <i>if</i> .	μὴ, <i>lest</i> .
ἐπειδάν, ἐπάν, ἐπὴν, <i>when, after</i> .	ὅπως, ὥς, <i>that, in order that</i> .
ἕως, <i>until</i> .	ὄφρα, <i>synonymous with ἵνα or</i>
ἕως, ἄχρις, μέχρις, <i>until</i> .	ὅπως.
ἵνα, <i>that, in order that</i> .	πρίν, <i>before</i> .

2. The subjunctive is put also after *interrogative* and *rela-
tive* words (§§ 68 : 71 : 73 : 123).

3. The verb of the proposition upon which the subjunctive
depends expresses *time* PRESENT OR FUTURE. (§§ 209. 1, 2, 4.)
E. g.

Ἀνοίγῃς τὴν ὕλην ἵν' ἐξέλθῃ, *Open the forest, that I may
come out.* (§ 209. 1.)

Δέδοικά σε μὴ πληγῶν διῇ, *I am afraid thou wilt need
stripes.* (§ 209. N. 4.)

Εἰσόμμεθα αὐτίκα, ἂν ποιήσωμεν ψόφον, *We shall im-
mediately know, if we make a noise.* (§ 209. 4.)

Ἐκβίβασον αὐτήν, ἵνα θεασώμεθα τὴν ἀηδόνα, *Bring
her out, that we may see the nightingale.* (§ 212. 2.)

4. The *interrogative* and *relative* words, and the particles *ἄχρις, ὅτε, ὥς, ἵνα, μέχρις, ὅπως, ὅφρα, πρίν*, (§ 214. 1, 2,) in connection with the subjunctive, are generally accompanied by the particle *ἄν*. E. g.

Ζῶα οὐ ταῦτα καλεῖς, ἃ ἄν ψυχὴν ἔχῃ; *Do you not call animals those which have life?*

Ὅποτερ' ἄν ἀποκρίνηται τὸ μειράκιον, ἐξελεγχθήσεται, *Whatever answer the young man may give, he will be confuted.*

Ἀεὶ ποιοῦμεν ταῦθ' ἐκάστοθ', ὅταν τιὰ γινώμεν πονηρῶν ὄντι ἐρασίην πραγμάτων, ὥς ἄν αὐτὸν ἐμβάλωμεν εἰς κακόν, ὅπως ἄν εἰδῇ τοὺς θεοὺς δεδοικέναι, *We always do these things, when we find out that a person is a lover of evil deeds, until we place him in a dreadful situation, that he may learn to fear the gods.*

NOTE 1. The subjunctive often depends on a verb expressing *time past*, contrary to the rule (§ 214. 3); in other words, it stands for the *optative* (§ 216). This substitution generally takes place when *emphasis* is required; or when the verb after the particle denotes an action which is continued to the time of the speaker. E. g. (Eurip. Hec. 26-7) *Κτανὼν ἐς οἶδμ' ἄλός με θ' ἦχ', ἵν' αὐτὸς χρυσὸν ἐν δόμοις ἔχῃ*, *killing (me), he threw me into the surge, in order that he might keep the gold in his house.* Ἐποίησε δὲ ἀμφοτέρωτα ταῦτα, ὥς ὃ τε ποταμὸς βραδύτερος εἴη, καὶ οἱ πλόοι ἐῷσι σκολιοὶ ἐς τὴν Βαβυλῶνα, *she did both these things, in order that the river might be slower, and that the navigation up to Babylon might be crooked.* Ἐγὼ φοβηθεὶς μὴ λοιδορία γένηται, πάλιν κατεπράυνον τὸν Κτήσιππον, *I, fearing lest abusive words should be used, again appeased Ctesippus.*

NOTE 2. *Μὴ, lest*, is sometimes accompanied by *ἵπως*. E. g. *Δίδουχ' ἵπως μοι μὴ λίαν φανῇς εὐφρόνῃ*, *I fear lest you prove to be very artful.*

NOTE 3. Instead of *μή, lest*, with the subjunctive, *ἵτι, ἵπως*, or *ὥς*, with the indicative, is sometimes used.

NOTE 4. Sometimes the verb, upon which *μή, lest*, depends, is omitted. E. g. (Il. 22, 123: Plat. Crit. 9.)

NOTE 5. Sometimes the subjunctive is put after the particles *εἰ, ἵνα, ἵναμι, ἵναμι, ἵναμι*, unaccompanied by *ἄν*, (§ 214. 1, 4.)

§ 215. 1. The *first person plural* of the subjunctive is often used in *exhortations*. E. g. *Τὸν Μενέλαον μιμώμεθα*, *let us imitate Menelæus.*

2. The *first person singular* also of the subjunctive, preceded by the imperative ἄγε or φέρε, is often used in exhortations. E. g. Φέρε ἀκούσω, *let me hear*.

NOTE 1. Homer uses the *first person singular* of the subjunctive in exhortations without ἄγε, φέρε, or any auxiliary word. E. g. (Il. 22, 450) "Ἴδωμ' ἱερὰ τίτυπται, *let me see what deeds have been done*.

3. The *first person* of the subjunctive is used also in *questions of doubt*, when a person asks himself or another what he is to do. E. g. Πῶς φῶ ἐπίστασθαι; *how can I say that I know?* Εἴπω τι; *may I say any thing?*

Frequently the question begins with the second person of the present indicative of βούλομαι or θίλω. E. g. Βούλει θῶμεν; *wilt thou that we place?* In such cases βούλει or θίλεις usually precedes the subjunctive.

NOTE 2. Sometimes the interrogation disappears after θίλεις or βούλει (§ 215. 3). E. g. Εἴτε τι βούλει προσθῆς ἢ ἀφίλῃς, *whether thou wishest to add or take away any thing*.

4. The *first person* of the subjunctive is used also in questions expressing *indignation*. E. g. (Aristoph. Ran. 1132 - 4) Αἰσχύλει, παραινῶ σοι σιωπᾶν. ΑἴΣΧ. Ἐγὼ σιωπῶ; *Æschylus, I advise thee to be silent. ÆSCH. Am I to be silent?*

NOTE 3. The subjunctive is often used after οὐ μή for the *future indicative*. E. g. Οὐτε γίγνεται, οὔτε γίγνεται, οὐδὲ οὖν μὴ γίνηται, *it is not, it has not been, it will not be*.

In Homer, the subjunctive, with or without εἰν, is sometimes equivalent to the future indicative. E. g. Δύσεμαι εἰς Ἀΐδαο, καὶ ἐν νεκύεσσιν φαίηνω, *I will go into Hades, and shine among the dead*.

5. In *prohibitions*, the *second person* of the *aorist subjunctive* is used after μή and its compounds. E. g.

Μὴ φοβηθῇς, *Fear not*.

NOTE 4. The *third person* of the *aorist subjunctive* is rarely found after μή in prohibitions.

OPTATIVE.

§ 216. 1. The optative is put after the following particles:

εἰ, *if*.

ἐπει, ἐπειδὴ, *when, after*.

ἕως, *until*.

ἕως, *until*.

ἵνα, *that, in order that*.

μή, *lest*.

ὅπως, ὥς, *that, in order that*.

ὅτι, *that*.

ὅφρα, synonymous with ἵνα or ὅπως.

πρίν, *before*.

2. The optative is put also after *interrogative* and *relative words* (§§ 68 : 71 : 73 : 123).

3. The verb of the proposition, upon which the optative depends, expresses *time* PAST. (§§ 209. 3 : 210 : 212. 1.) E. g.

Ἠλᾶζον εὐεῖθ' ἵνα φοβηθεῖην ἐγώ, *He was telling great stories that I might fear, or in order to scare me.*

Ἡρώτα δὴ ἔπειτα τίς εἶη, καὶ πόθεν ἔλθοι, *Then he asked who he was, and whence he came.*

NOTE 1. The optative often depends on a proposition which contains a verb expressing *present* or *future* time. In this case it generally denotes *uncertainty* or *probability*. E. g. Κάλεσον τροφὸν Εὐρύκλειαν, ὃφρ' ἔπος εἴποιμι, *call nurse Euryclēa, that I may say a word to her.*

NOTE 2. When the present is used for the aorist (§ 209. N. 1), it is regularly followed by the optative. This is no exception to the rule (§ 216. 3). E. g. Βουλὴν ἐπιτεχνᾷται, ὅπως μὴ ἀλισθεῖεν Ἀθηναῖοι, *he contrives a plan which should prevent the Athenians from assembling.*

NOTE 3. Sometimes the particle *ἄν* accompanies the words which precede the optative (§ 216, 1, 2). Thus the optative is sometimes found after *ἰάν, ἰπιδάν, ἴνα ἄν, μὴ ἄν, ὅπως ἄν, ἰπύται, ὅταν, ὅφρα ἄν, ὥς ἄν.*

4. Particularly the optative is used when any thing that has been said or thought by another is *quoted*, but not in the words of the speaker. The action denoted by the optative may refer to present, past, or future time. E. g.

Ἀπεκρίνατο ὅτι μανθάνοισιν οἱ μανθάνοντες, ἃ οὐκ ἐπίσταιντο, *He answered that those, who learn, learn what they do not know.*

Εἶπον ὅτι θαυμαστῶς σπουδάζοιμεν, *I said that we were wonderfully in earnest.*

Ἦιδη γὰρ, ὅτι ἐξ αὐτῶν καλόν τι ἀνακύψοιτο τῶν ἐρωτημάτων, *For I knew that something good would come out of these questions.*

NOTE 4. Sometimes *ῖτι* or *ὥς* is omitted before this optative (§ 216. 4). E. g. Ταῦτ' ἀπάγγειλον πρὸς σου γυναῖκα πιστὴν δ' ἐν δόμοις εὖρεῖ, *announce these things to my husband; and that he will find his wife faithful in the house.*

Ὅτι may be omitted also when it has already been expressed. E. g. Πρῶτον μὲν πρὸς Παριανούς τινας ἔλθιν, ῖτι Μήδεος μὲν ἄντα ἢν δάδιχα ἡμερῶν πρὸ θαλάσσης ἰδὲν. Σιῶνης δὲ ἄρχων ἔσειτο, *and first he said to some Parians, that Medocus was up twelve days' journey from the sea; and (that) Southea would be the leader.*

NOTE 5. Instead of the optative after *εἰ, ἴνι, ὥς*, the *indicative* is often used. E. g. *Προσιπίντων ἴτι τὴν Ἑλλάδα ἱλευθιροῦσι*, *having proclaimed that they liberate Greece*, where *ἱλευθιροῦν* might have been used.

§ 217. 1. The optative is used in the expression of a wish. E. g.

Σοὶ δὲ θεοὶ τόσα δοῖεν, ὅσα φρεσὶ σῇσι μενοινᾷς, *And may the gods give thee as many things as thou longest for.*

NOTE 1. Frequently the particles *εἰ, εἰ γάρ, εἴθε, ὥς*, *O that*, are placed before this optative. E. g. *Εἰ γὰρ ἐγὼν Διὸς παῖς αἰγιοόχοιο εἴην*, *O that I were a son of ægis-bearing Jove!*

Homer sometimes adds *κέν* to these particles.

NOTE 2. If the wish refers to *past time*, the *aorist indicative* is used after the abovementioned particles (§ 217. N. 1). E. g. *Εἴθ' ἔξικόπων*, *O that I had been cut off!*

NOTE 3. Frequently the aorist *ᾤφιλον* (from *φείλω*) with the *infinitive* follows the particles *εἴθε, εἰ γάρ, ὥς*. E. g. *Εἴθ' ᾤφιλίν μοι κηδιδέον ἵσταί*, *O that he were my guardian.*

Sometimes *ᾤφιλον* with the *infinitive* is not accompanied by any particle. E. g. *Ὡφίλει μηδὶς ἄλλος Ἀριστογείτονι χαίρειν*, *O that no other man had delighted in Aristogiton!*

2. The optative (generally with the particle *ἄν*) in an independent proposition, very often implies *uncertainty, doubt, possibility, or inclination*. E. g.

Οὐκοῦν ἄν ἤδη τῶν θεατῶν τις λείγοι, *Now some one of the spectators might (perhaps) say.*

Ἴσως οὖν εἴποιεν ἄν, *They might perhaps say.*

Ἥδιώς ἄν οὖν αὐτῶν πυθοίμην, *Fain would I ask them.*

Εἴ τις ἔροιστό με, τί νομίζω μέγιστον εἶναι τῶν Εὐαγόρου πεπραγμένων, εἰς πολλὴν ἀπορίαν ἄν κατασταλήν, *should any one ask me, which of the deeds of Evagoras I consider greatest, I should find myself in great perplexity.*

NOTE 4. Frequently the *indicative* is used in the *protasis*, and the *optative* with *ἄν*, in the *apodosis*. E. g. *Εἰ γὰρ μηδὲ ταῦτα εἶδα, καὶ τῶν ἀνδραπόδων φαιλότερος ἄν εἴην*, *I should be more worthless than the slaves, if I did not know these things.*

Also the *optative* is used in the *protasis* and the *indicative* in the *apodosis*. E. g. *Οὐδ' ἴδαι τῆς νυκτὸς παραγινέσθαι πανστρατιᾶς, εἴ τι ἄρα μὴ τροχόροισι τοῖς ἱεληλυθόσι*, *who were to come in the night with the entire army, in case success should not attend those who had entered.* (§ 213. R.)

NOTE 5. The *subjunctive* with *ἵαν, ἄν, or ἥν* is sometimes used in the *protasis*, and the *optative* in the *apodosis*. E. g. *Ἦν παρίχωσι τοῖς δεομένοις ἐκ πναφῆς χλαίνας, πλειυῖτις ἡμῶν οὐδέν' ἄν λάβοι ποτὶ*, *if the fullers furnish the needy with gowns, pleurisy will never afflict any of us.* (§ 213. R.)

8. The optative with *ἄν*, in an independent proposition, often supplies the place of the *indicative*. E. g.

Οὐκ ἄν μεθελίμην τοῦ θρόνου, *I will not give up the throne*, where μεθελίμην is equivalent to μεθήσομαι.

Αὐτὸς μέντοι ἔψομαί τοι, καὶ οὐκ ἄν λειφθείην, *I will however follow thee, and I will not be left behind*, where λειφθείην follows ἔψομαι.

4. Frequently the optative (with or without *ἄν*) has the force of the *imperative*. E. g. Εἰ δὲ μὴ, Χειρίσσοφος μὲν ἡγοῖτο, τῶν δὲ πλευρῶν ἑκατέρων δύο τῶν πρεσβυτάτων στρατηγῶ ἐπιμελοῖσθην, *and if not, let Chirisophus take the lead, and let two of the oldest generals take charge of both wings*, where ἡγείσθω, ἐπιμελείσθω, would be less polite. Λέγοις ἄν, *you may speak, softer than λίγε, speak thou*.

IMPERATIVE.

§ 218. 1. The imperative is used to express a *command*, an *exhortation*, or an *entreaty*. E. g.

φεῦγε, *begone!* φευγέτω, *let him depart*, φεύγετε, *depart ye*, φευγέτωσαν, *let them depart*.

2. In *prohibitions* the *present imperative* is used after *μὴ* and its compounds. E. g. Μὴ λέγῃς ταῦτα, *say not these things*.

NOTE 1. Sometimes *μὴ* is followed by the *aorist imperative*, particularly by the *third person*. E. g. Μηδὲ σὺ μιλησάτω, *and care not*.

NOTE 2. The *second person* of the imperative is sometimes used for the *third person*, when the speaker is in great haste. E. g. Χώρει διῦρο πᾶς ὑπηρέτης· τίξιμι πᾶς τις, *let every servant come hither; shoot, every one!*

NOTE 3. The imperative in connection with a *relative pronoun* or *relative adverb*, is sometimes found in a *dependent proposition* after οἶσθα (from οἶδα, *know*). E. g. Οἶσθ' οὖν ὃ δεῖ αὐτὸν ποιεῖν; *knowest thou what thou must now do?* Οἶσθ' ὡς ποιεῖσθαι; *dost thou know how thou must do?* Οἶσθα ἃ μοι γενέσθω; *do you know what I desire to be done to me?*

INFINITIVE.

§ 219. 1. The infinitive depends on a *VERB*, *PARTICIPLE*, or *ADJECTIVE*. E. g.

*Τμεῖς βούλεσθε γενέσθαι αὐτὸν σοφόν; *Do you wish him to become wise?*

Ἀθηναίους πάντας μετὰ τοῦ θείου νομίζεις δυνήσεσθαι ποιῆσαι πείθεσθαι σοι; *Do you think that you will be able to make all the Athenians, together with your uncle, follow your advice?* Here πείθεσθαι depends on ποιῆσαι, ποιῆσαι ὅτι δυνήσεσθαι, and δυνήσεσθαι ὅτι νομίζεις.

Δεινὸς νομιζόμενος εἶναι λέγειν, *Being considered an eloquent speaker.*

The infinitive may depend on the verbs ἀγγέλλομαι, αἰρέομαι, ἀκούω, ἀναγκάζω, ἀνίημι, ἀνώγω, ἀξιώω, ἀπαγορεύω, ἀπειλῶ *threaten*, ἀπειπεῖν, ἀρχω *begin*, βούλομαι, δέομαι, διανοόμαι, διδάσκω, δοκέω, δύναμαι, εἶω, ἐθέλω, ἔθω, εἶδομαι *see*, ἐλπίζω, ἔλπομαι, ἐπαγγέλλομαι, ἐπείγομαι, ἐπιτέλλομαι, ἐπιτρέπω, ἐπιχειρῶ, εὐχομαι, ἔχω *can*, ἵκετεῦν, κατεργάζομαι, κεύω, κέλομαι, λέγω, λιλαιομαι, λίσσομαι, μανθάνω, μέλλω, νημεσιζομαι, νομίζω, οἶδα, οἶομαι, ὄμνυμι, ὁμολογῶ, ὀρμάω, ὀτρύνω, ὀφείλω, παραγγέλλω, παραινέω, παρασκευάζομαι, παράφημι, πείθω, πειράομαι, πέφνκα and ἔφην (from φύω), πιστεύω, ποιέω, προαιρέομαι, προσδοκάω, προσποιέομαι, προστάσσω, στυγέω, συνίημι, τολμάω, ὑπισχνέομαι, φαίνομαι, φημί, and some others.

It may depend on the adjectives ἀδύνατος, ἄξιος, δεινός, δίκαιος, δυνατός, ἐπιτήδειος, ἔτοιμος, ἡδύς, ἱκανός, κακός, ὀδύς, πιθανός, ῥᾳδίος, χαλεπός, and some others.

2. The infinitive is often used after verbs, participles, and phrases, to denote a *cause* or *motive*. E. g.

Θυέσι' Ἀγαμέμνονι λείπε φορῆναι, *Thyestes left it to Agamemnon to carry (it).*

NOTE 1. Μίλλω, followed by the infinitive (present, aorist, or future) of a verb, forms a *periphrastic future*. E. g. Μίλλει τιθῆναι, *he is about to place*.

The infinitive is frequently omitted, when it can be supplied from the context. E. g. (Aristoph. Plut. 1100-2) Εἴπ' ἱμέλ, σὺ τὴν θύραν ἱεστίως οὕτως σφῶδες; EPM. Μὰ Δί', ἀλλ' ἱμελλων, sc. κέπειν, *Tell me, was it you that knocked at the door so furiously?* MER. Not I, by Jove, I was going (to knock).

NOTE 2. The pronominal adjectives ποῖος, τοιόσδε, οἷος or οἷός τε, and τηλίκος, are sometimes followed by the infinitive, in which case they imply *capableness*. E. g. Οὐχ οἷός τ' εἰμ' ἀποσσοβῆσαι τὸν γέλων, *I cannot drive away my laughter*.

NOTE 3. It has already been remarked (§ 158. N. 3), that the omitted subject of the infinitive is frequently different from that of the proposition on which it depends. We remark now that this takes place chiefly after *adjectives*. E. g. Παμφαῆς ἀστὴρ ἰδεῖν, *a star all bright to behold*, where the subject of ἰδεῖν would be τινά.

NOTE 4. In *narration* the infinitive often seems to take the place of the *indicative*; in which case some part of *φημι* or *λέγω* may be supplied. E. g. (Herod. 1. 86) *Τὸν μὲν δὴ ποιεῖεν ταῦτα, now he was doing these things, equivalent to* 'Ο μὲν δὴ ἐποίησεν ταῦτα.

NOTE 5. The infinitive of verbs signifying *to go* is in some instances omitted. E. g. (Aristoph. Ran. 1279) *Ἐγὼ μὲν οὖν εἰς τὸ βαλανεῖον βούλομαι, sc. εἶναι, for my part I wish to go to the bath.* (Id. Av. 1) *Ὁρθὴν κελεύεις; do you command us to go right on?*

NOTE 6. The infinitive frequently stands for the *second person* of the *imperative*; in which case the imperative *ἔθελε* or *θέλε* is usually supplied. E. g. *Μήποτε σὺ γυναικὶ ἡπιὸς εἶναι, you must never be indulgent to your wife.*

NOTE 7. The infinitive sometimes stands for the *third person* of the *imperative*, in which case, the subject, when expressed, is put in the *accusative*. It is thus used especially in commands and proclamations. E. g. *Τεύχεα συλήσας φερέτω κοίλας ἐπὶ νῆας, σῶμα δὲ οἴκαδ' ἐμὸν δόμεναι, taking my arms, let him carry them to the hollow ships, and let him give my body to be carried home.* *Ἀκούετε, λεῶ, τοὺς ὀπλίτας ἀπιέναι, hear, ye people, the heavy-armed soldiers must retire.*

NOTE 8. Sometimes the infinitive is put for the *first person plural* of the *subjunctive* (§ 215. 1), in which case *δεῖ* may be supplied. E. g. *Νῦν ἐν τῇ Ἑλλάδι καταμειναντας ἡμῶν αὐτέων ἐπιμελεῖσθαι, for the present, remaining in Greece, let us take care of ourselves.*

NOTE 9. Sometimes the infinitive expresses a *wish*, in which case *δός* may be supplied. E. g. *Ζεῦ πάτερ, ἧ Αἴαντα λαχεῖν, ἧ Τυδείος νιόν, Father Jove, grant that the lot may fall upon Ajax, or upon the son of Tydeus.*

§ 220. 1. The infinitive is frequently put after words and phrases signifying *so that, so as*; especially when its connection with the preceding clause is not very obvious. E. g.

Αὐτόχειρες ᾠκοδόμησαν, ὥστε θαυμάζειν ἐμὲ, They built it with their own hands, so that I wondered.

Οὐ γὰρ ἔπειθε τοὺς Χίους, ὥστε ἑωυτῷ δοῦναι νῆας, For he could not persuade the Chians to give him vessels.

The words and phrases, after which the infinitive is put, are *ἐφ' ᾧ, ἐφ' ᾧτε, on condition that, ὅσον, ὅσῳ, ὥς, ὥστε, so that, so as.*

2. The infinitive is put also after words signifying *before*, *before that*, (as *πρὶν*, *πρὶν ἢ*.) E. g. *Πρὶν τὸν νόμον τεθεῖναι*, *before the law was made*.

NOTE 1. The infinitive with *ὥς*, *ὅσον*, *ὅσα*, *ὅ τι* (from *ὅστις*), is often used in *parenthetical* phrases. E. g. *Ὡς ἐπος εἰπεῖν*, *so to speak*. *Ὡς εἰκάζειν*, *as one might conjecture*. *Ὡς ἐν πλείονι λόγῳ δηλώσειν*, *to explain more fully*. *Ὡς συνελόντι εἰπεῖν*, sc. *λόγῳ*, *to express it briefly, or to be brief*. *Ὅσον γ' ἐμ' εἰδέναι*, *at least as far as my knowledge extends*. *Ὅ τι καμ' εἰδέναι*, *for aught I know*.

NOTE 2. In parenthetical phrases (§ 220. N. 1) *ὥς* is often omitted, in which case the infinitive appears to stand *absolutely*. E. g. *Οὐ πολλῷ λόγῳ εἰπεῖν*, *not to use many words*. *Ἐς τὸ ἀκριβὲς εἰπεῖν*, *strictly speaking, to speak strictly*. *Δοκεῖν ἐμοί*, *as it appears to me*. *Ὀλίγου δεῖν*, *almost, nearly*. *Πολλοῦ δεῖν*, *far from it*.

NOTE 3. In phrases like *Ὀλίγου δεῖν*, (§ 220. N. 2,) *δεῖν* is sometimes omitted. E. g. *Ὁ δὴ ὀλίγου πᾶσαι αἱ περὶ τὸ σῶμα ἡδοναὶ ἔχουσι*, *which almost all the bodily pleasures have*.

3. The infinitive is frequently accompanied by the particle *ἄν*, in which case it has the force of the *indicative*, *subjunctive*, or *optative*, with *ἄν*, (§§ 213. 5: 214: 217.) E. g. *Ἐπὶ πολλῶν ἄν τις ἰδεῖν δοκεῖ μοι*, *it seems to me that one might see on many occasions*. But *Ἐπὶ πολλῶν τις ἰδεῖν δοκεῖ μοι*, would mean *it seems to me that one saw on many occasions*.

§ 221. Frequently the infinitive has the force of a *neuter substantive*; in which case the *neuter* of the *article* (§ 141. 3) commonly precedes it. E. g.

Κρείττον ἐστὶ τὸ σωφρονεῖν τοῦ πολυπραγμονεῖν, *To act discreetly is better than to meddle with other men's business*.

Σταυνομένημεθα ἐπὶ τῷ βέλτιον γεγονέναι τῶν ἄλλων, *We pride ourselves upon being of nobler descent than others*.

Διὰ τὸ ξένος εἶναι οὐκ ἄν οἶε ἀδικηθῆναι; *Do you suppose that you will not be wronged, because you are a foreigner?*

NOTE 1. Frequently the infinitive with the article *τοῦ* is equivalent to the genitive denoting that on account of which any thing takes place (§ 187. 1). E. g. *Μή με ὑπολάβῃς οὐ πρὸς τὸ πρᾶγμα φιλονικεῖντα λέγειν, τοῦ καταφανὲς γενέσθαι*,

lest you suppose that I do not argue in order that the thing may become evident.

NOTE 2. The infinitive with or without the article *ἐς* is sometimes used in exclamations of surprise or indignation, in which case *ἀνέστην*, *ἐλπίθην*, *εὐχθεις*, or *μαζίν* *ἔστι*, may be supplied. E. g. (Aristoph. Nub. 268) *Τὸ δὲ μὴ πυρρὸν εἶπεθαι ἰλθῆναι καὶ τὸν κακοδαίμον' ἔχοντα*, *I, a wretch, have been foolish enough to come from home without a helmet; literally, that I miserable should have come from home without a helmet.*

NOTE 3. The infinitive *εἶναι* from *εἰμί*, *am*, seems to be *superfluous* in some instances, particularly in connection with the adjective *ἐκόν*, *willing*. E. g. (Herodot. 7, 104) *Ἐκόν γε εἶναι οὐδ' ἂν μονομαχίῃμι*, *I should not fight even against a single man, if I had my way about it.*

So in the phrases *Τὸ σήμερον εἶναι*, *to-day*. *Τὸ νῦν εἶναι*, *now*. *Τὸ σήμερον εἶναι*, *generally, on the whole*.

NOTE 4. The infinitive is often put after the substantives *ἀνάγκη*, *θίμις*, *ᾠρα*, and a few others, in which case it has the force of the adnominal genitive (§ 173). E. g. *Ἀνάγκη σε πάντα ἐπιστασθαι*, *sc. ἐστὶ*, *thou of necessity must know all things*. *ᾠρα βαδίζειν*, *sc. ἐστὶ*, *it is time to go*.

PARTICIPLE.

§ 222. 1. In general, the participle is equivalent to the indicative, subjunctive, or optative, preceded by a relative pronoun, or by a particle signifying *if*, *when*, *after*, *in order that*, *because*, *that*, *although*.

For the participle with the article, see above (§ 140. 3).

2. The participle in connection with verbs signifying *to know*, *to hear*, *to see*, *to perceive*, *to show*, *to relate*, *to remember*, *to forget*, *to be ashamed*, *to rejoice*, and a few others, is equivalent to the indicative or optative preceded by the conjunction *ὅτι*. E. g.

Τούτο μέμνημαι σφὶ ἐπαγγελλομένῳ, *I remember that you both profess this.*

Γνοὺς βαπτιζόμενον τὸ μειράκιον, *Perceiving that the stripling was overwhelmed.*

Verbs of this class are *αἰσθάνομαι*, *αἰσχύνομαι*, *ἀκούω*, *γινώσκω*, *δείκνυμι*, *δηλόω* (also *δηλός* *εἰμι*), *διαμνημονεύω*, *διασπείρω*, *διαφέρω* *relate*, *ἐνθυμέομαι*, *ἐξετάζω* *prose*, *ἐπιλανθάνομαι*, *ἐπίσταμαι*, *εὐρίσκω*, *ἰδεῖν*, *κατηγορέω* *denote*, *κλέω*, *μανθάνω*, *μέμνημαι*, *νοεῖω*, *οἶδα*, *ὀράω* *πυρθάνομαι*, *φαίνομαι*, *χαίρω*, and some others.

NOTE 1. The participle after σύνοιδα and συγγιγνώσκω, followed by the *dative* of the *reflexive pronoun*, is put either in the *dative*, or in the case with which these verbs agree. E. g. Ἐμαντῷ ξυνηδέειν οὐδέν ἐπισταμένῳ, *I was conscious to myself that I knew nothing.* Πῶς οὖν ἐμαντῷ τοῦτ' ἐγὼ ξυνεἶσομαι, φεύγοντ' ἀπολύσας ἄνδρα; *now how shall I endure the thought that I have let a defendant escape?* Συγγιγνώσκομεν αὐτοῖσι ἡμῖν οὐ ποιήσασι ὀρθῶς, *we are conscious of not having done right.*

3. Verbs signifying *to endure, not to endure, to overlook, to be contented with, to be satisfied, to cease*, and some others, are connected with the participle. E. g.

Τὸ δύνασθαι διψῶντα ἀνέχεσθαι, *To be able to endure thirst.*

Παῦσαι φλυαρῶν, *Stop talking nonsense.*

Verbs of this class are ἀγαπάω *am contented*, ἀνέχομαι, ἀπαλλάσσομαι, ἄρχω *begin*, ἐκλείπω, ἐμπίπταμαι, ἔχειν ἄδην, κάμνω, καρτερέω, λήγω, παύω, περιοράω, τέτληκα and τλήναι, ὑπομένω, and some others.

4. The participle is often put after the verbs διαγίγνομαι, διάγω, διατελέω, λανθάνω, τυγχάνω, φθάνω, and a few others, in which case the leading idea is contained in the participle. E. g.

Ποιῶν διαγεγένηται, *He has been doing.*

Διάγουσι μανθάνοντες, *They pass their time in learning.*

Διατελοῦσι δικάζοντες, *They are continually deciding cases.*

Δεῖληθα ἐμαντὸν σοφὸς ὢν, *I did not know that I was wise.*

Τυγχάνομεν ἐπιθυμοῦντες, *We happen to be desirous.*

Φθάνει ἀναβάς, *He went up before.*

NOTE 2. Ἔχω is frequently followed by a participle; in which case the verb, from which the participle comes, would have been sufficient. E. g. Κρύψασ' ἔχεις, *for ἔκρυπας, thou didst conceal.* Εἶχε καταστρεψάμενος, *for κατεστρέψατο, he subjugated.*

The same may be observed of οἶχομαι and the Homeric βῆ. E. g. Ὡλιετο φεύγων, *he escaped.* Βῆ φεύγων ἐπὶ πόντον, *he fled to the sea.*

5. The *future participle* is regularly put after verbs of *motion*, to express the *purpose* of the action of those verbs. E. g. Ἦλθε πρὸς τὸν Ἀγησῖλαον ἀσπασόμενος, *he came to Agēsilaus to bid him farewell.* Διδάξων ὠρμημαι, *I am going to shew*

NOTE 3. The *present participle* is used after verbs of *motion*, when the time of the action marked by it is the same as that of the verb. E. g. Πέμπει μὲ σοι φέροντα τάσδ' ἐπιστολάς, *he sends me in order to bring these directions to thee*.

NOTE 4. The adverbs αὐτίκα, ἐξαίφνης, εὐθύς, μεταξὺ, ἄμα, are frequently followed by the participle. E. g. Μεταξὺ θύων, *while he was sacrificing*. Ἄμα καταλαβόντες, *as soon as they had overtaken (them)*.

6. The participle with the particle ἄν has the force of the *indicative*, *subjunctive*, or *optative*, with ἄν, (§§ 213. 5 : 214 : 217.) E. g. Τὰ δίκαιως ἄν ῥηθέντα κατὰ τῆς πόλεως, *those things which might justly be said against the state*, where τὰ δίκαιως ἄν ῥηθέντα is equivalent to ἐκεῖνα ἃ δίκαιως ἄν ῥηθείη· but τὰ δίκαιως ῥηθέντα would mean *those things which were justly said*.

ADVERB.

§ 223. Adverbs limit the meaning of VERBS, PARTICIPLES, ADJECTIVES, and other ADVERBS. E. g.

Οὕτω ποιῶ, *I do so*.

Καλῶς ποιῶν, *Doing well*.

Ἐπιτήδειος πάνυ, *Very convenient*.

Πάνυ καλῶς, *Very well*.

§ 224. 1. The Greek has two simple *negative* particles, οὐ, *no*, *not*, and μή, *not*. (§ 15. 4.)

2. Οὐ expresses a *direct* and *independent* negation. E. g. Οὐ σε κρύψω, *I will not conceal it from thee*. Οὐκ οἶδα, *I do not know*. Οὐχ οἶός τ' εἰμι, *I am not able*.

So in *direct interrogations*, Οὐ παραμενείς; *wilt thou not wait?* Οὐκ ἡγόρευον; *did not I say?*

3. Μή regularly expresses a *dependent* negation. Consequently it is put after the particles ἵνα, ὅπως, ὥστε, ὥς, ὅφρα, ἕάν, εἰ, ἐπάν, ἐπειδάν. Also it is put after all *relative* words, when they do not refer to definite antecedents. E. g. Οὐκ ἄν προέλεγε, εἰ μὴ ἐπίστευσεν ἀληθεύσειν, *had he not believed that he should prove a true prophet, he would not have predicted*. Εἰάν δέ τις ἐξελάνη τοὺς ἄρχοντας, καὶ μὴ δέχεται, *and if any one shall drive away the magistrates, and shall not receive them*.

4. *Μή* is used also in propositions containing a *wish*, an *entreaty*, or a *prohibition*. E. g. *Πανσανίης κήρυγμα ποιησάμενος, μη δ' ἐνα ἄπτεσθαι τῆς ληΐης*, *Pausanias proclaiming that no one should touch the booty.*

In *prohibitions*, the *present imperative* or the *aorist subjunctive* is used with *μή*. (§§ 215. 5 : 218. 2.)

5. *Μή*, after verbs implying *fear* or *anxiety*, signifies *lest*; in which case it is followed by the *subjunctive*, *optative*, and sometimes by the *future indicative*. (§§ 214 : 216 : 213. N. 4.)

6. *Μή* has also the force of an *interrogative* particle. E. g. *Μή πη δοκοῦμέν σοι ; do we not seem to thee ?* where the person asked is commonly expected to say *no*. But *Οὐ πη δοκοῦμέν σοι ;* expects or presupposes the answer *yes*.

NOTE 1. The negative particles very often correspond to each other. The following are the negative formulas :

οὔτε οὔτε	neither nor
οὐδέ οὐδέ	neither nor
οὐ οὔτε	not nor
οὔτοι οὐδέ	neither nor
οὔτοι οὔτε	neither nor
οὐ οὐδέ οὔτε	not nor nor
οὔτε οὐ	neither nor
οὔτε οὐδέ	neither nor even
οὔτε οὐ οὐδέ	neither nor nor
οὔτε τέ οὐ	neither nor
μήτε μήτε	neither nor
μηδέ μηδέ	neither nor
μήτε μή	neither nor
μήτε μηδέ	neither nor

NOTE 2. The formulas *οὐ τέ, οὔτε τέ*, (sometimes *τέ οὐ τέ, οὔτε καί, οὔτε δέ*,) are equivalent to *οὔτε οὔτε*, when both clauses have the same verb. E. g. (Il. 1, 603—4) *Οὐ μὲν φόρμιγγος περικαλλίος, ἣν ἔχ' Ἀπόλλων, Μουσάων θ', αἱ ἄειδον, neither of the harp of surpassing beauty, which Apollo had, nor of the Muses, who were singing.*

But if the verb of the second clause is *different* from that of the first, the second member (*τέ*) of the formula has an affirmative meaning. E. g. *Οὔτε πρότερον ἡμεῖς ἤρξαμεν πόλεμον πρὸς ὑμᾶς· νῦν τ' ἐθέλομεν σπονδὰς ποιῆσθαι*, *we never began the war against you ; and now we are willing to make a treaty*, where the verb of the first clause is *ἤρξαμεν*, and that of the second *ἐθέλομεν*.

NOTE 3. The first negative particle of a negative formula is sometimes omitted. E. g. Τρωάς οὐδ' Ἑλληνίς, *for* Οὐδ'ε Τρωάς οὐδ' Ἑλληνίς, *neither a Trojan woman nor a Grecian woman.*

§ 225. 1. Two or more negatives, in Greek, strengthen the negation. E. g.

Ὅταν μὴ φῆτε καλὸν εἶναι μηδὲν, *When you say that nothing is beautiful, or When you deny that there is any thing beautiful.*

2. The double negative οὐ μὴ is put either with the *future indicative* or with the *subjunctive*. (§§ 213. N. 5: 215. N. 3.)

The double negative μὴ οὐ is commonly put with the *infinitive*. E. g. Οὐκ ἐναντιώσομαι τὸ μὴ οὐ γεγωναῖν, *I shall not object to saying.*

NOTE. Two negatives destroy each other in the formula Οὐδεὶς ὅστις οὐ, *no one who (does) not*. E. g. Οὐδὲν ὃ τι οὐκ ἠρώτα, *nothing which he did not ask*. Οὐδεὶς οὐ τῶν παρόντων ὑπερεπήνεσε τὸν λόγον, *there was no one of those who were present who did not much praise the discourse*. In this case both negatives belong to the same clause.

3. Verbs and expressions, which contain a negation, are often followed by the particle μὴ with the infinitive. E. g. Τὸν τε νόμον ἐδεικνύτην αὐτῷ καὶ τοῖς νέοις ἀπειπέτην μὴ διαλίγεσθαι, *they showed him the law, and told him not to hold any conversation with young men*. Ἐξερυσάμην βροτοῖς τοῦ μὴ διαβρῆσθαι εἰς Αἴδου μολεῖν, *I delivered the mortal race from being utterly destroyed and sent to Hades*.

Verbs of this class are ἀπανδᾶω, ἀπαγορεύω, ἀπέχομαι, ἀπιστίω, ἀρνέομαι (also the expression ἔξαρκός εἰμι), εἶργω, ἐπέχω, παύω, ῥύομαι, and a few others.

PREPOSITION.

§ 226. 1. The following eighteen prepositions are called the *primitive prepositions*:

Ἀμφί, *about, around*, with Genitive, Dative, or Accusative.

Ἀνά, *upon, on, in, through*, with Dative or Accusative.

Ἀντὶ, *instead of*, with Genitive.

Ἀπό, *from*, with Genitive.

Διὰ, *through, for, on account of, for the sake of*, with Genitive or Accusative.

Εἰς or Ἐς, *to, into*, with Accusative.

Ἐν, *in, at, with Dative.*

Ἐξ or Ἐκ, *from, of, out of, with Genitive.*

Ἐπὶ, *on, upon, to, towards, with Genitive, Dative, or Accusative.*

Κατά, *down from, against, according to, in, in respect to, with Genitive or Accusative.*

Μετά, *with, among, after, with Genitive, Dative, or Accusative.*

Παρά, *from, by, with, to, besides, along, with Genitive, Dative, or Accusative.*

Περί, *about, around, concerning, of, with Genitive, Dative, or Accusative.*

Πρό, *before, in the presence of, in behalf of, in preference to, with Genitive.*

Πρός, *to, towards, by, in addition to, with Genitive, Dative, or Accusative.*

Σύν and Σύν, *with, together with, by means of, with Dative.*

Ῥπέρ, *over, beyond, in behalf of, with Genitive or Accusative.*

Ῥπό, *under, by, with Genitive, Dative, or Accusative.*

NOTE 1. Most of the dissyllabic prepositions throw the accent back on the penult, when they are placed *after* the nouns to which they belong. This is called *anastrophe*. E. g. Νεῶν ἄπο, for Ἀπὸ νεῶν, *from the ships*. Ἐχθρῶν ὑπερ, for Ῥπὲρ ἐχθρῶν, *for the enemies*.

NOTE 2. Some of the dissyllabic prepositions throw the accent back on the penult also when they stand for εἰμι, *am*, compounded with themselves. In this case, the Attics use the old ἐνι for ἐν (§ 226. N. 6). E. g. πάρα for πάρεστι from πάρεμι, ἐνι for ἐνεστι from ἐνιμι.

NOTE 3. In the early writers (as Homer and Herodotus), the preposition is often separated from the verb, with which it is compounded, by other words belonging to the same proposition. This is called *tnesis*. E. g. Ἀπὸ μὲν ἔθανε ὁ στρατηγός, for Ἀπέθανε μὲν ὁ στρατηγός, *on the one hand, the general died*.

NOTE 4. In case of *tnesis* (§ 226. N. 3), the preposition is sometimes put *after* the verb. E. g. Ἦσε δ' ἀπὸ ῥινὸν λίθος, *and the stone knocked off the shield*.

NOTE 5. In case of *tnesis*, when the same compound word is to be repeated several times, after the first time the preposition alone is sometimes used. E. g. Κατὰ μὲν ἱλυσαι αὐτοῦ τὴν γυναῖκα, κατὰ δὲ τὰ τέκνα, for Κατίλυσαι μὲν αὐτοῦ τὴν γυναῖκα, κατίλυσαι δὲ τὰ τέκνα, *on the one hand, they stoned his wife, and, on the other, they stoned his children*. (§ 226. N. 3.)

2. The following particles very often have the force of prepositions.

Ἄνευ or *Ἄτερ*, *without*, with Genitive.

Ἄχρις or *Ἄχρι*, *until, as far as*, with Genitive.

Ἔνεκα or *Ἐνεκεν*, *on account of, in respect to, so far as concerns*, with Genitive.

Μέχρις or *Μέχρι*, *until, as long as*, with Genitive.

Πλήν, *except*, with Genitive.

Ὡς, *to*, with Accusative.

NOTE 6. The old language has *ἀπαί* for *ἀπό* · *διαί* for *διά* · *ἐνί*, *ἐνί*, *ἐν*, for *ἐν* · *καταί* for *κατά*, only in composition ; *παραι* for *παρά* · *πρῶτί*, *πρῶτί*, for *πρῶς* · *ὀπίς* for *ὀπί* · *ὕπαί* for *ὕπό*. The Ionic has *ἐνίκα* or *ἐνικεν* for *ἐνικα*.

NOTE 7. A preposition *without a case* has the force of an adverb. E. g. *Κατακτενῶ γε πρόσ, in addition to this I will kill (thee)*.

NOTE 8. In the old writers, a preposition is sometimes repeated. E. g. *Ἐν δὲ καὶ ἐν Μίμφι, and in Memphis*.

NOTE 9. Sometimes the preposition, with which a verb is compounded, is repeated. E. g. *Ἄν δ' Ὀδυσσεύς ἐνίστατο, and Ulysses arose*.

§ 227. A preposition in *composition* is often followed by the same case as when it stands by itself. E. g.

Ἵππερεγχόντες τὰς ναῦς τὸν Ἰσθμόν, Carrying the ships across the Isthmus.

Ἐσῆλθέ με, It came into my mind.

CONJUNCTION.

§ 228. 1. Conjunctions signifying *and, but, or, than*, connect similar words. E. g.

Πολέμου καὶ μάχης, Of war and battle.

Δικαίως καὶ ἀδίκως, Justly and unjustly.

Ἀγαπᾶν ἢ μισεῖν, To love or to hate.

Conjunctions of this class are *καί*, *and*, *τέ*, *and*, *ἀλλά*, *but*, *ἢ*, *or*, *ἢ*, *than*.

NOTE 1. The conjunction *ἢ*, *or*, means also *otherwise, else*. The formula *ἢ . . . ἢ*, means *either . . . or*. The formula *πότερον ἢ πότερά . . . ἢ*, means *whether . . . or*.

NOTE 2. The conjunction *ἢ*, *than*, is used after *comparatives* (§ 186. N. 5, 6).

A comparison between two qualities of the same object is expressed by means of two comparatives, expressive of those qualities, with *ἢ, than*, between them. E. g. *Μανικώτεροι ἢ ἀνδρειότεροι, more rash than brave. Ἐποίησα ταχύτερα ἢ σοφώτερα, I acted more quickly than wisely.*

NOTE 3. The conjunction *καί*, in the formula *καὶ καί*, means *both and, as well as*.

After adjectives and adverbs implying *resemblance, union, approach*, it may be rendered *as*. E. g. *Ὁμοίως πεποίηκασι καὶ Ὅμηρος, they have acted in the same manner as Homer, or they and Homer have acted in the same manner.*

Sometimes *καί* means *even, also*. E. g. *Καὶ Ἀχιλεὺς τούτῳ ἔφθιγ' ἀντιβολῆσαι, even Achilles is afraid to meet him.*

NOTE 4. *Τί* is always enclitic (§ 22). The formula *τε καί* means *both and*. The formula *τε καί* (not separated) means *both and*. The formula *καὶ τε τε*, or *καὶ τε*, is a little stronger than *καί*.

NOTE 5. Sometimes a *possessive pronoun* or a *possessive adjective* and a *genitive* are connected by *καί* in which case the *genitive* is joined to the *genitive* implied in the *pronoun* or *adjective*. (§§ 67 : 131. 1.) E. g. *Παῖδες ἐμοὶ καὶ πατρὸς ἀτασθαλίῳ, sons of me and an indiscreet father.*

2. The following list contains most other conjunctions.

αἶ, Doric, = *εἰ*. It is used also by the epic poets, but only in the formulas *αἶ κεν, αἶ γάρ, αἶθε, O that*.

αἶκῃ (*αἶ, κῃ*), Doric, = *εἰάν*.

ἄν, a particle implying *uncertainty* and *indefiniteness*. It may accompany all the moods and the participle. (§§ 213–222.)

Sometimes it is *doubled*. E. g. (Eupol. apud Athen.) *Οὓς οὐκ ἄν εἰλεσθ' οὐδ' ἄν οἰνόπτας ποιοῦν, whom formerly you would not have appointed even inspectors of wine.*

ἄν, see *εἰάν*. It must not be confounded with the preceding.

ἄρα (paroxytone), *therefore, consequently*

ἄρα (properispomenon), an *interrogative* particle.

ἄτε (*ἄ, τέ*), *inasmuch as, because*.

αὐτάρ or *ἀτάρ* (*αὐτε, ἄρα*), *but*.

γᾶ, Doric, = *γέ*.

γάρ, *for*, never stands at the beginning of a proposition.

γέ, a particle of *limitation, at least*. (See also § 64. N. 1.)

γούν (γί, οὐν) = γί and οὐν united.

οὐαί, = δῆ.

δέ, *and, but, for*, never begins a proposition. (See also μέν.)

δῆ, *now, indeed, in truth, prithee*. Its compounds are δῆπουθεν, δῆθεν, δῆτα.

ἄν or ἄν or ἤν (εἰ, ἄν), *if, with the subjunctive*. (§§ 214. 1 : 216. N. 3.)

εἰ, *if, whether*, followed by the *indicative* or *optative*. (§§ 213. 3 : 216. 1 : 214. N. 5.)

εἰ γάρ, *for if*. It expresses also a *wish, O that!* (§ 217. N. 1, 2, 3.)

ἐπὶ or ἐπὶν (ἐπει, ἄν), *when, after, as soon as*, with the *subjunctive*. (§§ 214. 1 : 216. N. 3.)

ἐπεάν, Ionic, = ἐπὶν.

ἐπελ (ἐπὶ), *since, after, inasmuch as*, with the *indicative* or *optative*. (§§ 213. 3 : 216. 1 : 214. N. 5.)

ἐπειδάν (ἐπειδῆ, ἄν), = ἐπὶν.

ἐπειδῆ (ἐπελ, δῆ), = ἐπελ.

ἐπειή, poetic, = ἐπειδῆ.

ἐπὶν, see ἐπὶν.

ἦ, *truly, certainly*. It is also an *interrogative particle*. It is often followed by μέν, πού, τοί, γάρ, or δῆ.

ἦδέ, *and*. See also ἦμέν.

ἦε, Epic and Ionic, = ἦ, *or, than*.

ἦμὲν . . . ἦδέ, *both . . . and, as well . . . as*.

ἦν, see ἐάν.

ἦτοι (ἦ, τοί), used commonly in the formula ἦτοι . . . ἦ, or ἦ . . . ἦτοι, *either . . . or*.

In Homer ἦτοι is equivalent to μέν.

οἶον, a particle of *confirmation*.

ἰδέ, = ἦδέ.

ἵνα, *that, in order that*, with the *subjunctive, optative*, or with the historical tenses of the *indicative*. (§§ 214. 1 : 216. 1 : 213. N. 6.)

As an *adverb* it is equivalent to ποῦ or ὅπου, *where*.

κᾶ, Doric, = κί.

κί or κέν, Epic, = ἄν (different from ἄν, *if*).

μέν, commonly used in the formula μέν . . . δέ, *indeed . . . but, on the one hand . . . on the other*.

μήν, a particle of *confirmation, really, indeed, certainly*. It is often preceded by γέ, ἦ, καί, μή, οὐ, and by *interrogative* words (§§ 68 : 73 : 123).

μῶν (μή, οὐν), an *interrogative particle*. (§ 224. 6.) Sometimes it is followed by μή or οὐν.

νύ or νύν (short υ) is a weak νῦν, *now*. The form νύ is found only in the Epic language.

ὅμως, *yet, still*.

ὅπως, *that, in order that*, with the *subjunctive, optative, or future indicative*. (§§ 214. 1 : 216. 1 : 213. N. 4, 5.) It must not be confounded with the adverb ὅπως, *as*.

ὅταν (ὅτε, ἄν), *when*, with the *subjunctive*. (§§ 214. 4 : 216. N. 3.)

ὅτι (οὐτις), *that, because*, with the *indicative or optative*. (§§ 213. 3 : 216. 1.)

It strengthens the meaning of *superlative* adjectives or adverbs. E. g. Ὅτι πλεῖστον χρόνον, *as much time as possible*.

Also, it stands before words *quoted* without change.

E. g. Εἶπεν ὅτι Εἰς καιρὸν ἦκεις, *he said, "You have come at the right time."*

οὖν, *now, therefore*. (See also §§ 71. N. 3 : 73. N. 3 : 123. N. 4.)

οὐνεκα (οὗ, ἐνεκα), *on account of which*. As a conjunction it means *since, because*.

ὄφρα, poetic, = ἵνα or ὅπως. (See also § 123.)

πῶς, *very, quite, although*. (See also §§ 71. N. 3 : 124. N. 4.)

φά, Epic, = ἄρα.

τοί (for σοί, § 64. N. 2), *certainly, indeed*. It often corresponds to the English parenthetical phrases *you know, you see*.

ὥς, *that, in order that*, with the *indicative, subjunctive, optative, or infinitive*. (§§ 213. 3 : 214. 1 : 216. 1 : 220. 1.)

It strengthens the meaning of *superlative* adjectives and adverbs. E. g. Ὡς τάχιστα, *as quickly as possible*.

ὥστε (ὥς, τε), *so that*, with the *indicative or infinitive*. (§§ 213. 3 : 220. 1.)

INTERJECTION.

§ 229. Interjections are particles used in exclamations, and expressing some emotion of the mind.

The following list contains most interjections.

ᾶ, *ah!* of sorrow and compassion.

ᾶ, ᾶ, *ha! ha!* of laughter.

αἰ, of wonder.

αἰβοῖ, of wonder.

ἀπαπαί or ἀπαπαί, of approbation.

ἀτιαλαττατά, of joy.

ἀτιαππαττατιά, of sorrow.

ἀτταταῖ, ἀταταῖ, or ἀτταταιάξ, of sorrow and disgust.

βαβαί or βαβαιάξ, of astonishment. Followed by the *genitive* (§ 187. 2).

ἔ or ἔ, *ah!* of grief.

εἴα (sometimes εἴα), *on! courage!*

εἰεν, *well, be it so.*

ἐλελεῦ, of grief or joy.

εὖγε (εὖ, γε), *well done! bravo!*

εὐοῖ, the cry of the bacchanals.

ἦν, ἦνι, ἦνιδε, = ἰδού, which see.

ἱατταταί or ἱατταταιάξ, of sorrow. Followed by the *genitive* (§ 187. 2).

ἱαῦ, ἱανοῖ, *ho!* in answer to a call. Sometimes it is equivalent to ἰού, ἰώ.

ἰδού (oxytone), *lo! behold!* (See also ΕΙΛΩ in the catalogue of Anomalous Verbs.)

ἰή, of exultation.

ἰού, *alas!* of sorrow. Followed by the *genitive* (§ 187. 2).

ἰώ, of joy or grief. Followed by the *dative* or *vocative* (§§ 196. 5 : 204. 2).

μύ, μῦ, of pain. It is made by breathing strongly through the nostrils.

οἶα, *woe! alas.*

οἶ, *woe.* Followed by the *dative* (§ 196. 5).

οἶμοι or οἶ μοι (οἶ, μοί), *woe is me!* Followed by the *genitive* (§ 187. 2).

ὀττοτοῖ, ὀτοτοῖ, ὀττοτοτοῖ, or ὀτοτοτοτοῖ, of sorrow.

οὐαί, *woe!* used only by the later writers. Followed by the *dative* (§ 196. 5).

παπαί, παπαιάξ, of pain, sorrow, joy, wonder.

πόπαξ, πόποι, or ὦ πόποι, *O gods!* of complaint.

πύπαξ or πύππαξ, of wonder or admiration.

ρῦπαπαί, a cry used by rowers.

ῦ ῦ, expresses the sound made by a person smelling of any thing.

φεῦ, *alas!* Followed by the *genitive* (§ 187. 2).

φῦ, = φεῦ.

ὦ (with the acute accent), *oh!* of wonder or grief. Followed by the *nominative*, *genitive*, or *dative*, (§§ 187. 2 : 196. 5.)

ὦ (circumflexed), *O!* Followed by the *vocative* (§ 204. 2)
ὦπ, used in encouraging rowers.

IRREGULAR CONSTRUCTION.

§ 230. 1. Frequently a **NOMINATIVE** stands without a verb. E. g. (Xen. Hier. 6, 6) Ὡσπερ οἱ ἀθληταὶ οὐχ, ὅταν ἰδιωτῶν γέωνται κρείτους, τοῦτο αὐτοὺς εὐφραίνει, ἀλλ', ὅταν τῶν ἀνταγωνιστῶν ἥτιους, τοῦτ' αὐτοὺς ἀνιᾷ, literally, *as the athletes, when they become superior to inexperienced men, — this does not gladden them; but when they prove inferior to their opponents, — this grieves them*, where one might expect οἱ ἀθληταὶ τοῦτω εὐφραίνονται τοῦτω ἀνιώνται.

2. If in the formula ὁ μὲν ὁ δὲ a *whole* is expressed, this is put either in the *genitive* (§ 177), or in the same case as ὁ μὲν ὁ δὲ. E. g. (Il. 16, 317–22) Νεστοριδαι δ', ὁ μὲν οὔτασ' Ἀτύμνιον ὀξεῖ δουρὶ, Ἀντιλοχος τοῦ δ' ἀντίθεος Θρασυμήδης ἐφθῃ ὀρεξάμενος, πρὶν οὐτάσαι, *the sons of Nestor, one, that is, Antilochus, pierced Atymnius with the sharp spear but godlike Thrasymêdes directed his spear against him before he struck*. (Soph. Antig. 21, 22) Οὐ γὰρ τάφου νῶν τὸ κασιγνήτῳ Κρέων, τὸν μὲν προτίσας, τὸν δ' αἰτιάσας ἔχει; *has not Creon given one of our brothers an honorable burial, and left the other unburied?*

3. Instead of the *nominative*, the **ACCUSATIVE** is sometimes found. E. g. (Odys. 1, 275) Μητέρα δ', εἰ οἱ θυμὸς ἐφορμᾶται γαμίσσθαι, ἃψ ἔτω ἐς μέγαρον πατρός, *as to thy mother, if she very much desires to be married, let her go back to her father's house*.

4. Instead of the *infinitive*, sometimes the **INDICATIVE** with εἰ, ὥς, or ὅτι is used; in which case the subject-accusative stands alone. E. g. (Aristoph. Av. 1268–9) Δεινόν γε τὸν κήρυκα, τὸν παρὰ τοὺς βροτοὺς οἰχόμενον, εἰ μηδέποτε νοστήσει πάλιν, *it is a terrible thing, that the herald who was despatched to the mortals should not return*. (Ibid. 650–2) Ὡς ἐν Αἰσώπου λόγοις ἐστὶ λεγόμενον δῆ τι, τὴν ἀλώπεχ', ὥς φλαύρως ἐκοινώνησεν αἰετῷ ποτε, *that in the fables of Æsop something is said about the fox, that she was once scurvily treated by her partner the eagle*.

§ 231. Sometimes with *two or more substantives* only one verb is put, which can belong only to one of them. This irregularity of construction is called *zeugma*. E. g. (Æschyl. Prom. Vinc. 21, 22) Ἴν' οὔτε φωνήν, οὔτε του μορφὴν βροτῶν

ὄψει, *where thou wilt neither (hear) the voice, nor see the form, of any mortal*, where φωνήν, properly speaking, depends on ακούσει.

§ 232. The Greeks were fond of connecting kindred words as closely as possible. This often occasions a confused arrangement. E. g. (Æschyl. Ag. 836) Τοῖς αὐτοῖς αὐτοῦ πῆμασι βαρύνεται, *he is oppressed by his own misfortunes*. (Id. Choëph. 87) Παρὰ φίλης φίλῃ γυναικὶς ἀνδρὶ, *from a dear wife to a dear husband*.

PART IV.

VERSIFICATION.

FEET.

§ 233. 1. Every Greek verse is divided into portions called *feet*.

Feet are either *simple* or *compound*. A simple foot consists of two or three syllables; a compound foot, of four.

SIMPLE FEET OF TWO SYLLABLES.

Spondee, two long; as βάλου.
Pyrrhic, two short; as μόνος.
Trochee or *Choree*, a long and a short; as μῆκος.
Iambus, a short and a long; as μένος.

SIMPLE FEET OF THREE SYLLABLES.

Dactyle, a long and two short; as πίνομεν.
Anapest, two short and a long; as νοερώ.
Tribrach, three short; as θέλομεν.
Molossus, three long; as ἀνθρῶποι.
Amphibrach, a short, a long, and a short; as νοητός.
Amphimäcer or *Cretic*, a long, a short, and a long; as Κρητικῶν.
Bacchius, a short and two long; as εἰδένεις.
Antibacchius, two long and a short; as ἀνθρῶπε.

COMPOUND FEET.

Dispondee, a double spondee; as ἀμπισχοῦνται.
Proceleusmatic, ... a double pyrrhic; as λεγόμενος.
Ditrochee, a double trochee; as συλλάβοντες.
Diiambus, a double iambus; as σοφώτατοι.
Greater Ionic, a spondee and a pyrrhic; as ποιητέον.
Smaller Ionic, a pyrrhic and spondee; as ἀπολωλώς.
Choriambus, a choree and an iambus; as οἰομένων.

Antispast, an iambus and a trochee ; as *δι'ιστημῖ*.
Epitritus I, an iambus and a spondee ; as *παῖρελθόντων*.
Epitritus II, a trochee and a spondee ; as *εὐλογῆσαι*.
Epitritus III, ... a spondee and an iambus ; as *ἡγουμένων*.
Epitritus IV, a spondee and a trochee ; as *ἀνθρώποισι*.
Pæon I, a trochee and a pyrrhic ; as *αὐτόμενες*.
Pæon II, an iambic and a pyrrhic ; as *ἄκούομεν*.
Pæon III, a pyrrhic and a trochee ; as *τετυφᾶυ*.
Pæon IV, a pyrrhic and an iambus ; as *δι'ἀλόγων*.

2. **ARSIS** is that part of a foot on which the *stress* (*ictus*, *beat*) of the voice falls. The rest of the foot is called **THESIS**. The arsis is on the long syllable of a foot. For example, the arsis of an iambus or anapest is on the last syllable ; the arsis of a trochee or dactyle, on the first.

NOTE. The arsis of a spondee is determined by the nature of the verse in which this foot is found. E. g. in trochaic or dactylic verse the arsis is on the first syllable, thus (— ' —) ; in iambic or anapestic, on the last, thus (— ').

The tribrach has the arsis on the first syllable, when it is found in trochaic verse, thus (— ' ~ ~) ; on the second syllable, when it stands in an iambic verse, thus (~ ' ~).

The dactyle in anapestic or iambic verse has the arsis on the second syllable, thus (— ' ~).

The anapest in trochaic verse has the arsis on the first syllable, thus (~ ' —).

§ 234. 1. Verses are very often denominated from the foot which predominates in them. For example, the verse is called *dactylic*, when the dactyle predominates in it.

2. A complete verse is called *acatalectic*. A verse, of which the last foot is deficient, is called *catalectic*.

Particularly, a *trochaic*, *iambic*, or *anapestic* verse is called *catalectic*, when it has an *odd* number of feet and a syllable : *hypercatalectic*, when it has an *even* number of feet and a syllable : *brachycatalectic*, when it has only an *odd* number of feet. For examples see below.

3. The *trochaic*, *iambic*, and *anapestic* verses are measured by *dipodies* ; (a *dipody* is a pair of feet.) Thus, an iambic verse of four feet is called *iambic dimeter* ; of six, *iambic trimeter* ; of eight, *iambic tetrameter*.

§ 235. *CÆSURA* is the separation, by the ending of a word, of syllables rhythmically or metrically connected. There are three kinds of *cæsure* :

1. *Cæsure of the FOOT* ;
2. *Cæsure of the RHYTHM* ;
3. *Cæsure of the VERSE*.

1. The *cæsure of the foot* occurs when a word ends before a foot is completed. E. g. Ἰλίου | ἐξάλα- | παῖς πο- | λιν, χη- | ρωσι δ' α- | γυνίαις, where ἐξάλαπαῖς, χηρωσι terminate in the middle of the foot.

2. The *cæsure of the rhythm* occurs when the arsis falls upon the last syllable of a word ; by which means the arsis is separated from the thesis. This can take place only in feet which have the arsis on the first syllable. E. g. Ἀρεῖς, Ἀ- | ρεῖς βροτο- | λοιγῷ, μι- | αἰφονεῖ, | τευχέσι- | πλῆτα, where the arsis (ρεῖς) of the second foot falls upon the last syllable of Ἀρεῖς.

This *cæsure* allows a short syllable to stand instead of a long one (§ 18. 2). E. g. Τρωεῖς | μὲν κλαγ- | γῇ τ' ἐνο- | πῇ τ' ἴσαν | ὄρνι- | θες ὥς, where the last syllable (θες) of ὄρνι-θες is made long by arsis.

3. The *cæsure of the verse* is a pause in verse, so introduced as to aid the recital, and render the verse more melodious. It divides the verse into two parts.

In the *trochaic*, *iambic*, and *anapestic*, *tetrameter*, and in the *elegiac pentameter*, its place is fixed. (§§ 240 : 245 : 250. 4 : 255.)

Other kinds of verse have more than one place for this *cæsure*.

§ 236. The last syllable of most kinds of verse is *common*, that is, it can be long or short without regard to the nature of the foot.

TROCHAIC VERSE.

§ 237. The fundamental foot of the trochaic verse is the trochee. The tribrach can stand in every place instead of the trochee. The spondee or the anapest can stand only in the even places (2d, 4th, 6th, 8th).

In *proper names* the dactyle can stand in all the places, except the 4th and the 7th.

§ 238. The TROCHAIC MONOMETER consists of two feet. It is generally found among trochaic dimeters. E. g.

Τηνδε | νυνι.

§ 239. 1. The TROCHAIC DIMETER *acatalectic* consists of four feet, or two *dipodies*. E. g.

Ἄλλ' ἄ- | ναμνη- | σθεντες, | ὦ νδρες.
Των τε | πάλαι- | ων ἐ- | κεινων.

First with trembling hollow motion,
Like a scarce awakened ocean.

2. The TROCHAIC DIMETER *catalectic* consists of three feet and a syllable. It is found among trochaic dimeters *acatalectic*. E. g.

Τούτο μὲν γε ἥρος αἰεὶ
Βλαστάνει καὶ σὺκοφαντῆ.
Του δε | χειμω- | ρος πᾶ | λιν.

Could the stoutest overcome
Death's assault and baffle doom,
Hercules had both withstood.

§ 240. The TROCHAIC TETRAMETER *catalectic* consists of seven feet and a syllable. Its verse-cæsure occurs at the end of the fourth foot. This cæsure is often neglected by the comedians, but very seldom by the tragedians. E. g.

Εἰᾶ | δη φῖ- | λοι λο- | χῖται, || τοῦργον | οὐχ ἐ- | κας το- | δε.

Judges, jury-men, and pleaders, || ye whose soul is in your fee.

IAMBIC VERSE.

§ 241. The fundamental foot of the iambic verse is the iambus. The tribrach can stand in every place instead of the iambus. The spondee or the dactyle can stand in the *odd* places (1st, 3d, 5th, 7th).

The anapest can stand in all the places except the last. The tragedians admit an anapest in an even place only when it is contained in a *proper name*.

§ 242. The IAMBIC MONOMETER consists of two feet. It is found chiefly in systems of iambic dimeters. E. g.

Και τοῖς | κολοῖς.

§ 243. 1. The IAMBIC DIMETER *acatalectic* consists of four feet. E. g.

Ἐκτῷ | σ' εἶπαι | προσεῖ- | πον, ἐς
 Τον δὲ- | μὲν ἔλ- | θῶν ἄ- | σμενος,
 Σπονδᾶς | ποιη- | σᾶμενος | ἑμᾶν-
 Τῷ, πρᾶ- | γματων | τε, καὶ | μαχων.

Trust not for freedom to the Franks,
 They have a king who buys and sells.

2. The IAMBIC DIMETER *catalectic* consists of three feet and a syllable. It is found among iambic dimeters *acatalectic*. E. g.

Ἀνὴρ ἀνέυφηκ' ἐν τι ταῖς
 Σπονδαῖσιν ἡδύ· κοῦκ εἶσι-
 Κεν οὐ- | δὲνι με- | ταδω- | σεν.

That Sylvia is excelling,
 Upon this dull earth dwelling.

§ 244. 1. The IAMBIC TRIMETER *acatalectic* consists of six feet. It never has a tribrach in the last place.

Its verse-cæsure occurs after the second foot; sometimes after the third foot. Sometimes the verse-cæsure is entirely neglected. E. g.

Ὅσα δὲ | δεδῆ- | γμαι || τὴν ἑμᾶν- | τοῦ κατ- | διὰν,
 Ἡσθῆν | δε βαί- | α, || πανν | δε βαί- | α, τετ- | ταρά·
 Ἀ δ' ὦ- | δυνη- | θῆν, || ψαμ- | μακοσι- | ογατ- | γαφα.

NOTE. The *tragedians* admit a dactyle only in the *first* and *third* places. E. g.

Κιμμερι- | κον ἡξίς, ὃν θρασυπλαγχνῶς σε χρη.
 Τῆς ὀρθοβου- | λου Θεμι- | δος αἰπῦμητ' αἶ παι.

They admit an anapest only in the *first* place. E. g.

ἄδᾶμαν- | τινων δεσμων ἐν ἀφῶρητοις πεδαῖς.

But in *proper names* they admit an anapest in any place except the last; in which case the anapest is contained in the proper name. E. g.

Ὡ παντα νόμων, Τει- | ρεσιδ, διδασκα τε.
 Ἐμοι μὲν οὐδεὶς μνῆος, Ἀν- | τιγονη, φίλων.

2. The *scæzon* or *choliambus* is the iambic trimeter *acatalectic* with a spondee or trochee in the last place. E. g.

Ἐγὼ Φιλαινίς, || ἡ πῖβωτος ἀνθρώποις,
 Ἐνταῦθα γήρα || τῷ μακροῦ πεκόλμημαι.

§ 245. The IAMBIC TETRAMETER *catalectic* consists of seven feet and a syllable. Its verse-cæsure is at the end of the fourth foot; but this cæsure is often neglected by the comedians. E. g.

Οὐκουν | παλαι | δηπου | λεγω ; || συ δ' αὐ- | τος οὐκ | ἄκου- | εις,
 'Ο δε- | σποτης | γαρ φη- | σιν ὕ- | μας ἥ- | δεως | ἅπαν- | τας.

A captain bold of Halifax, || who lived in country quarters.

DACTYLIC VERSE.

§ 246. The fundamental foot of the dactylic verse is the dactyle. The spondee may stand for the dactyle.

§ 247. 1. The DACTYLIC DIMETER *acatalectic* consists of two dactyles. It is found among dactylic tetrameters. E. g.

Μυστοδο- | κος δομος.

2. The DACTYLIC DIMETER *catalectic on two syllables* consists of a dactyle and a spondee or trochee. E. g.

Τησδ' ἀπο | χωρῶς.
 Μιμνομεν | ἰσχύν.

§ 248. 1. The DACTYLIC TRIMETER *catalectic on one syllable* consists of two feet and a syllable. E. g.

Ἄλμη- | εντα πο- | ρον.

2. The DACTYLIC TRIMETER *catalectic on two syllables* consists of three feet and two syllables forming a spondee or trochee. E. g.

Ἄλκαν | συμφυτος | αἶων.
 Παμπρε- | πτοις ἐν ἑ- | δραιοι.

§ 249. 1. The DACTYLIC TETRAMETER *acatalectic* consists of four feet, the last of which is a dactyle or a cretic. E. g.

Ὡ μεγα | χρῦσειον | ἄστερο- | πης φας,
 Ὡ Διος | ἄμβροτον | ἐγχος | πυρφορον.

2. The TETRAMETER *catalectic on one syllable* consists of three feet and a syllable. E. g.

Πολλα βρο- | των δια- | μειβομα- | να.

3. The **TETRAMETER catalectic on two syllables** consists of three feet and two syllables forming a spondee or trochee. E. g.

Θουριος | ὄρνις | Τευκριδ' ἐπ' | αἶαν.
Οὐθ' ὑπο- | κλαιων, | οὐθ' ὑπο- | λειβων.

§ **250.** 1. The **DACTYLIC PENTAMETER acatalectic** consists of five feet, the last of which is a dactyle. E. g.

Ἦ χθονι- | αι βαρυ- | ᾗχες | ὀμβροφο- | ροι θ' ἄμα.

2. The **DACTYLIC PENTAMETER catalectic on one syllable** consists of four feet and a syllable. E. g.

Των μεγα- | λων Δανα- | ων ὑπο- | κληζομε- | ναν.

3. The **DACTYLIC PENTAMETER catalectic on two syllables** consists of four feet and two syllables. E. g.

Ἄτρει- | δας μαχι- | μους, ἑδα- | η λαγο- | δαιτᾶς.

4. The **ELEGIAC PENTAMETER** consists of two trimeters catalectic on one syllable (§ 248. 1). The first hemistich almost always ends in a long syllable. The verse-cæsure occurs after the second foot. This kind of verse is customarily subjoined to the heroic hexameter. E. g.

Βούλεο δ' εὐσεβέων ὀλλίοις σὺν χρημασιν οἰκεῖν,
Ἥ πλου- | τειν, ἄδι- | κως || χρηματα | πᾶσαμε- | νος.

§ **251.** 1. The **DACTYLIC HEXAMETER acatalectic** consists of six feet, the last of which is a dactyle. It is used by the tragedians in systems of tetrameters. E. g.

Ἄλλ' ὦ | παντοι- | ας φιλο- | τητος ἄ- | μειβομε- | ναι χαριν.

2. The **DACTYLIC HEXAMETER** (or *heroic hexameter*) *catalectic on two syllables*, consists of six feet, the last of which is a spondee or trochee. The *fifth* foot is commonly a dactyle

The predominant *verse-cæsure* is that in the middle of the *third foot*; either directly after the arsis, or in the middle of the thesis of a dactyle. E. g.

Ἄνδρα μοι | ἔννεπε, | μουσα, || πο- | λυτροπον, | ὅς μαλα | πολλα
Πλαγχθῃ, ἐ- | πει Τροι- | ης || ἱε- | ρον πτολι- | εθρον ἐ- | περσεν.

Sometimes the *verse-cæsure* occurs immediately after the arsis of the *fourth foot*. E. g.

Ἀρνύμενος ἦν τε ψυχὴν, || καὶ νόστον ἑταίρων.

ANAPESTIC VERSE.

§ 252. The fundamental foot of the anapestic verse is the anapest. The spondee, the dactyle, or the proceleusmatic, may stand for the anapest.

A dactyle very seldom precedes an anapest in the same dipody.

§ 253. The ANAPESTIC MONOMETER consists of two feet.
E. g.

Γούν δ- | ξυβοῶν.

§ 254. 1. The ANAPESTIC DIMETER *acatalectic* consists of four feet, the last of which is either an anapest, a spondee, or a trochee.

The legitimate verse-cæsure is in the second arsis. It is often made, however, in the short syllable immediately after the second arsis. E. g.

Τι συ προς | μελαθροῖς ; || τι συ τη- | δε πόλεις,
Φοῖβ' ; ἄδι- | κεις αὐ, || τῆμας | ἐνεργων
Ἀφορι- | ζόμενος || καὶ κατα- | πανων.

Tabourgi, tabourgi, || thy larum afar
Gives hope to the valiant || and promise of war.

2. The ANAPESTIC DIMETER *catalectic* consists of three feet and a syllable. It has no cæsure. E. g.

Πολεμον | στίφος | παρεχον- | τες.

NOTE. Anapestic dimeters consisting wholly of *spondees* are not uncommon. E. g.

Δειλάτα δειλάτου γήρωρ,
Δουλείας τᾶς οὐ τλάτῃς.

§ 255. The ANAPESTIC TETRAMETER *catalectic* (called also *Aristophanean*) consists of seven feet and a syllable.

The verse-cæsure comes after the fourth foot; in some instances, after the short syllable immediately following the fourth foot. E. g.

Οὐπω | παρεβη | προς το θε- | ατρον || λεξων, | ὥς δε- | ξις ε- |
στι.
Διαβαλ- | λόμενος | δ' ἵπο των | ἐχθρων || ἐν Ἀθῇ- | ναισις |
ταχυβου- | λοις,
Ὡς κα- | μῶδε | την πολιν | ἡμων, || καὶ τον | δημον | καθυβρι- |
ζει.

GREEK INDEX.

In the following indexes, the figures designate the sections (§) and their divisions: N. stands for NOTE, and R. for REMARK.

- | | |
|---|--|
| <p style="text-align: center;"><i>A.</i></p> <p>α, 1. 2. — changes of, 2. N. 3.
 — quantity of, 2: 17. N. 3:
 31. N. 1: 33. N. 2: 35.
 N. 1: 36. N. 5: 49. N. 3. —
 privative, 135. 4.
 -α pure, nouns in, 31. 3. — 2
 aor. act. in, 85. N. 2.
 -ᾱ, voc. sing. in, 31. 4. — nom.
 sing. masc. in, 31. N. 3.
 -ᾱ, gen. sing. in, 31. N. 3. —
 voc. sing. of the third declen-
 sion in, 38. N. 1.
 ἄγε or φέρε followed by the subj.,
 215. 2.
 ἀδελφός, with dat., 195. 1. —
 with gen., 195. N. 1.
 -άδην, see -δην.
 -άδης, patronymics in, 127. 1.
 αε contracted into η, 23. N. 1.
 -άθω, -έθω, -ύθω, verbs in, 96.
 12.
 α. for ᾱ, 2. N. 3.
 -αι permits the accent to be
 on the antepenult, 20. N. 1.
 — elided, 25. N. 1.
 ἀιναρέτης, voc. sing. of, 31. R. 1.
 -αίνω, άνω, verbs in, 96. 7.
 -αῖος, adjectives in, 62. 3: 131.
 1: 138. N. 1.
 -αῖς, -αισα, aor. part. in, 90. N.
 -αῖσι, dat. plur. in, 37. N. 3.</p> | <p>αἰτιάομαι with acc. and gen.,
 183. 1. — with two accusa-
 tives, 183. R. 1.
 -άκις, adverbs in, 120.
 ἀκούω with gen., 179. 1. — with
 acc., 179. N. 1. — with acc.
 and gen., 179. N. 2.
 -αῖος, adjectives in, 131. 3.
 ἄλλοδαπός, 73. 2.
 ἄλλοῖος, with gen., 186. 2.
 ἄλλος, 73. 2. — neuter of, 33.
 N. 1. — with a plural verb,
 157. 4. — with gen., 186. 2.
 ἄλλότριος with gen., 186. 2. —
 with dat., 186. R.
 ἄλς, 36. N. 1.
 αἰώναι with gen., 183. R. 1.
 αἰώπηξ, inflection of, 36. 2.
 ἀμφοτέρως, 73. 2.
 ἄμφω, 73. 2. — agrees with a
 plural substantive, 137. N. 8.
 -ᾶν, gen. plur. in, 31. N. 3.
 -ᾷν, perf. act. 3d pers. plur. in,
 85. N. 1.
 ἀνάγκη, θέμις, ὥρα, followed by
 the inf., 221. N. 4.
 ἄναξ, 36. N. 1. — voc. sing. of,
 38. N. 4.
 ἀνήρ, inflection of, 40. 2. — ac-
 cent of, 40. N. 3. — sub-
 joined to certain nouns, 136.
 R.</p> |
|---|--|

- ανός*, national appellatives in, 127. 3.
- ἀντίστροφος*, see *ἐναντίος*.
- ἄξιος*, *ἀξίως*, with gen., 190. 2. — with dat., 190. N. 3.
- ἄξιόν* with acc. and gen., 190. N. 4.
- ᾰο* and *ᾱω* changed into *ω*, 2. N. 3.
- ᾰο*, -*ᾱων*, gen. in, 31. N. 3.
- ἀπολαύω* with gen., 178. 2. — with acc., 178. N. 1.
- Ἀπόλλων*, acc. sing. of, 37. N. 2. — voc. sing. of, 38. N. 2.
- ἄποσπρέω*, with two accusatives, 165. 1. — with acc. and gen., 165. R.
- αρ*, accent of the contracted forms of some nouns in, 36. N. 3.
- APHN*, inflection of, 40. 3.
- άριον*, diminutives in, 127. 2.
- ας*, neuters in, 42. — adjectives in, 53. 1, R. 1. — numerals in, 62. 1. — fem. patronymics in, 127. 1.
- ασκον*, -*ασκόμην*, see -*εσκον*, -*εσκόμην*.
- ἄστηρ*, dat. plur. of, 40. N. 2.
- ᾶτε* with gen. absolute, 192. N. 2.
- ᾶτης*, national appellatives in, 127. 3.
- αυς*, inflection of nouns in, 43. 2.
- ἄνός*, inflection of, 65. 1. — Ionic forms of, 65. N. — neuter of, 33. N. 1. — comparison of, 57. N. 5. — how used, 144. — superfluous, 144. N. 1. — subjoined to the relative pronoun, 144. R. 1. — signifies *self*, *very*, 144. 2. — has the appearance of *ἐγώ*, *σύ*, *ἡμεῖς*, *ὕμεῖς*, 144. N. 2. — signifies *μόνος*, 144. N. 3. — used in cases of contrast, 144. R. 2. — denotes the principal person, 144. R. 3. — in connection with *ἐαυτοῦ*, 144. N. 4. — with ordinal numbers, 144. N. 5. — equivalent to the demonstrative pronoun, 144. N. 6. — with the article before it, 65. 2: 144. 3.
- ἄφαιρέομαι*, with two accusatives, 165. 1. — with acc. and gen., 165. R.
- ἄφύη*, accent of the gen. plur. of, 31. N. 2.
- αχῆ*, see -*η*.
- αχοῦ*, see *οὔ*.
- ἄχρις* or *ἄχρι*, 15. 3. with gen., 194.
- ᾱω*, see *ᾰο*.
- B.
- βαῦ*, 1. N. 3.
- βῆ* with a part., 222. N. 2.
- βι*, a short vowel before, 17. 4. — augment of verbs beginning with, 76. N. 2.
- βορέας*, contraction of, 32. N. 2.
- βούλει* or *θέλεις* with subj., 215. 3, N. 2.
- βοῦς*, nom. sing. of, 36. 2. — acc. sing. of, 37. N. 1. — inflection of, 43. 2.
- Γ.
- γάλα*, inflection of, 36. N. 2.
- γαστήρ*, inflection of, 40. 1. — accent of, 30. N. 3.
- γέλως*, compounds of, 55. N. 3.
- γεῖν* with acc. and gen., 179. N. 3. — with two accusatives, *ibid*.
- γῆ* omitted after the article, 140. N. 5.
- γλ*, *γν*, a short vowel before, 17.

4. — augment of verbs beginning with, 76. N. 2.
γμ, a short vowel before, 17. 4.
γνώμη omitted after the article, 140. N. 5.
γραῦς, nominative of, 36. 2. — inflection of, 43. 2.
Δ.
δάμαρ, inflection of, 36. N. 2.
-δε, -ος, -ς, adverbs in, 121. 3. — *-δς* appended to what, 121. N. 2.
δεῖ, subject of, 159. N. 1. — with *gen.* and *acc.*, or with *gen.* and *dat.*, 181. N. 1, 2. — *δεῖν* omitted in certain phrases, 220. N. 3.
δεῖνα, 69. 2. — with the article, 140. N. 10.
δραπέτης, accent of the *voc. sing.* of, 31. R. 2.
δευτερος, 61. — with *gen.*, 186. 2.
δημήτηρ, inflection of, 40. 1. — accent of, 40. N. 3.
-δην, -άδην, adverbs in, 119. 2.
διαφέρω, διαφερόντως, with *gen.*, 186. N. 3.
διάφορος with *gen.*, 186. 2. — with *dat.*, 196. R.
δίγαμμα, 1. N. 3.
δμ, δν, a short vowel before, 17. 4.
-δόν, -ηδόν, adverbs in, 119. 3.
δοῦρε and *ῥοσε* take plural adjectives, 137. N. 7.
δύο, 60. 1. — agrees with a plural substantive, 137. N. 8.
δυσ-, see *εὖ*.
Ε.
ε, why called *ψιλόν*, 1. N. 1. — changes of, 2. N. 3.
-εα, *acc. sing.* in, 46. N. 3. — pluperf. act. in, 85. N. 4.
-εῖν, 2. aor. act. infin. in, 80. N. 3.
-εἶθω, see *-άθω*.
ει for *ε*, 2. N. 3. — augment of verbs beginning with, 80. N. 4.
-ει, see *-ι*.
-εια, aor. act. opt. in, 87. N. 3.
εἰμὲ, am, omitted, 157. N. 10. — with *gen.*, 175. — with *dat.*, 196. 3, N. 2. — infin. of, 221. N. 3.
εἶναι apparently superfluous, 221. N. 3.
-ειός, adjectives in, 131. 2.
-εις, adjectives in, 53. 2. — *dat. plur.* of adjectives in, 53. R. 2. — participles in, 53. 3.
εἰς, 60. 1. — omitted before the *gen.*, 175. N. 3. — with *dat.*, 195. N. 4.
εἰ in composition, 5. N. 1 : 7. N. : 9. N. — before a consonant, 15. 4.
ἐκαστος, 73. 2. — with the article, 140. N. 7. — with a plural verb, 157. 4.
ἐκάτερος, 73. 2.
ἐκείνος, inflection of, 70. — dialects of, 70. N. 1. — neuter of, 33. N. 1. — how used, 149. 2. — corresponds to the English *he*, 149. N. 2.
ἐμοῦ, ἐμοί, ἐμέ, more emphatic than *μοῦ, μοί, μέ*, 143. N. 4. — after prepositions, *ibid.*
-εν, infin. in, 89. N. 2.
ἐν before *ρ, σ, ζ*, 12. N. 3.
ἐναντίος and *ἀντίστροφος* with *gen.*, 186. N. 2.
ἐνεχός with *gen.*, 183. N. 3.
ἐξ becomes *ἐκ*, when, 15. 4.
εο contracted into *ευ*, 23. N. 1.

δορᾶζω, augment of, 80. R. 2.

-ος, adjectives in, 49. 3: 131. 2.

ἐπίσημα, 1 N. 3.

-ρός, adjectives in, 131. 3.

-ς, neuters in, 42. — 2d pers. sing. in, 85. N. 3.

-σκον, -εσκόμην, -ασκον, -ασκόμην, see -σκον, -εσκόμην.

-σαι or -σαι, dat. plur. in, 35. N. 3.

ἕτερος, 73. 2. — with gen., 186. 2.

ἐτησῖαι, accent of the gen. plur. of, 31. N. 2.

εὖ and δυσ-, augment of verbs beginning with, 82. 3.

εὖ and κακῶς with certain verbs, 165. N. 2.

-εύς inflection of nouns in, 44. — acc. sing. of nouns in,

44. N. 1. — nom. plur. of

nouns in, 44. N. 3. — Ionic

inflection of nouns in, 44.

N. 4. — appellatives in, 127.

3, 6.

ἐφ' ᾧ, ἐφ' ᾧ, with infin., 220. 1.

ἐξω with gen., 188. N. 1. — with part., 222. N. 2.

-εω, εἰων, gen. in, 31. N. 3.

-έω, contraction of dissyllabic verbs in, 116. N. 1, R.

Z.

ζ, power of, 5. 2, N, 2. — at the beginning of a word does not always make position, 17. N. 2.

-ζε, see -δε.

-ζω, verbs in, 96. 4, N. 5, 6, 7.

H.

η, original power of, 1. N. 1. — changes of, 2. N. 3.

-η or -αχῆ, adverbs in, 121. 4. — becomes -η, 121. N. 4.

ῆ, than, 228. 1. — after comparatives, 186. N. 5, 6. —

between two comparatives, 228. N. 2.

η for αι, 3. N. 3.

-ηδόν, see -δόν.

-ῆ δ' ὅς, 152.

-ῆεις, adjectives in, 131. 5. — contraction of adjectives in, 53. N. 1.

ηῖ for ει, 3. N. 3.

ἦκω with gen., 188. N. — present of, 209. N. 2.

ἥλικος, 73. 1. — attracted by the antecedent, 151. R. 5.

-ηλός, adjectives in, 131. 3.

ἡμεδαπός, 73. 2.

ἡμιόλιος with gen., 186. 2.

-ην, adjectives in, 53. 4. — infin. in, 89. N. 2. — optat. in, 87. N. 2.

-ηνός, national appellatives in, 127. 3.

-ηρ, synocopated nouns in, 40. 1, 2.

-ης gen. εος, inflection of nouns in, 42. — acc. sing. of proper names in, 46. N. 1. — adjectives in, 52. 1.

-ῆς, nom. plur. in, 44. N. 3.

-ης or -ησι, dat. plur. in, 31. N. 3.

-ήτης, national appellatives in, 127. 3.

-ηφι, gen. and dat. in, 31. N. 3.

-ηώς, perf. act. part. in, 99. N.

Θ.

θατέρου, 14. N. 1.

θέλεις, see βούλει.

θέμις, see ανάγκη.

-θεν, adverbs in, 121. 2.

-θι, 2d pers. sing. imperat. in, 88. N. 1. — becomes τι, 14. N. 4.

-θι, -σι, adverbs in, 121. 1.

θιγγάνω with gen., 179. 1. — with acc., 179. N. 1.

- Θεομάτιον**, 14. N. 1.
Θυγάτηρ, inflection of, 40. 1. —
 accent of, 40. N. 3.
I.
-ι, inflection of neuters in, 43.
-ι annexed to the demonstrative pronouns, 70. N. 2. —
 annexed to the demonstrative pronominal adjectives, 73. N. 2. — annexed to demonstrative adverbs, 123. N. 2, 3.
-ι, **-ει**, adverbs in, 119. 4.
-ια, nouns in, 128. 1.
-ιάδης, see **-ίδης**.
-ίδης, **-ιάδης**, patronymics in, 127. 1.
-ιδιον, diminutives in, 127. 2.
ἴδιος, 73. 2. — with gen., 174. N.
-ις, adjectives in, 131. 5.
ἱερός with gen., 174. N.
-ικός, adjectives in, 131. 2.
-ιμι, verbs in, 117. N. 14.
-ιμος, adjectives in, 131. 4.
-ίνδην, adverbs in, 119. 6.
-ινη, **-ιώνη**, patronymics in, 127. 1.
-ινος, adjectives in, 131. 2. —
 national appellatives in, 127. 3.
-ιον, diminutives in, 127. 2.
-ιος, adjectives in, 131. 1. —
 national appellatives in, 127. 3.
-ις gen. **ιος**, **εως**, inflections of nouns in, 43. 1, 3.
-ις, gen. **ιδος** or **ιος**, 46. N. 2.
-ις, adjectives in, 52. 2. — patronymics in, 127. 1. — diminutives in, 127. 2. — national appellatives in, 127. 3.
-ισκος, **-ισκη**, diminutives in, 127. 2.
-ισκω, verbs in, 96. 8.
ἴσος with dat., 195. 1. — with
 gen., 195. N. 1. — refers to the limiting noun, 195. N. 2.
-ιστος, see **-ίων**.
-ίτης, **-ιώτης**, nouns in, 127, 3, 5.
-ιῶ, fut. **ῖν**, 102. N. 1.
-ίων, **-ιστος**, comparison by, 58.
-ίων, patronymics in, 127. 1.
-ιώνη, see **-ινη**.
-ιώτης, see **-ίτης**.
K.
καὶ ὅς, 152.
κακῶς, see **εὖ**.
κατά, changes of, in composition, 10. N. 2.
κατηγορεῖν with gen. and acc., 183. 2. — with two genitives, 183. N. 1. — with part., 222. 2.
κέρας, inflection of, 42. N. 3. — compounds of, 55. N. 3.
-κλής, contraction of nouns in, 42. N. 1.
κληρονομέω with gen., 178. 2. — with acc. of the thing, 178. N. 1. — with acc. of the person, *ibid.*
κοινός with gen., 174. N. — with dat., 195. N. 1.
κόππα, 1. N. 3.
κρέας, **τίρας**, inflection of, 42. N. 3.
κυκεών, acc. sing. of, 37. N. 2.
κύων, inflection of, 40. 3.
L.
λαγχάνω with gen., 178. 2. — with acc., 178. N. 1.
λήθω, **ληθάνω**, with acc. and gen., 182. N. 2.
-λλω, verbs in, 96. 6.
M.
-μα, nouns in, 129. 4.
μά, **μή**, with acc., 171. — difference between, 171. N. 1. — **υά** omitted, 171. N. 2. — the

- name of the god omitted after, 171. N. 3.
- μέλας and τάλας, inflection of, 53. R. 1.—comparison of, 57. 3.
- μέλει with gen. and dat., 182. N. 3.
- μέλι, inflection of, 36. N. 2.
- μέλλω with infin., 219. N. 1.
- μεναι, -μεν, infin. in, 89. N. 1.
- μεταλαγχάνω with gen., 178. 2. — with acc., 178. N. 1.
- μίτεστι and προσήκει with gen., 178. N. 2.
- μετέχω with gen., 178. 2. — with acc., 178. N. 1.
- μέχρις or μέχρι, 15. 3. — with gen., 194.
- μη, nouns in, 129. 5.
- μή, 224. 3, 4, 5, 6. — after negative expressions, 225. 3.
- μηδείς, plural of, 60. N. 1.
- μήτηρ, inflection of, 40. 1. — accent of, 40. N. 3. — compounds of, 55. N. 2.
- μι, 1st pers. ind. act. in, 84. 1, N. 1. — subj. in, 86. N. 2. — verbs in, 117.
- μιμνήσκω, with acc. and gen., 182. N. 2. — with two accusatives, *ibid.*
- μν, augment of verbs beginning with, 76. N. 2.
- μός, nouns in, 129. 3.
- μού, μοί, μέ, see *ἐμοῦ, ἐμοί, ἐμέ.*
- μων, adjectives in, 132. 5.
- nv.*
- ν before a labial, 12. 1. — before a palatal, 12. 2. — before a liquid, 12. 3. — before σ or ζ, 12. 4, 5, N. 2, 4. — in the preposition *ἐν*. — movable, 15. 1, 2.
- ναῦς, nom. sing. of, 36. 2. — inflection of, 43. 2.
- νή, see μά.
- νικάω with acc., 164. N. 2. — with acc. and gen., 184. 2.
- νύω, see -νύω.
- νύξ, inflection of, 36. N. 1.
- νύω, verbs in, 96. 9.
- Ξ.*
- ξ, adverbs in, 119. 5.
- Ο.*
- ο, why called μικρόν. 1. N. 1.
- ο, neuters in, 33. N. 1.
- ὀ for ὄς, 19. R. 3.
- ὀδε, inflection of, 70. — dialects of, 70. N. 1. — how used, 149. 1. — as an adverb, 149. N. 1.
- ὀ δέ, see ὁ μέν.
- ὀδός omitted after the article, 140. N. 5.
- όεις, adjectives in, 131. 5.
- οι for ο, 2. N. 3. — for ου, 3. N. 3.
- οι permits the accent to be on the antepenult, 20. N. 1.
- οῖ, adverbs in, 121. 1.
- οἷα with gen. absolute, 192. N. 2.
- οίην, opt. in, 87. N. 2.
- οιρ, gen. and dat. dual in, 33. N. 4 : 35. N. 3.
- οἶκαδε, φύγαδε, 121. N. 3.
- οἰκεῖος with gen., 174. N.
- οἴκοι, accent of, 121. N. 1 : 20. N. 1.
- οιο, gen. in, 33. N. 4.
- οιος, adjectives in, 131. 1.
- οἶος, 73. 1. — attracted by its antecedent, 151. R. 3, 4. — with infin., 219. N. 2.
- ὄς, inflection of, 43. 2.
- οἷσθ' ὁ δρᾶσον, 218. N. 3.
- οισι, dat. plur. in, 33. N. 4.

- οἶχομαι* with part., 222. N. 2.
ὅλος with the article, 140. N. 7.
ὁ μὲν *ὁ δέ*, 142. 1. — the proper name subjoined to *ὁ μὲν*, 142. N. 2. — are not always opposed to each other, 142. N. 3. — *ὁ δέ* refers to something different from that to which *ὁ μὲν* refers, 142. N. 4.
ὁμοιος with dat., 195. 1. — with gen., 195. N. 1. — refers to the limiting noun, 195. N. 2.
ὁμοῦ, compounds of, with gen., 195. N. 1.
-ος, inflection of nouns in, 34 : 49. 3. — accent of the contracted gen. and dat. of polysyllabic nouns in, 34. N. 2. — comparison of adjectives in, 57. R. 2.
-ος, acc. pl. in, 33. N. 4.
-ος, inflection of neuters in, 42. — adjectives in, 49. — abstract nouns in, 128. N. 4.
ὅς μὲν *ὅς δέ*, 152.
ὅσον, *ὅσῳ*, with inf., 220. 1.
ὅσας, see *δοῦρες*.
ὅστις, inflection of, 71. 2. — has the force of the interrogative pronoun, 153. N.
ὅσῳ, see *ὅσον*.
ου for *ο*, 2. N. 3.
-ου, or *-αχοῦ*, adverbs in, 121. 1.
οὐ, *οὐκ*, *οὐχ*, 15. 4. — how used, 224. 1.
ου, augment of verbs beginning with, 80. N. 4.
οὐδεὶς, nom. plur. of, 60. N. 1.
οὐδεὶς ὅστις οὐ, 225. N.
-ούς, participles in, 53. 5.
οὔτως, inflection of, 70. — Ionic forms of, 70. N. 1. — how used, 149. 1.
οὔτως, *οὔτω*, 15. 3.
-οφι, gen. and dat. in, 33. N. 4.
Π.
πάλιν in composition, 12. N. 4.
παντοδαπός, 73. 2.
πᾶς with the article, 140. 5. — without the article, 140. N. 6.
πατήρ, inflection of, 40. 1. — accent of, 40. N. 3. — compounds of, 55. N. 2.
-πλόος, *-πλάσιος*, numeral adjectives in, 62. 3. — with gen., 186. 2.
ποῖος, 73. 1. — with the article, 140. N. 9. — with infin., 219. N. 2.
πόλις, Epic inflection of, 43. N. 4. — compounds of, 55. N. 1.
ΠΟΣ, derivatives of, 73. 1 : 123.
Ποσειδῶν, acc. sing. of, 37. N. 2. — voc. sing. of, 38. N. 2.
ποῦς, nom. sing. of, 36. 2.
πρᾶγμα, omitted after the article, 140. N. 5. — omitted before the relative, 150. 5. — omitted before a verb, 157. N. 8. — omitted in the predicate, 160. N. 2.
πρὶν with subj., 214. 1. — with opt., 216. 1. — with infin., 220. 2.
προσῆκει, see *μέτρεσι*.
-πτω, verbs in, 96. 2.
P.
ρ at the beginning of a word, 4. 2. — doubled, 4. 3 : 13. — augment of verbs beginning with, 79.
-ρα, gen. sing. of feminines in, 31. 3.
ῥέ for *ρσ*, 6. N.

- φῶν, verbs in, 96. 6.
 φυνώω, reduplication of, 79. N. 2.
 Σ.
 ς final, 1. N. 4. — movable, 15. 3.
 -ς, imperat. in, 117. N. 11.
 σ between two consonants, 11.
 σδ for ζ, 6. N.
 σάν or σαμπῖ, 1. N. 3.
 -σε, see -δε.
 -σθα, 2d pers. sing. act. in, 84.
 N. 6 : 86. N. 2 : 87. N. 5.
 -σι, 3d pers. sing. in, 84. N. 6.
 — 3d pers. sing. in, 84. N.
 1 : 86. N. 2.
 -σι, adverbs in, see -θι.
 -σις, -σια, nouns in, 129. 3.
 σκ does not always make position, 17. N. 2.
 -σκον, -σκόμην, imperf. and aor. in, 85. N. 5.
 -σκω, verbs in, 96. 8, 14.
 σσ changed into ττ, see ττ.
 -σσα, feminines in, 127. 7.
 -σσω, -τιω, verbs in, 96. 3, N. 7.
 -σων, -των, comparatives in, 58. N. 1.
 ς for στ, 1. R.
 συγγιγνώσκω, see σύννοια.
 -σύνη, nouns in, 128. N. 3.
 σύννοια and συγγιγνώσκω with part., 222. N. 1.
 -σφι, gen. and dat. in, 35. N. 3.
 σωτήρ, voc. sing. of, 38. N. 2. —
 accent of the voc. sing. of,
 38. N. 3.
 T.
 ται for αἱ, 63. N. 1.
 τάλας, see μέλας.
 τέθριππον, 14. N. 1.
 -τειρα, -τρια, -τρίς, feminines in, 129. 2.
 -τέος, verbal adjectives in, 132. 2. —
 neuter of verbal adjectives in, 162. 2, N. 1, 2 :
 200. N. 2. — with dat., 200. 2.
 τέρας, see κρέας.
 -τερος, -τατος, comparison by, 57.
 τηλικούτος, 73. 1. — inflection of, 73. N. 1.
 -τηρ, -της, -τωρ, verbal nouns in, 129. 2.
 -της, voc. sing. of nouns in, 31. 4. —
 abstract nouns in, 128. N. 2.
 τῆς, inflection of, 68. — dialects of, 68. N. —
 with the article, 140. N. 9. — how used, 147. —
 does not always stand at the beginning of a proposition, 147. N. 1. —
 for ποῖος, 147. N. 2.
 τῆς, inflection of, 69. 1. — dialects of, 69. N. 1. —
 how used, 148. — for ἑκαστος, 148. N. 1. —
 refers to the speaker, or to the person addressed, 148. N. 2. —
 with adjectives of quality or quantity, 148. N. 3. —
 denotes importance, 148. N. 4. — doubled, 148. N. 4.
 τοί for οἱ, 63. N. 1.
 τοιόσδε, 73. 1. — with inf. 219. N. 2.
 τοιούτος, 73. 1. — inflection of, 73. N. 1. —
 with the article, 140. N. 8.
 -τός, verbal adjectives in, 132. 1. —
 with dat., 200. 2.
 ΤΟΣ, 63. N. 2. — derivatives of, 73. 1 : 123.
 τοσοῦτος, 73. 1. — inflection of, 73. N. 1.
 -τρια, -τρίς, see -τειρα.
 ττ for σσ, 6. N.
 τυγχάνω, with gen., 178. 2. —
 with acc., 178. N. 1.
 -τωρ, see -τηρ.
 T.
 υ, why called ψιλόν, 1. N. 1. —

- breathing of, 4. N. 1. — quantity of, 17. N. 3: 36. N. 5.
- υ, contracts in, 43. 3.
- ύδριον, diminutives in, 127. 2.
- ύθω, see -άθω.
- υι, improper diphthong, 3. 1, N. 1.
- νίος, omitted after the article, 140. N. 5.
- ύλλιον, -ύλλος, diminutives in, 127. 2.
- ύμεδαπός, 73. 2.
- υμι, subj. of verbs in, 117. 4, N. 4. — optat. of verbs in, 117. 5, 6, N. 7. — 2 aor. of verbs in, 117. N. 16.
- ύπεύθυνος, with gen., 183. N. 3.
- υς, contracts in, 43. 1, 3. — adjectives in, 51. — participles in, 53. 6.
- ύφιον, diminutives in, 127. 2.
- φ.
- φέρε, see ἄγε.
- φεύγω with gen., 183. R. 1.
- φι, gen. and dat. in, 31. N. 3: 33. N. 4: 35. N. 3.
- φρήν, compounds of, 55. N. 2.
- φρουδος, 14. N. 1.
- φύγαδε, see οἵκαδε.
- Χ.
- χοῦς, nom. sing. of, 36. 2.
- χράσμαι with dat., 198. N. 1.
- χρή, with gen. and acc. 181. N. 1. — subject of, 159. 2.
- χρήσις, accent of the gen. plur. of, 31. N. 2.
- χώρα omitted after the article, 140. N. 5.
- ψ.
- ψάω with gen., 179. 1. — with acc., 179. N. 1.
- Ω.
- ω, why called μέγα, 1. N. 1. — changes of, 2. N. 3. — for ου, 3. N. 3.
- ω, acc. sing. in, 33. R. 1. — gen. sing. in, 33. N. 4. — inflection of nouns in, 42. — dual and plural of nouns in, 42. N. 4. — Ionic acc. sing. of nouns in, 42. N. 6. — accent of the contracted acc. sing. of nouns in, 42. N. 7.
- ώδης, adjectives in, 131. 6.
- ώην, opt. act. in, 117. N. 6.
- ωλός, adjectives in, 131. 3.
- ων, gen. and dat. dual in, 43. N. 3.
- ών, -ωνιά, nouns in, 127. 4.
- ων, adjectives in, 53. 7, 8. — inflection of comparatives in, 58. 2.
- ωνητός with gen., 190. 2.
- ωνιά, see -ων.
- ωο, gen. in, 33. N. 4.
- ώρα, see ἀνάγκη.
- ως, acc. pl. in, 33. N. 4. — fem. in, 42 — gen. sing. in, 43. 3: 44. — adjectives in, 50. — participles in, 53. 9. — adverbs in, 119. 1.
- ώς with dat., 197. N. 1. — with gen. absolute, 192. N. 2. — with acc., 192. R. 2. — with inf., 220. 1.
- ώς for τώς, 19. R. 3: 123. N. 1: 152. N. 2.
- ώσπερ with gen. absolute, 192. N. 2. — with acc., 192. R. 2.
- ώστε with gen. absolute, 192. N. 2. — with acc., 192. R. 2. — with indic., 213. 3. — with inf., 220. 1.
- ου, diphthong, 3. 1, N. 1. — for αυ, 3. N. 3.

ENGLISH INDEX.

A.

Abstract Nouns, 128 : 129. 1, N. 1, 2. — for concrete, 136. N. 4. — acc. of, after kindred verbs, 164.

Acatalectic Verse, 234. 2.

Accent, 19–22. — kinds of, 19. 1. — place of, 19. 1, 2, 3, 4, R. 1. — words without, 19. N. 1, R. 2. 3. — grave, 19. N. 2. — place of, in diphthongs, 19. 5. — on the antepenult, 20. 1, 2, N. 1, 2, 3. — on the penult, 20. 3. — acute becomes grave, 20. 4. — circumflex, 21. — circumflex on the penult, 21. 2. — of contracted syllables, 23. N. 3. — of words whose last syllable has been elided, 25. N. 3. — of the first declension, 31. N. 2. — of the second declension, 33. N. 3 : 34. N. 2. — of the third declension, 35. N. 2 : 38. N. 3 : 42. N. 7 : 43. N. 5. — of verbs, 93. — of verbs in *μι*, 117. N. 18.

Accusative, 30. 4. — sing. of the third declension, 37. — how used, 163. — 172. — denotes the subject of the infinitive, 158. — after transitive verbs, 163. — denoting the abstract of a transitive verb, 164. — after verbs signifying *to look*, &c. 164. N. 1. — after verbs signifying *to conquer*, 164. N. 2. — two

accusatives after verbs signifying *to ask*, &c. 165. 1, N. 1. — *to do*, *to say*, 165. N. 2. — *to divide*, 165. 2. — *to name*, &c. 166. — synecdochical, 167. — in parenthetical phrases, 167. N. 2. — subjoined to a clause, 167. N. 4. — denotes duration of time, 168. 1, N. 1. — of time when, 168. 2. — for the gen. absolute, 163. N. 2. — denotes extent of space, 169. — of place whither, 170. — after *μά, νή*, 171. — omitted after *μά, νή*, 171. N. 3. — with prepositions, 72. — after adjectives, 185. N. 1.

Active Voice, 74. 1. — formation of the tenses of, 94–105. — how used, 205. — as passive, 205. N. 2, 3, R.

Acute Accent, 19. 1, 2. — on the antepenult, 20. 2, 3, N. 1, 2, 3. — becomes grave, 20. 4.

Adjective, 30. 1. — inflection of, 48–59. — of three endings, 48. 1. — of two endings, 48. 2. — of one ending, 48. 3 : 54. — in *ος*, 49. — in *ως* gen. *ω*, 50. — in *υς* gen. *ως*, 51. — in *ης, ις*, 52. — in *ας, εις, ους, υς, ων, ως* gen. *ότος*, 53. — compound, 55. — anomalous and defective, 56. — comparison of, 57–59. — derivation of, 130–133. — derived from other adjectives, 130. —

- from subst., 131. — from verbs, 132. — from adverbs, 133. — agreement of, 137. — mas. adj. with fem. subst., 137. N. 1. — referring to two or more substantives, 137. 2. N. 5. — agrees with one of the substantives to which it refers, 137. N. 4. — referring to a collective noun, 137. 3. — plural agrees with a dual subst., and *vice versâ*, 137. N. 6. — used substantively, 138. 1. — neuter, 138. 2. — used adverbially, 138. N. 1.
- Admiration, Mark of**, 27. N. 2.
- Adverb**, 29. 2. — of manner, 119. — of quantity, 120. — of place, 121. — of time, 122. — derived from *ΠΟΣ*, 123. — comparison of, 125. — anomalous comparison of, 125. N. 3. — with the article, 141. 1, 2, N. 1. — with gen., 177: 181: 186: 188. 2, N. 1. — with dat., 195. 1. — limits what, 223. — negative, 224: 225.
- Alphabet**, 1. 1. — division of the letters of, 1. 2.
- Alpha Privative**, 135. 4.
- Anapestic Verse**, 252 – 255.
- Anastrophe**, 226. N. 1.
- Antecedent**, 150. 1.
- Antepenult**, 16. 3.
- Aorist**, 74. 3. — augment of, 78. — reduplication of, 78. N. 2. — 1st pers. sing. of 1 aor. act., 84. N. 2. — in *σπον, σπόμην*, 85. N. 5. — inflection of aor. pass., 92. — 2 aor. mid. syncopated, 92. N. 4. — formation of, 104: 105: 109: 110: 115. — 2 aor. act. of verbs in *μι*, 117. 12. — how used, 212. — for the perfect or pluperfect, 212. N. 1. — for the present, 212. N. 2, 4. — for the future, 212. N. 3.
- Aphæresis**, 26. 3.
- Apodosis**, 213. R.
- Apostrophe**, 27.
- Arsis**, 233. 2.
- Article**, 29. 1. — inflection of, 63. — quantity, accent, and dialects of, 63. N. 1. — old form of, 63. N. 2. — how used, 139 – 142. — with proper names, 139. 3. — accompanies the leading character of a story, 139. N. 1. — with the second accusative after verbs signifying *to call*, 139. N. 2. — separated from its noun, 140. 1, N. 1, R. 2. — two or three articles standing together, 140. R. 1. — repeated, 140. 2. — with the part., 140. 3, N. 3. — adjective standing before or after the substantive and its article, 140. N. 4. — alone, 140. 5. — without a noun, 140. N. 5. — with pronouns, 140. 5. — with *ὅλος* and *ἐκαστος*, 140. N. 7. — with *τοιοῦτος*, 140, N. 8. — with *τίς* and *ποιός*, 140. N. 9. — with *δεῖνα*, 140. N. 10. — before adverbs, 141. 1, 2, N. 1. — before a proposition, 141. 3. — before any word, 141. 4, N. 2, 3. — as demonstrative, 142. 1. — before *ὅς*, *ὅσος*, *οἷος*, 142. N. 1. — as relative, 142. 2. — neuter with gen., 176.
- Atona**, 19. N. 1.
- Attraction with the Relative**, 151.

- Augment**, 75. — kinds of, 75.
 2. — syllabic, 75. 2: 76-79.
 — of the perf., 76. — of the pluperf., 77. — of the imperf. and aor., 78. — of verbs beginning with *φ*, 79. — temporal, 80: 81. — of compound verbs, 82. — omitted, 78. N. 3: 80. N. 4, 5.
 B.
Barytone, 19. 4.
Breathings, 4. — of *ν*, 4. N. 1. — of *φ*, 4. 2, 3. — place of, 4. 4. — power of, 4. 5, N. 2. — rough changed into smooth, 14. N. 5.
 C.
Cæsura, 235.
Cases, 30. 4. — how used, 162-204.
Catalectic verse, 234. 2.
Causative, see **Verbs**.
Circumflex, 19. 1, 3: 21. — on the penult, 21. 2.
Collective Nouns, 137. 3: 157. 4.
Colon, 27.
Comma, 27.
Comparison by *τερος, ταιος*, 57. — of substantives, 57. N. 4. — of pronouns, 57. N. 5. — by *λων, ιωτος*, 58. — anomalous and defective, 59. — of adverbs, 125.
Composition of Words, 135.
Concrete, see **Abstract**.
Conjunction, 29. 2. — how used, 228.
Connecting Vowel, 85. 1.
Consonants, 1. 2. — division of, 5: 6. — final, 5. N. 3. — euphonic changes of, 7-14. — movable, 15.
Contraction, 23. — accent in, 23. N. 3.
Copula, 160. 1.
Coronis, 27.
Crisis, 24. — left to pronunciation, 24. N. 2.
 D.
Dactylic Verse, 246-251.
Dative, 30. 4. — plural of the third declension, 39. — how used, 195-203. — after words implying *resemblance*, &c. 195. — after adjectives, 196. 1. — after verbs, 196. 2. — after impersonal verbs, *ibid.* — after verbs signifying *to be*, 196. 3, N. 2. — with interjections, 196. 5. — denotes *with regard to*, 197. 1. — preceded by *ως*, 197. N. 1. — apparently superfluous, 197. N. 2. — limits words, 197. 2. — with comparatives, 197. N. 3. — with substantives, 197. N. 4. — of *cause*, &c. 198. — with *χραιομαι*, 198. N. 1. — of accompaniment, 199. — of *αυτος*, 199. N. 1. — denotes the subject, 200: 206. 2. — with verbal adjectives in *τος* and *τεος*, 200. 2. — of time, 201. — for the gen. absolute, 201. N. 2. — of place, 202. — with prepositions, 203.
Declensions, 30. 3.
Defective, see **Noun**, **Adjective**, **Comparison**.
Demonstrative Pronoun, 70. — dialects of, 70. N. 1. — with *ι*, 70. N. 2. — pronominal adjectives, 73. 1. — how used, 149. — as adverb, 149. N. 1. — subjoined to a noun in the same proposition, 149. N. 3. — subjoined to a relative, 149. N. 4.

Deponent Verbs, 208. — perf. and pluperf. of, 208. N. 2. — aor. pass. of, 208. N. 3.

Derivation of Words, 126–134.

Desideratives, 134. N. 2.

Diæresis, 27. N. 1.

Digamma, 1: N. 3.

Diminutives, 127. 2.

Diphthongs, 3. — improper, 3. N. 2. — commutation of, 3. N. 3. — improper, in capitals, 4. 4.

Dipody, 234. 3.

Dissyllables, 16. 2.

Dual, 29. 3: 30. N. 2: 137. N. 1, 5, 6, 7, 8: 150. N. 1: 157. N. 1, 4, R. 1.

E.

Elision, 25. — before a consonant, 25. N. 2.

Enclitics, 22. — retain their accent, 22. 4, N. 1. — succeeding each other, 22. N. 2.

Euphonic Changes, see Consonants.

F.

Feet, 233. 1.

Final, see Consonants, Syllable.

First Declension, endings of, 31. 1. — gender of, 31. 2. — voc. sing. of, 31. 4. — quantity of, 31. N. 1. — accent of, 31. N. 2. — dialects of, 31. N. 3. — contracts of, 32.

Future, 74. 3. — augment of the third, 75. 1. — formation of, 102: 103: 111: 112: 114. — how used, 209. 4, N. 10: 211. — periphrastic, 209. N. 1.

G.

Gender, 30. 2. — how distinguished in grammar, *ibid.* — masc. for fem., 137. N. 1.

— implied, 137. N. 2, 3. 150. N. 2.

Genitive, 30. 4. — of the third declension, 36. 1. — how used, 173–194. — adnominal, 173. — relations denoted by the adnominal, 173. N. 1. — subjective and objective, 173. N. 2. — two adnominal genitives, 173. N. 3. — subjoined to possessive words, 174. — with *ἰδιος*, &c. 178. N. — with verbs signifying *to be*, &c. 175. — after the neuter article, 176. — denoting a whole, 177. — after a participle with the article, 177. N. 1. — after *δαίμωνιος*, &c. 177. N. 3. — after neuter adjectives, 177. 2, N. 4. — of the reflexive pronoun, 177. N. 5. — after verbs referring to a part., 178. 1. — after verbs signifying *to partake*, &c. 178. 2. — *to take hold of*, &c. 179. — *to let go*, &c. 180. — after words denoting *fulness*, &c. 181. — after verbs signifying *to remember*, &c. 182. — *to accuse*, &c. 183. — *to begin* &c. 184. — after verbal adjectives, 185. — after comparatives, 186. — denoting *on account of*, 187. 1. — after exclamations, 187. 2. — after verbs signifying *to entreat*, 187. 3. — denoting the subject, 187. 4. — of instrument, 187. 5. — denoting *in respect of*, 188. — after adverbs, 188. 2. — after verbs signifying *to take aim at*, &c. 188. 3. — of mate-

- rial, 189. — of price, 190. — of time, 191. — absolute, 192. — of place, 193. — with prepositions, 194.
- Grave Accent, 19. 1, N. 2. — for the acute, 20. 4.
- H.
- Historical, see Secondary Tenses.
- I.
- Iambic Verse, 241 — 245.
- Imperative, 74. 2. — terminations and connecting vowels, 88. — how used, 218. — in prohibitions, 218. 2. — second person of, for the third, 218. N. 2. — in connection with the relative, 218. N. 3. — perf. of, 209. N. 7, 8.
- Imperfect, 74. 3. — augment of, 78. — in *σπον, σκόμην*, 85. N. 5. — formation of, 97 : 106. 2 : 113. — how used, 210. — denotes an attempt, 210. N. 1. — denotes a customary action, 210. N. 2. — for aor., 210. N. 3. — for pres., 210. N. 4.
- Impersonal Verbs, 159. N. 1, 2. — with dat., 192. 2.
- Indefinite, Pronoun, 69. — pronominal adjectives, 73. 1. — adverbs, 123. — how used, 148.
- Indicative, 74. 2. — terminations and connecting vowels of, 84 : 85. — of verbs in *μι*, 117. 2, 3. — how used, 213. — in independent propositions, 213. 1. — after interrogative and relative words, 213. 2. — after particles, 213. 3, N. 4, 5, 6. — in conditional propositions, 213. 4, 5. — with *ἄν*, 213. N. 3.
- Infinitive, 74. 2. — terminations and connecting vowels of, 89. — of verbs in *μι*, 117. 8, 9. — subject of, 158. — after verbs, participles, and adjectives, 119. 1. — denotes a cause, 119. 2. — for the indic., 119. N. 4. — omitted, 119. N. 5. — for the imperat., 119. N. 6, 7. — for the subj., 119. N. 8. — expresses a wish, 119. N. 9. — with *ὥστε*, &c. 220. 1. — with *πρίν*, &c. 220. 1. — in parenthetical phrases, 220. N. 1, 2, 3. — with *ἄν*, 220. 3. — as a neuter substantive, 221. — for the gen. of cause, 221. N. 1. — in exclamations of surprise, 221. N. 2. — superfluous, 221. N. 3. — after *ἀνάγκη*, &c. 221. N. 4.
- Inflection of words, 29 — 135.
- Interjection, 29. 2. — how used, 229.
- Interrogation, 27.
- Interrogative, Pronoun, 68. — dialects of, 68. N. — pronominal adjectives, 73. 1. — adverbs, 123. — how used, 147.
- Intransitive, see Verbs.
- Iota Subscript, 3. 1.
- Irregular Construction, 230.
- K.
- Koppa, 1. N. 3.
- L.
- Labials, 6. — before linguals, 7. — before *μ* and *σ*, 8.
- Leading, see Primary Tenses.
- Letters and Syllables, 1 — 28.
- Linguals, 6. — before *μ*, *σ*, and before palatals and other linguals, 10.
- Liquids, 5. 1.

M.

- Metathesis, 26. 2.
 Middle Mutes, 5. 3.
 Middle Voice, 74. 1. — tenses of, 113 — 115. — how used, 207. — as active, 207. N. 4, 5. — as passive, 207. N. 6, 7.
 Moods, 74. 2. — terminations and connecting vowels of, 84 — 90. — how used, 213 — 221.
 Movable, see Consonants.
 Monosyllables, 16. 2.
 N.
 National Appellatives, 127. 3.
 Negative, Particles, 224. — formulas, 224. N. 1, 2, 3. — two negatives, 225.
 Neuter, 30. 2. — has three cases alike, 30. N. 1. — adjectives with the article, 138. 2. — plural with a sing. verb, 157. 2. — adjective in the predicate, 160. N. 1, 2.
 Nominative, 30. 4. — sing. of the third declension, 36. — how used, 157. — for the voc., 157. N. 11. — without a verb, 230. 1.
 Noun, 30. — indeclinable, 45. — anomalous, 46. — defective, 47.
 Numbers, 29. 3. — commutation of, 137. N. 6, 7, 8: 157. N. 4.
 Numerals, Marks of, 1. N. 3, 5, 6. — cardinal, 60. — ordinal, 61. — substantives, adjectives, and adverbs; 62.
 O.
 Object, 162. — immediate, 163.
 Optative, 74. 2. — terminations and connecting vowels of, 87. — periphrastic perf., 87. N. 1. — perf. pass., 91. 3, 5. — of verbs in *μι*, 117. 5, 6.

- of verbs in *μι*, 117. N. 7.
 — how used, 216: 217. — after particles, 216. 1. — after interrogative and relative words, 216. 2. — after the past tenses, 216. 3, 4. — after the present or future, 216. N. 1, 2. — expresses a wish, 217. 1, N. 1. — in independent propositions, 217. 2. — for the ind., 217. 3. — for the imperat., 217. 4.

Oxytonè, 19. 2.

P.

- Palatals, 6. — before linguals, 7. — before *μ* and *σ*, 9.
 Parenthesis, Marks of, 27.
 Participle, formation of, 90. — of verbs in *μι*, 117. 10, 11. — with the article, 140. 3, N. 3. — followed by the case of its verb, 162. 2. — how used, 222. — with verbs signifying *to know*, &c. 222. 2, N. 1. — *to endure*, &c. 222. 3. — with *διακλυρομαι*, κ. τ. λ. 222. 4. — with *ἔχω*, κ. τ. λ. 222. N. 2. — fut., 222. 5. — pres., 222. N. 3. — with adverbs, 222. N. 4. — with *ἄν*, 222. 6.
 Parts of Speech, declinable, 29. 1. — indeclinable, 29. 2.
 Passive Voice, 74. 1. — tenses of, 106 — 112. — how used, 206. — subject of, 206. 1, 2. N. 1. — retains the latter case, 206. 3. — as middle, 206. N. 2.
 Patronymics, 127. 1.
 Penult, 16. 3.
 Perfect, 74. 3. — augment of, 76. — syncopated, 91. N. 6, 7, 8, 9. — formation of, 98: 99: 107: 113. — how used,

209. 2. — as pres., 209. N. 4. — expresses a customary action, 209. N. 5. — for the fut., 209. N. 6. — imperat., 209. N. 7, 8.
- Period, 27.
- Perispomenon, 19. 3.
- Person, 74. 4.
- Personal Pronoun, 64. — dialects of, 64. N. 2. — how used, 143: 144. — of the third person, 143. N. 1, 2. — repeated, 143. N. 3. — *ἐμοῦ* and *μοῦ*, 143. N. 4.
- Pluperfect, 74. 3. — augment of, 77. — in *σα*, 85. N. 4. — passive, 91. 1. — syncopated, 91. N. 6, 7, 8. — formation of, 100: 101: 108: 113. — how used, 209. 4. — as imperf. 209. N. 4, 9. — as aor., 209. N. 9.
- Polysyllables, 16. 2.
- Possessive Pronoun, 67. — dialects of, 67. N. 1. — how used, 146. — used objectively, 146. N. 1. — third pers. of, 146. N. 2, 3.
- Predicate, 156: 160. — noun in, 160. 2, 3.
- Preposition, 29. 2. — how used, 226: 227. — primitive, 226. 1. — after the noun, 226. N. 1. — for *εἰμὶ*, 226. N. 2. — separated by tmesis, 226. N. 3, 4, 5. — in composition, 135. 3, N. 6, 7, 8. — with acc., 172. — with gen., 194. — with dat., 203.
- Present, 74. 3. — formation of, 94-96. — simple or original, 96. — how used, 209. 1. — for the aor., 209. N. 1. — for the perf., 209. N. 2. — for the fut., 209. N. 3.
- Primary or Leading Tenses, 74. 3 — terminations of, 84. 1.
- Privative *α*, 135. 4.
- Pronominal Adjectives, 73.
- Pronoun, 64-72. — how used, 143-155.
- Pronunciation, 28. — Modern Greek, 28. 2.
- Proparoxytone, 19. 2.
- Protasis, 213. R.
- Punctuation Marks, 27.
- Pure Syllable, 16. 4.
- Q.
- Quantity, 17: 18. — of *α*, *ι*, *υ*, 17. N. 3. — Marks of, 2: 27: — of the first declension, 31. N. 1. — of the second declension, 33. N. 2. — of the third declension, 35. N. 1: 36. N. 5.
- R.
- Reciprocal Pronoun, 72. — how used, 155. — for the reflexive, 155. N.
- Reduplication, 76. 1. — of the 2 aor., 78. N. 2. — Attic, 81.
- Reflexive Pronoun, 66. — dialects of, 66. N. 4, 5. — how used, 145. — of the third person, 145. N. 1. — for the reciprocal, 145. N. 2.
- Relative Pronoun, 71. — dialects of, 71. N. 1. — how used, 150-154. — referring to two or more nouns, 150. 2. — referring to a collective noun, 150. 3. — before its antecedent, 150. 4: 151. 3. — refers to an omitted antecedent, 150. 5. — refers to a possessive pronoun, 150. N. 7. — attracted, 151. 1. — attracts its antecedent, 151. 2. — as demonstrative, 152.

- as interrogative, 153. — for *iva*, 154. — verb of, 157. N. 6.
- Relative Adverb, 123. — before its antecedent, 150. N. 6. — attracted, 151. N. 2. — attracts its antecedent, 151. N. 3. — as demonstrative, 152. N. 2.
- Root, of nouns of the third declension, 36. R. 1. — of verbs and tenses, 83.
- Rough Consonants, 5. 3. — in two successive syllables, 14. 3, N. 2, 3, 4. — not doubled, 14. 4.
- S.
- San or Sampi, 1. N. 3.
- Secondary or Historical Tenses, 74. 3. — terminations of, 84. 2.
- Second Declension, endings of, 33. 1. — gender of, 33. 2. — quantity of, 33. N. 2. — accent of, 33. N. 3. — dialects of, 33. N. 4. — contracts of, 34.
- Smooth Breathing, see Breathings.
- Smooth Consonants, 5. 3. — before the rough breathing, 14. 1, 2.
- Subject, 156 – 159. — of a finite verb, 157. — omitted, 157. N. 8. — of the inf., 158. — of impersonal verbs, 159. N. 1, 2.
- Subjunctive, 74. 2. — terminations and connecting vowels of, 86. — periphrastic perf., 86. N. 1. — perf. pass., 91. 3, 4. — of verbs in μ , 117. 4, N. 4. — how used, 214 : 215. — after particles, 214. 2. — after interrogative and relative words, 214. 2, 4. — after pres. or fut., 214. 3. — after past tenses, 214. N. 1. — in exhortations, 215. — for the fut. ind., 215. N. 3. — in prohibitions, 215. 5.
- Substantive, 30. 1. — derivation of, 127 – 129. — in apposition, 136. — as an adjective, 136. N. 3.
- Syllables, 16.
- Syncope, 26. 1.
- Synecdochical, see Accusative.
- Synecphonesis or Synizesis, 23. N. 2.
- Syntax, 136 – 232.
- T.
- Tenses, 74. 3. — root of, 83. 2. — terminations of, 84. — how used, 209 – 212.
- Thesis, 233. 2.
- Third Declension, endings of, 35. 1. — gender of, 35. 2. — quantity of, 35. N. 1. — accent of, 35. N. 2. — dialects of, 35. N. 3. — formation of the cases of, 36 – 39. — syn-copated nouns of, 40. — contracts of, 42 – 44.
- Tmesis, 226. N. 3, 4, 5.
- Trochaic Verse, 237 – 239.
- V.
- Vau, 1. N. 3.
- Verbal Roots and Terminations, 83 – 92
- Verb, 74 – 118. — accent of, 93. — division of, 94. 2. — penult of pure, 95. — contract, 116. — in μ , 117. — anomalous, 118. — subject of a finite, 157. — transitive and intransitive, 205. 1. — causative, 205. 2. — passive, 206. — middle, 207. — deponent, 208.

Verse, final syllable of, 236.

Versification, 233-255.

Vocative, 30. 4. — of the first declension, 31. 4. — of the third declension, 38. — how used, 204.

Voices, 74. 1. — how used, 205-208.

Vowels, 1. 2: 2. — doubtful, 2.

N. 1, R. — commutation of,

2. N. 3. — short, before a mute and liquid, 17. 3. — long made short and *vice versa*, 18. — connecting, 85. 1.

Z.

Zeugma, 231.

ABBREVIATIONS.

αι	αι	ὅτι	ἐπι	ὅ	σθ
ἀπο	ἀπο	ἐξ	ἐξ	ὄ	σθαι
αυ	αυ	δ	ευ	ὤ	σσ
γδ	γὰρ	λυ	ην	ς	στ
γγ	γγ	κὶ }	καὶ	χ	σχ
γεν	γεν	ἐ }		ῥ	ται
ρ	ρ	λλ	λλ	τρω	ταν
δὲ	δὲ	μδρ	μεν	τ	τήν
δι	δι	θ	ος	τ	τῆς
δια	δια	ς	ον	τ	το
ει	ει	ὀει	περι	τ	τοῦ
ἐκ	ἐκ	ρσ	ρα	τ	τῶν
ἐν	ἐν	ρ	ρι	ω	υν
		ρρ	ρο	ῦπο	ὑπο











